UNIV. OF ARIZONA
Z2018 .D25 mn
Davies, Godfrey/Bibliography of British
3 9001 03773 1331

BIBLIOGRAPHY OF
BRITISH HISTORY
STUART PERIOD, 1603–1714

BIBLIOGRAPHY OF
BRITISH HISTORY

STUART PERIOD, 1603–1714

ISSUED UNDER THE DIRECTION OF THE ROYAL HISTORICAL SOCIETY
AND THE AMERICAN HISTORICAL ASSOCIATION

EDITED BY

GODFREY DAVIES

Assistant Professor of Modern History
in the University of Chicago

Z
2018
D25
Main
Stacks

OXFORD
AT THE CLARENDON PRESS
1928

OXFORD
UNIVERSITY PRESS
LONDON: AMEN HOUSE, E.C.4
EDINBURGH GLASGOW LEIPZIG
COPENHAGEN NEW YORK TORONTO
MELBOURNE CAPETOWN BOMBAY
CALCUTTA MADRAS SHANGHAI
HUMPHREY MILFORD
PUBLISHER TO THE
UNIVERSITY

UNIVERSITY OF ARIZONA LIBRARY

Printed in Great Britain

016.942
N25t

CONTENTS

INTRODUCTION vii

I. ENGLISH POLITICAL AND CONSTITUTIONAL HISTORY 1

i. General and Miscellaneous; ii. Central Administration; iii. Parliamentary History; iv. Legal History; v. Foreign Relations; vi. Biographies

II. MILITARY HISTORY 100

i. General; ii. Discipline, Drill, Equipment, and Tactics; iii. Narratives and Histories of Campaigns; iv. Regimental Histories; v. Biographies and Personal Narratives (*a*) 1603–60, (*b*) 1660–1714; vi. Civil War (*a*) General Sources, (*b*) General Later Works, (*c*) Local Sources and Later Works

III. NAVAL HISTORY 121

i. Bibliographies; ii. General Sources and Later Works; iii. Administration and Policy; iv. Art of War; v. Biographies and Personal Narratives; vi. Maritime Law; vii. Operations at Sea; viii. Seamanship and Navigation; ix. Construction and Descriptions of Ships; x. Voyages in Men-of-war, including Shipwrecks

IV. RELIGIOUS HISTORY 135

i. General and Miscellaneous; ii. Anglican Church; iii. Nonconformity; iv. Quakerism; v. Unitarianism; vi. Judaism; vii. Roman Catholicism

V. ECONOMIC HISTORY 182

i. Industry and Commerce (*a*) Bibliographies and Sources, (*b*) Later Works; ii. Banking and Finance (*a*) Sources, (*b*) Later Works; iii. Poor Law (*a*) Sources, (*b*) Later Works; iv. General Agriculture (*a*) Bibliographies and Sources, (*b*) Later Works; v. Horses, Cattle, and Sheep (*a*) Sources; vi. Enclosures (*a*) Sources, (*b*) Later Works; vii. Draining (*a*) Sources, (*b*) Later Works

VI. SOCIAL 206

i. General and Miscellaneous (*a*) Bibliographies and Sources, (*b*) Later Works; ii. Descriptions of England, Travels, &c.; iii. Education (*a*) Sources, (*b*) Later Works

VII. LITERATURE, BALLADS, AND JOURNALISM . 226

i. General Bibliographies and Sources; ii. General Later Works; iii. Collections of Plays, Poems, and other Literary Pieces; iv. Biographies and Works of Individuals; v. Ballads; vi. Journalism (*a*) Newspapers, (*b*) History of Journalism

72/53-Q

234494

VIII. FINE ARTS AND MUSIC 249
i. Fine Arts excluding Architecture; ii. Architecture (*a*) Sources, (*b*) Later Works ; iii. Music (*a*) Sources, (*b*) Later Works

IX. SCIENCE AND MEDICINE 257
i. General and Miscellaneous Science (*a*) Bibliographies and Sources, (*b*) Later Works; ii. Mathematical and Physical Science (*a*) Sources, (*b*) Later Works ; iii. Medicine (*a*) Bibliographies and General Sources, (*b*) General Later Works, (*c*) Biographies and Collected Works, (*d*) Royal College of Physicians

X. POLITICAL SCIENCE 268
i. Sources ; ii. Later Works

XI. LOCAL HISTORY. 272
i. General Bibliographies and Guides ; ii. General Later Works ; iii. County and other Local Records arranged alphabetically under counties ; iv. London

XII. SCOTLAND 289
i. Bibliographies and Sources ; ii. Later Works ; iii. Collective Biographies and Biographiana ; iv. Biographies, Personal Narratives, and Collected Works

XIII. IRELAND 317
i. Bibliographies and Sources ; ii. Later Works

XIV. WALES 336
i. Bibliographies and Sources ; ii. Later Works

XV. VOYAGES AND TRAVELS 343
i. Collections of Voyages arranged chronologically ; ii. Individual Voyages arranged alphabetically ; iii. General Later Works arranged alphabetically

XVI. COLONIAL HISTORY 354
i. General and Miscellaneous (*a*) Sources and Guides, (*b*) Later Works ; ii. American Colonies ; iii. East Indies ; iv. West Indies

INDEX OF AUTHORS, BOOKS, &c. 387

INDEX OF SUBJECTS 457

INTRODUCTION

THE late H. R. Tedder read a paper on 19 March 1914 before the Royal Historical Society on 'The forthcoming bibliography of modern British History', and his authoritative account is the basis of the following summary of the progress of the undertaking until the appointment of the present editor.

In 1909 the American Historical Association and the Royal Historical Society both named committees to discuss the question of co-operating in order to continue Gross's Sources and Literature of English History from the Earliest Times to about 1485. They planned a series of three volumes, each in two parts. The first was to be general, comprising an introduction on the scope and arrangement of the work, accounts of publications of learned societies and historical periodicals, &c., and lists of authorities covering the whole period 1485–1910. The second was to contain the special authorities for 1485–1714, and the third those for 1714–1910. In 1912 the late Sir George Prothero became general editor and committees were appointed for both the Tudor and Stuart periods. Much work had been performed by 1914, when the outbreak of war completely suspended it. Sir George Prothero was never again able to give much attention to it, and his death in July 1922 left it unfinished. A special committee of the Royal Historical Society sat in that year to discuss the continuance of the bibliography, and a change of plan was adopted. In view of the length of time which had elapsed since the project was first mooted, it was imperative to complete at least a part of it as speedily as possible. As the preparations for the original volume two were the most advanced, it was decided to proceed with it. Now the Tudor and Stuart periods were each to be allotted a separate volume. A committee of American scholars, with E. P. Cheyney as chairman, has charge of the Tudor volume, which is nearing completion.

I was nominated editor of the volume covering 1603–1714 in February 1923, but other literary commitments prevented my assuming my duties for more than a year. Owing to the urgency, as well as the extent of the work still to be accomplished, the original idea of including manuscripts was abandoned, although considerable information about them is incorporated in the notes. The indefinite postponement of the general introductory volume, and the impossibility of referring to it or to the Tudor volume, have necessitated the insertion in this book of a number of works not confined to the period. It is now designed to be complete in itself. Otherwise the contents correspond to the scheme prepared by Sir George Prothero and the committee of 1912, except that whereas

they contemplated about 2,500 titles, there are now over 3,800 numbered, besides 1,500 to 2,000 in the footnotes.

It is my pleasant task to express the profound gratitude of the Royal Historical Society to the late Sir George Prothero and to those who have assisted in the production of this volume. It is most unfortunate that owing to the change of editorship there is neither a complete list of the original contributors nor a precise record of their services. So far as is known the following compiled the whole or parts of the sections which are inserted in brackets after their names, and in a number of cases have recently revised them: C. H. Collins Baker (Art); E. A. Benians (Voyages and Travels); Arthur Berry (Science); Sir Reginald Blomfield (Architecture); the late P. Hume Brown (Scotland); R. Dunlop (Ireland); the late H. E. Egerton (Colonies); Lord Ernle (Agriculture); the Bishop of Truro [W. H. Frere] (Anglican Church to 1660); Sir Henry Hadow (Music); B. L. K. Henderson (Economic and Social History); H. D. Hazeltine (Legal Sources); the late A. M. Hyamson (Judaism); the late Colonel E. M. Lloyd (Military); J. E. Lloyd (Wales); H. E. Malden (Local History); J. G. Muddiman (Newspapers); the late Sir A. E. Shipley (Science); W. T. Whitley (Nonconformity).

It is possible to specify more particularly the debt of gratitude due to those whose assistance dates from 1923. E. R. Adair took charge of Administration, read the typescripts of the political and constitutional and the economic sections, and made many improvements; W. H. Burgess dealt with Unitarianism; the late E. H. Burton with Roman Catholicism; Miss E. Jeffries Davis virtually compiled all the entries on London; A. H. Dodd and J. G. Edwards added many titles to the Welsh bibliography; D. Hay Fleming doubled the size of the section on Scotland and subjected what had already been done to a very fruitful revision; C. S. S. Higham assumed control of Voyages and Travels and the East and West Indies, and wrote their introductions; M. W. Jernegan lent me his notes on the American colonies and made many valuable suggestions; Norman Penney revised and considerably augmented Quakerism; W. G. Perrin made himself responsible not only for the contents but also for the arrangement of the Naval section; H. G. Richardson revised Agriculture so systematically as to transform it, and penned its introduction; and W. R. Scott dealt with foreign trade and wrote part of the introduction to economic history.

One name deserves especial mention. Sir Charles Firth compiled the section on ballads, but this was the least of his services. He has assisted at every stage of the growth of this bibliography: his library and unrivalled stores of knowledge were always open to me. He has read the typescripts and the proofs, and encouraged me in every way. Nevertheless the final responsibility rests on my shoulders, not on his.

In spite of all this assistance, however, it is certain that much remains still to be accomplished. I have only been able to devote my leisure hours to this volume, and these perforce were mainly employed in compiling not less than a third of the entries. Consequently I am only too conscious that I have neglected many of my editorial duties. Yet those whose opinion is far weightier than mine believe that the interests of historical scholarship will be better served by the appearance of this volume now with all its imperfections than by delaying it for further revision. After all, the absence of such improvements as I could effect will matter little, if scholars will note such errors as they find and communicate them to the Honorary Secretary of the Royal Historical Society, 22 Russell Square, London, W.C. 1, by whom they will be acknowledged. Subjected to the revision of all who study the Stuart period, this book in a second edition will become more worthy of the two great historical bodies under whose direction it is issued.

In a bibliography of this kind the two main difficulties are those of selection and arrangement. In deciding what works to include or omit, the necessity of covering the whole field has been the ruling principle. In each section the aim has been to ensure that every aspect of its subject-matter shall be presented however inadequate the means may be. In dealing with controversial questions an attempt has been made to give fair representation to opposing schools of opinion whether contemporary or modern. Care has been taken to provide a selection of the historical literature of succeeding generations, so that the reader may trace the progress of knowledge and the different interpretations of events in each age. It has been impossible to include many pamphlets, but usually at least one tract of a prolific writer has been listed, so that his name can be turned up in the catalogue of a library such as the British Museum in order to discover what else he wrote. Most space has been devoted to the normal activities of the inhabitants of Stuart Britain. In the more specialized topics, such as art or science, the first consideration has been the needs of the general historian, in the hope that when he has occasion to tread these unfrequented paths he may find the guidance he requires.

The arrangement has been dictated by the avoidance of repetition and convenience of reference. Thus the desire not to do the same thing twice is responsible for putting peers in the alphabetical order of their titles in biographical sub-sections, since they are listed under their family names in the index. The usual arrangement of each section is to enumerate first the bibliographies, then the sources, and finally the later works. These all follow the chronological order of the date of the first edition unless there is an obvious reason for a deviation from this rule. Instances of such deviations are biographies arranged alphabetically,

regimental histories which conform to the order of the Army List, or local histories which are arranged geographically. In a few small sub-sections, as in foreign relations or naval history, sources and later works are grouped together to save space, but such instances are rare. To keep the size of the bibliography within moderate limits certain devices have been adopted. Cross references, which are enclosed in round brackets, are only given when their absence cannot be supplied by the index. Many works have been inserted in footnotes—occasionally some strange bedfellows appear—but the more important are all indexed. Descriptions of books are necessarily brief. No distinction is made between small, medium, and large quartos. All others are octavos, or, if shorter, duodecimos, if taller, folios. Whenever possible the number of volumes, the size, the place and the date of publication of the first edition of each work is given, but no attempt is made to enumerate all later editions. The ideal has been, however, to note later editions whenever the rarity of the first, or the superior utility of the later, editions makes this desirable. When the format of the later edition is similar to the first, the description has not been repeated but the date alone is supplied. Thus an entry of the type 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1672 and 1701, would imply that the edition of 1701 was identical with that of 1672 in its format. On the other hand, if any detail of the description of the later volume is different, then all are repeated.

As regards the index, all authors and all editors, when there are no authors, are included, and the relatively few subject-matter entries are intended merely to supplement the table of contents. Titles are only inserted for anonymous works for which no subject-matter entry easy of reference could be found. When a book has both author and editor, the editor is only indexed if he has contributed materially to its value, or if there seems to be a reasonable chance that the reader will seek for it under the editor's name rather than under the author's. In short, practical utility has in all things been the chief guide of the editor.

I. ENGLISH POLITICAL AND CONSTITUTIONAL HISTORY

1. General and Miscellaneous.
2. Central Administration.
3. Parliamentary History.
4. Legal History.
5. Foreign Relations.
6. Biographies.

MORE detailed study has been devoted to the years 1603–1714 than to any period of English history of equal length, but it has been unevenly distributed. The works of Gardiner (219–20) and Firth (244) supply an elaborate survey of the years 1603–58, and have facilitated the production of a host of monographs. Macaulay (204) dealt with the fifteen years following the accession of James II on an unprecedented scale, but this era has attracted few later historians. Full histories of the years 1658–85 and 1697–1714 remain to be written. At present Guizot (207) has not been superseded for the restoration, and Ranke (214) remains the best history of the reign of Charles II. The reign of Anne has received more attention, and the works of Stanhope (211), Wyon (217), and Leadam (245) furnish a satisfactory outline.

There is no adequate bibliography, but the sections on sources in the three relevant volumes of the Political History of England (240, 245, 246) enumerate the chief authorities with useful comments, and are thus more valuable than the lists of titles in the Cambridge Modern History (239) and elsewhere. Since the output of new material is now exceeding the capacity of historians to absorb it, classified and annotated bibliographies should replace the mere lists of authorities appended to most modern studies. The value of the works of the chief narrative historians is estimated by Firth (21), and the lives of many historians and antiquaries in the Dictionary of National Biography contain valuable criticisms, but the historiography of the 17th century has not yet been treated as a whole.

¶ 1. GENERAL AND MISCELLANEOUS

(*a*) Bibliographies, Guides, and Sources.
(*b*) Later Works.

(*a*) BIBLIOGRAPHIES, GUIDES, SOURCES

1. A catalogue of the most vendible books in England orderly and alphabetically digested. By W. London. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1658.

The first English bibliography.

2. Catalogi librorum manuscriptorum Angliae et Hiberniae in unum collecti cum indice alphabetico. By E. Bernard. 2 pts. in 1 vol. fol. Oxf. 1697.

3. Catalogue of a collection of printed broadsides in the possession of the Society of Antiquaries. Ed. by R. Lemon. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1866.

4. Index expurgatorius anglicanus, or a descriptive catalogue of the principal books printed or published in England which have been suppressed or burnt by the common hangman. By W. H. Hart. 5 pts. 8vo. Lond. 1872–84.

Stops in 1684.

5. A transcript of the registers of the company of stationers of London, 1554–1640. Ed. by E. Arber. 5 vols. 4to. Lond. 1875–94.

Continued in : A transcript of the registers of the worshippful company of stationers from 1640–1708. Ed. by H. R. Plomer. 3 vols. fol. Lond. 1913–14.

6. Catalogue of books in the library of the British Museum printed in England, Scotland and Ireland and of books in English printed abroad to . . . 1640. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1884.

7. An index to the Archaeologia or miscellaneous tracts relating to antiquity, from volume I to volume L inclusive. Ed. by M. Stephenson. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1889.

Other guides to Archaeologia, which has much 17th century material, are Gomme (2784) and Gerould (25) where the items are separately noticed.

8. A guide to the principal classes of documents preserved in the Public Record Office. By S. R. Scargill-Bird. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1891 ; 2nd ed. 1896 ; 3rd ed. 1908.

Cf. M. S. Giuseppi : A guide to the MSS. preserved in the Public Record Office. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1923–4, which largely supersedes the above.

9. The early Oxford press. A bibliography of printing and publishing at Oxford ' 1468 '–1640. By F. Madan. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1895. Illus.

Cf. the same author's A bibliography of printed works relating to the University and City of Oxford [1450–1640] or printed or published there [1641–50]. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1912. Illus.

10. Bibliotheca Lindesiana. Catalogue of English broadsides 1505–1897. 1 vol. 4to. s.l. 1898.

11. Book auctions in England in the seventeenth century [1676–1700] with a chronological list of the book auctions of the period. By J. Lawler. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1898.

12. The sources and literature of English history from the earliest times to about 1485. By C. Gross. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1900 ; 2nd revised ed. 1915.

Many general items are useful for later periods.

13. Early English printed books in the University Library Cambridge [1475–1640]. By C. E. Sayle. 4 vols. 8vo. Camb. 1900–7.

14. A bibliography of the historical works of Dr. Creighton . . . Dr. Stubbs . . . Dr. S. R. Gardiner and . . . Lord Acton. Ed. by W. A. Shaw. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1903.

15. The term catalogues 1668–1709 with a number for Easter term 1711. Ed. by E. Arber. 3 vols. 4to. Lond. 1903–6.

Classified lists of published books with a good index.

16. General index of articles, notes, documents and selected reviews of books in the English Historical Review. Vols. i–xx, 1886–1905 and vols. xxi–xxx, 1906–15. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1906, 1916.

17. Catalogue of the pamphlets, books, newspapers, and manuscripts relating to the civil war, the commonwealth and restoration collected by George Thomason, 1640–1661 [in the British Museum]. Ed. by G. K. Fortescue, 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1908.

Cf. A compleat catalogue of all the stitch'd books and single sheets printed since the first discovery of the popish plot. With A continuation, and A second continuation these cover Sept. 1678–Michaelmas 1680. [3 vols. 4to. ? Lond. 1680] Reissued together as A general catalogue of the stitch'd books &c., in 1680.

18. A catalogue of pamphlets, tracts, proclamations, speeches, sermons, trials, petitions from 1506 to 1700 in the library of . . . Lincoln's Inn. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1908.

19. A dictionary of printers and booksellers in England, Scotland and Ireland, and of foreign printers of English books 1557–1640. Ed. by R. B. McKerrow. 1 vol. 4to. Pr. for the Bibliographical Soc. Lond. 1910.

Continued in: A dictionary of the booksellers and printers who were at work in England, Scotland and Ireland from 1641–1667. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1907. Ed. by H. R. Plomer, Biblio. Socy. who also compiled a work with a similar title extending from 1668–1725, 1 vol. 4to. Oxf. 1922, ed. by A. Esdaile.

20. Historical and political writings. I. State papers and letters. II. Histories and Memoirs. By Sir A. W. Ward. Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. vii. 1911, chs. viii, ix.

Extend to *c.* 1660. Similar articles for the later period are in *ibid.* ix. 1912, chs. vii and viii. The bibliographies are valuable so far as they go.

21. The development of the study of seventeenth century history. By Sir C. H. Firth. Royal Hist. Soc. Trans. 1913, 1914.

The first paper surveys existing works, the second suggests lines for future research.

22. A repertory of British archives. Part I. England. Compiled for the Royal Hist. Soc. by H. Hall. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1920.

Designed 'to assist historical students in locating such documents as may be useful for their studies'.

23. The reports of the historical MSS. commission. By R. A. Roberts. Helps for students of history series. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1920.

Contains an analysis of the contents of MSS. collections reported on to date.

24. A student's guide to the manuscripts of the British Museum. By J. P. Gilson. Helps for students of history series. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1920.

25. Sources of English history of the seventeenth century 1603–1689 in the University of Minnesota library, with a selection of secondary material. Ed. by J. T. Gerould. 1 vol. 8vo. Minneapolis, 1921.

The best guide. Enumerates the separate items in collections of pamphlets &c.

26. A student's guide to the manuscripts relating to English history in the seventeenth century in the Bodleian Library. By G. Davies. Helps for students of history series. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1922.

27. List and index of the publications of the Royal Historical Society 1871–1924 and of the Camden Society 1840–1897. Ed. by H. Hall. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1925.

28. A banquet of jeasts, or change of cheare. By A. Armstrong. Pt. I. 8vo. Lond. 1630, 4th ed. 1634. Pt. II. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1633. Both pts. 12mo. Lond. 1639. Best ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1872. Ed. by T. H. Jamieson.

The source of many historical ancedotes. Jamieson's reprint is from the 6th ed. 1640.

29. Annales or a generall chronicle of England. By J. Stow and E. Howes. 1 vol. fol. London. 1631.

Stow's chronicle was augmented and continued by Howes 1600–31.

30. A chronicle of the kings of England, from the time of the Romans government, unto the death of King James the First. By Sir R. Baker. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1641. Later eds. 1665 and 1733.

Eds. after 1660 have a continuation by E. Phillips which is a valuable authority for 1658–60 and based on the lost papers of Sir Thomas Clarges, Monck's brother-in-law. In eds. later than that of 1674 this continuation is increasingly abridged. Ed. of 1733 has a continuation to 1727, but it is of slight value. Cf. T. Blount's Animadversions upon Sir Richard Baker's chronicle and its continuation. 1 vol. 12mo. Oxf. 1672.

31. Epistolae Ho-Elianae. Familiar letters domestic and forren, divided into six sections . . . By J. Howell. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1645. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1890–2. Ed. by J. Jacobs.

Untrustworthy : see Dict. Nat. Biog. *sub* Howell.

32. A declaration of the engagements, remonstrances, representations . . . from His Excellency Sir Tho: Fairfax and the generall councel of the army. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1647.

Often called the Book of Army declarations : a useful collection.

33. Jonah's cry out of the Whale's belly or certaine epistles writ by Lieu. Col. J. Lilburne unto Lieu. Gen. Cromwell. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1647.

A bibliography of Lilburne by E. Peacock in Notes and Queries, 7th ser. vol. v.

34. Putney projects. Or the old serpent in a new forme. Presenting to the view of all the well affected in England the serpentine deceit of their pretended friends in the armie. By J. Wildman. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1647.

One of the best-known Leveller pamphlets.

35. Elenchi motuum nuperorum in Anglia. Pars prima ; simul ac juris regis ac parlamentarii brevis enarratio. By G. Bate. 1 vol. 12mo. Paris. 1649.

A second part to 1660 was added in 1661, 8vo. Lond., and a third part called Motus compositi by T. Skinner in 1676. A trans. of the three parts appeared in 1685, 8vo. Lond. called Elenchus motuum nuperorum in Anglia or a short historical account of the rise and progress of the late troubles in England. A trans. of part i. was ed. by Edward Almack in the Stuart Library, 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1902 as A short narrative of the late troubles in England. Cf. Pugh's Elenchus elenchi : sive animadversiones in Georgii Batei, Cromwelli parricidae aliquando protomedici elenchum motuum nuperorum in Anglia [8vo. Paris. 1664] ; and Clarke Papers (150), iv. 274–6.

36. Reliquiae sacrae Carolinae. The workes of that great monarch and glorious martyr King Charles the 1st. both civil and sacred. 2 pts. in 1 vol. 8vo. The Hague. 1649.

Pt. I contains the king's state letters, proclamations &c. Pt. ii Eikon Basilike and other theological pieces.

37. The court and character of King James. By Sir A. Weldon. 1 vol. 12mo. London. 1650.

Repr. in Secret History (104). In ed. of 1651 The court of King Charles is added. Cf. Aulicus Coquinariae, 1650, an answer to the above attributed to Sir W. Sanderson.

38. The history of Great Britain, being the life and reign of King James the First. By A. Wilson. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1653.

Repr. in Kennet (179). Cf. Wilson's autobiography in Peck (81) ii. 460; and the intro. to Wilson's play The Swisser, 1 vol. 8vo. Paris. 1904. ed. by A. Feuillerat. Useful but prejudiced: to be used with caution.

39. Cabala sive scrinia sacra: mysteries of state and government in letters of . . . great ministers of state . . . in the reigns of King Henry the Eighth . . . King Charles. 2 pts. sm. 4to. Lond. 1654. Later eds. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1663, and 1691.

Miscellaneous state letters, many addressed to Buckingham. Ed. of 1691 is the best.

40. Historia rerum Britannicarum ut et multarum Gallicarum, Belgicarum et Germanicarum . . . ab anno 1572 ad annum 1628. By R. Johnston. 1 vol. fol. Amsterdam. 1655.

41. The reign of King Charles: an history faithfully and impartially delivered and disposed into annals [to 1641]. By H. L'Estrange. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1655, and 1656.

Ed. of 1656 said to be 'revised and somewhat enlarged'. Cf. P. Heylyn's Observations [1656]; Extraneus Vapulans [1656]; and Examen Historicum [1659], all against L'Estrange.

42. A compleat history of the lives and reigns of Mary Queen of Scotland, and of her son . . . James the Sixth . . . in vindication of him against two scandalous authors [Sir Anthony Weldon and A. Wilson]. By Sir W. Sanderson. 2 pts. fol. Lond. 1656.

43. A compleat history of the life and raigne of King Charles from his cradle to his grave. By Sir W. Sanderson. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1658.

Cf. P. Heylyn's Examen historicum [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1659], which includes A short survey of Mr. Sanderson's long history of the life and reign of King Charles.

44. Bibliotheca regia, or the royall library. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1659.

A collection of letters, speeches and other documents of, or relating to, Charles I

45. Historical collections of private passages of state, weighty matters in law, remarkable proceedings in five parliaments . . . 1618 . . . 1629. By J. Rushworth. 7 vols. fol. Lond. 1659–1701. Ports. Later ed. 8 vols. fol. Lond. 1721. Ports.

Title is from first volume; subsequent volumes extended the collection to the year 1649. Valuable storehouse of material: see Dict. Nat. Biog. *sub* Rushworth, John.

46. England's black tribunall. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1660. 6th ed. 1737.

Ed. of 1660 has the trial of Charles I: ed. of 1737 adds: The loyal martyrology; an historical register of the lords, knights, and gentlemen who were slain in defence of their king and country; the loyal confessors . . . the most eminent sufferers by imprisonment, banishment or in estate.

47. A collection of several letters and declarations . . . sent by General Monk unto the Lord Lambert . . . 2 pts. in 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1660. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1714.

Ed. of 1714 was issued, together with The art of restoring, as a warning against a second restoration.

48. A brief chronicle of the late intestine warr [1637–63]. By J. Heath. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1663. Ports. Later ed. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1676.

Ed. of 1676 has a continuation by J. Phillips, 1662–75.

49. The historians guide. In two parts . . . Second. England's remembrancer, being a summary of the actions . . . in his Majesties dominions [1600–75.] By S. Clarke. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1676. Later ed. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1690.

A detailed date-book. 1st part Chronology of the world from the Creation to this present age. The late eds. omit the Chronology, and have continuations to date.

50. Behemoth, or an epitome of the Civil Wars of England from 1640 to 1660. By T. Hobbes. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1679. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1889. Ed. by F. Tönnies.

Repr. in Maseres (1158) and in Molesworth (2746 n.). Tönnies restores passages previously suppressed.

51. The mystery and method of his Majesty's happy Restauration. By J. Price. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1680.

Repr. in Maseres (1158). Valuable as Price accompanied Monck. MSS. of this work are in Worcester College, Oxford [no. 54 in the catalogue] and amongst the Hunterian MSS. in the library of the University of Glasgow [no. 58].

52. The connexion, being choice collections of some principal matters in King James his reign. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1681.

Proclamations, law cases &c.

53. A short view of the late troubles in England . . . To which is added a . . . narrative of the Treaty of Uxbridge in 1644. By Sir W. Dugdale. 1 vol. fol. Oxf. 1681.

Useful for exact dates.

54. The annals of King James and King Charles the First [1612–42]. By T. Frankland. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1681.

55. Memorials of the English affairs . . . from the beginning of the reign of King Charles the First to King Charles the Second his happy restauration. By B. Whitelocke. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1682. Later ed. 4 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1853.

Has some personal memoirs, but mainly a compilation from newspapers—useful for the Commonwealth and Protectorate. Cf. Clarendon and Whitlock compar'd, by J. Oldmixon, 1727, which called forth answers from J. Davys, F. Curll, and J. Burton. There are Whitelock MSS. Brit. Mus. Add. MSS. 37341–7, and Hist. MSS. Comm. iii. 202.

56. An impartial collection of the great affairs of state from the beginning of the Scotch rebellion in the year 1639 to the murther of King Charles I . . . Ed. by J. Nalson. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1682–3.

Intended as an antidote to Rushworth. Prints many documents from public records [see intro. to Portland MSS. vol. i], but only extends to 1642.
Partial in narrative, but useful for its documents.

57. A true copy of the journal of the high court of justice for the tryal of King Charles I. By J. Nalson. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1684. Illus.

58. A true account and declaration of the horrid conspiracy to assassinate the late King . . . together with copies of the informations as they were ordered to be printed by his late majesty. By T. Sprat. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1685. Later ed. 3 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1886, forming vol. xiv of Collectanea Adamantaea.

Official account of the Rye House plot.

59. A collection of papers relating to the present juncture of affairs in England. 12 pts. sm. 4to. Lond. 1688–9.

Issued separately as A collection, A second collection &c.

60. The history of the desertion or an account of all the publick affairs in England. [Sept. 1688–12 Feb. 1689.] By E. Bohun. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1689.

Many useful documents.

61. An exact diary of the late expedition of . . . the Prince of Orange from The Hague to . . . his arrival at Whitehall. By J. Whittle. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1689.

A useful daily record of events by one of William's army chaplains. Cf. The march of William of Orange through Somerset . . . 1688. By E. Green, 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1892.

62. The secret history of the reigns of King Charles II and King James II. 1 vol. 12mo. [? Lond.] 1690.

Cf. The blatant beast muzzled or reflections on a late libel entitled The secret history [12mo. 1691].

63. Truth brought to light: or, the history of the first 14 years of King James I. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1692.

Includes an account of the royal revenue, with the receipts, issues &c. The less complete ed. of 1651 has title: The narrative history of King James . . . for the first fourteen years. Repr. in Somers Tracts, 2nd ed. (89), vol. ii.

64. State tracts: in two parts. The first being a collection of several treatises relating to the government, privately printed in the reign of King Charles II; the second part consisting of a further collection . . . 1660 to 1689. 2 pts. Fol. Lond. 1692–3.

Pt. I publ. 1689 separately.

65. The history of the late conspiracy against the king . . . with a particular account of the Lancashire plot. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1696.

The official account of the Assassination plot.

66. The secret history of White-Hall from the restoration of Charles II down to the abdication of the late K. James. By D. Jones. 6 pts. 8vo. Lond. 1697. 2nd ed. 2 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1717.

A continuation . . . to . . . 1696 was publ. 8vo. Lond. 1697 and included in ed. of 1717.

67. Memoirs of the most material transactions in England for the last hundred years [to 1688]. By J. Welwood. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1700. Later ed. 1820. Ed. by F. Maseres.

68. Miscellanea Aulica: or a collection of state-treatises. Ed. by T. Brown. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1702.

Contains letters of Charles II and James, Duke of York, and documents illustrating foreign relations and Scottish history after 1660.

69. The history of the rebellion and civil wars in England. By E. Hyde, Earl of Clarendon. 3 vols. fol. Oxf. 1702–4. Later eds. 7 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1849. Ed. by B. Bandinel. 6 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1888. Ed. by W. D. Macray.

The reprint of 1849 includes the History of the Rebellion in Ireland, and Warburton's notes. For estimates of History see Ranke (214) vi, and C. H. Firth in Eng. Hist. Rev. xix. 1904. For the history of the MS. see Macray, Annals of the Bodleian [1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1890], p. 225.

70. History of the reign of Queen Anne digested into Annals [1703–13]. By A. Boyer. 11 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1703–13.

71. A collection of state tracts, publish'd on occasion of the late revolution in 1688 and during the reign of King William III. 3 vols. fol. Lond. 1705–7.

Cf. A choice collection of papers relating to state affairs during the late revolution. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1703. Repr. as A collection of scarce and valuable papers, 1712.

72. The Phenix; or, a revival of scarce & valuable pieces from the remotest antiquity down to the present times. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1707–8.

Repr. in 1721 as A collection of choice, scarce and valuable tracts.

73. Some memoirs of the most remarkable passages and translations on the late happy revolution in 1688. By H. Speke. 1 vol. 12mo. Dublin. 1709.

74. Memoirs relating to the impeachment of Thomas Earl of Danby . . . in . . . 1678 . . . with an appendix containing the proceedings in parliament. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1710.

75. The political state of Great Britain. Being an impartial account of the most material occurrences ecclesiastical, civil and military. In a monthly letter to a friend in Holland [1711–40]. By A. Boyer. 60 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1711–40.

The volumes dealing with 1711–14 were subsequently published in a 2nd and improved ed. in 1718 (8 vols. in 4) under the title Quadriennium Annae postremum.

75 A. The wisdom of looking backward to judge the better of one side and t' other by the speeches, writings, actions . . . for the four years last past. By W. Kennet. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1715.

Valuable analysis of pamphlets &c. Cf. A collection of tracts written by J. Asgill [1700–15]. By J. Asgill. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1715.

76. Bishop Burnet's history of his own time. By G. Burnet. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1724–34. Later eds. 7 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1823. 6 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1833. Ed. by M. J. Routh. 2 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1897 [to 1685 only]. Ed. by O. Airy.

For a bibliography see Clarke and Foxcroft (1498), pp. 551–2; for critical estimates, Ranke, vi. 45–87, and C. H. Firth in intro. to Clarke and Foxcroft. The original draft is publ. so far as it exists, in A supplement to Burnet's history of my own time . . . his autobiography, his letters to Admiral Herbert and his private meditations. Ed. by H. C. Foxcroft [1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1902]. Burnet's History of the reign of James II was separately ed. by Routh. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1852.

77. An impartial examination of Bishop Burnet's History of his own times. By T. Salmon. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1724.

One of many answers to Burnet. See Lowndes, pp. 320–1.

78. Bishop Parker's history of his own time [1660–80]. In four books. Faithfully translated from the Latin original. By S. Parker. Trans. by T. Newlin. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1727.

Trans. of De rebus sui temporis, 1726.

79. A register and chronicle ecclesiastical and civil, . . . with . . . notes and references towards discovering and connecting the true history of England from the restauration of King Charles II. By W. Kennet, Bishop of Peterborough. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1728.

Very useful for 1660–2. The materials for this register, plus other materials for a continuation to 1679 are in Lansdowne MSS. 1002–10 &c. Brit. Mus.

80. Phoenix Britannicus being a miscellaneous collection of scarce and curious tracts . . . collected by J. Morgan. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1732.

81. Desiderata curiosa or a collection of divers scarce and curious pieces relating chiefly to matters of English history; consisting of choice tracts. memoirs, letters, wills, epitaphs etc. Ed. by F. Peck. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1732–5. Later ed. 2 vols. la. 4to. Lond. 1779. Illus.

Miscellaneous papers, many from Nalson MSS. (151 n.)—valuable *c.* 1645–60.

82. Revolution politicks: being a compleat collection of all the reports, lyes and stories which were the forerunners of the great revolution in 1688. 8 pts. in 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1733.

83. The Earl of Strafforde's letters and despatches with an essay towards his life by Sir George Radcliffe . . . Ed. by W. Knowler. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1739. Ports.

Correspondence to August 1639. MSS. in possession of Earl Fitzwilliam. Cf. Camd. Soc. Misc., vols. viii and ix, for other Strafford Papers.

84. Examen: or an enquiry into the credit and veracity of a pretended complete history . . . together with some memoirs occasionally inserted. All tending to vindicate the honour of the late King Charles the Second. By R. North. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1740.

A Tory criticism of Kennet's Complete History (179). The original matter is valuable but should be used with caution. The materials used are in Brit. Mus. Add. MSS. 32518–20, 32525.

85. A collection of the state papers of John Thurloe Esq., secretary first to the council of state and afterwards to the two Protectors. Ed. by T. Birch. 7 vols. fol. Lond. 1742. Port.

From Bodleian Library Rawlinson MSS. A, vols. 1–73, with papers from other sources including Brit. Mus. Add. MSS. 415–19. Main authority for Protectorate.

86. Original letters and papers of state addressed to Oliver Cromwell concerning the affairs of Great Britain from the year 1649–1658, found among the political collection of . . . John Milton. Ed. by J. Nickolls. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1743.

MSS. in possession of the Society of Antiquaries.

87. The Harleian miscellany or a collection of scarce, curious and entertaining pamphlets and tracts . . . found in the late Earl of Oxford's Library. 8 vols. 4to. Lond. 1744–6. Ed. by W. Oldys. Later eds. 12 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1808–11. Ed. J. Malham; 10 vols. 4to. Lond. 1808–13. Ed. T. Park.

Cf. Contents of the Harleian Miscellany with an index. 1 vol. 4to. Sydney. 1885.

88. Letters and memorials of state in the reigns of Queen Mary, Queen Elizabeth, King James, King Charles I, part of the reign of King Charles II, and Oliver's usurpation . . . from the originals at Penshurst . . . and from his majesty's Office of Papers. Ed. by A. Collins. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1746.

Commonly called 'Sydney Papers': a valuable collection of letters of members of this family. Cf. Sydney papers, consisting of a Journal of the Earl of Leicester 1646–61, and Original letters of Algernon Sydney [1659–61], ed. R. W. Blencowe [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1825]. A brief description of MSS. at Penshurst in Hist. MSS. Comm. iii. 227–9.

89. Collection of scarce and valuable tracts . . . selected from . . . public as well as private libraries, particularly that of the late Lord Somers. 16 vols. 4to. Lond. 1748–52. Later ed. 13 vols. 4to. Lond. 1809–15. Ed. by Sir W. Scott.

Later ed. 'revised, augmented and arranged.'

90. Letters between Col. Robert Hammond . . . and the committee . . . at Derby House . . . relating to King Charles I while he was confined in Carisbrooke Castle. Ed. by T. Birch. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1754.

91. The secret history of the Rye-House plot and of Monmouth's rebellion written by Ford Lord Grey in 1685. Now first published from a manuscript signed by himself before the Earl of Sunderland. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1754.

92. The history of the last four years of the Queen Anne . . . published from the last manuscript copy corrected and enlarged by the author's own hand. By J. Swift. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1758.

Best ed. in Temple Scott's Prose works of Jonathan Swift (2450), vol. x. This ed. should be consulted for Swift's other historical writings.

93. The life of Edward, Earl of Clarendon. Being a continuation of the History of the Great Rebellion from the restoration to his banishment in 1667. By E. Hyde, Earl of Clarendon. 1 vol. fol. Oxf. 1759. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1857.

Original in Bodl. Libr. Clarendon MS. 123. Includes those portions of the Life not

incorporated into the History, and an account of Clarendon's ministry and second exile.

94. State papers collected by Edward, Earl of Clarendon commencing from the year 1621. Ed. by R. Scrope and T. Monkhouse. 3 vols. fol. Oxf. 1767–86.

A valuable selection from the Clarendon MSS. Bodleian Libr. extending to 1660, The Calendar of the Clarendon state papers [3 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1869–76, ed. by O. Ogle, W. H. Bliss, and W. D. Macray] extends to 1657. A continuation by F. J. Routledge is in progress.

95. Nugae antiquae, being a collection of original papers in prose and verse. By Sir J. Harington. Ed. by H. Harington. 2 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1769–75. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1804. Ed. by T. Park.

Ed. of 1804 repr. *inter alia* Harington's A brief view of the state of the Church of England as it stood in Queen Elizabeth's and King James' his reigns to the yeere 1608 [12mo. Lond. 1653].

96. Memoirs of Great Britain and Ireland [1681–92]. By Sir J. Dalrymple. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. and Edin. 1771–3. Later ed. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1790.

Volume II of 1st ed. consists of documents, selected mainly from the correspondence of French ambassadors in the Archives des Affaires Étrangères at Paris, and from the domestic state papers now in the Public Record Office. A valuable collection: the first ed. is the best.

97. Original papers containing the secret history of Great Britain [1660–1714]. Ed. by J. Macpherson. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1775.

Contains extracts from the Life of James II, ed. J. S. Clarke [see Ranke, vi. 29–45], Jacobite correspondence 1688–1714 mainly from the Nairne Papers among the Carte MSS. Bodl. Libr. and Hanover Papers 1702–14, on which see J. F. Chance's Corrections to . . . original Papers, Eng. Hist. Rev. xii. 1898. Cf. J. Macpherson and the Nairne papers, by Arthur Parnell, Eng. Hist. Rev. xii. 1897; an attempt to disprove the authenticity of the Nairne Papers; and an answer by G. Davies, *ibid.* xxxv. 1920.

98. Miscellaneous State Papers [Hardwicke State Papers], from 1501–1726. Ed. by P. Yorke, Earl of Hardwicke. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1778.

Valuable. Includes papers relating to the Spanish Match and the marriage of Charles I, letters of Charles I to Buckingham, and William III to Heinsius, and various statesmen to Somers, with documents relating to the Bishops' Wars 1637–41, and Monmouth's rebellion. Originals in Public Record Office or Brit. Mus. A Supplement to State Papers [s. l., s. a.] includes letters of James I, of Argyle [1641–42], and account of conferences between Portland and Boufflers 1697.

99. Collectanea Curiosa. Ed. by J. Gutch. 2 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1781.

Useful for the reign of James II, especially for the trial of the seven bishops. Most of these papers are pr. from the Tanner MSS. Bodl. Libr.

100. Collection of original royal letters written by King Charles the First and Second, King James the Second . . . Ed. by Sir G. Bromley. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1787.

Also letters of Palatine family.

101. Illustrations of British history . . . in the reigns of Henry VIII . . . and James I exhibited in a series of original papers selected from the manuscripts of the noble families of Howard, Talbot and Cecil [in the College of

Arms]. Ed. by E. Lodge. 3 vols. 4to. Lond. 1791. Illus. 2nd ed. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1838.

Reign of James I, iii. 155–404.

102. Letters and correspondence, public and private, of . . . Henry St. John, Lord Viscount Bolingbroke, during the time he was Secretary of State [1710–14]. Ed. by G. Parke. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1798 and 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1798.

103. Cromwelliana. A chronological detail of events in which Oliver Cromwell was engaged from . . . 1642 to . . . 1658. Ed. by M. Stace. 1 vol. fol. Westminster. 1810. Plates.

Extracts from newspapers becoming more detailed after 1649.

104. Secret history of the court of James the First. Ed. by Sir W. Scott. 2 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1811.

Comprises : F. Osborne's Some traditionall memoyres on the raigne of King James the First [1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1658]. Sir A. Weldon's The character of King James, whereunto is added The court of King Charles continued unto the beginning of these unhappy times [1651] ; A perfect description of the people and country of Scotland [1659] ; Aulicus coquinariae or a vindication in answer to . . . the court and character of King James [by Weldon, *supra*] [1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1650]. Sir E. Peyton's The divine catastrophe of the kingly family of the house of Stuarts [1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1652]. The court and kitchin of Elizabeth, commonly called Joan Cromwell, the wife of the late usurper [1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1664]. All these to be used cautiously.

105. Tixall letters ; or the correspondence of the Aston family . . . during the seventeenth century. With notes and illustrations. Ed. by A. Clifford. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1815.

Cf. Tixall Poetry [1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1813] by the same author.

106. A memorial offered to . . . the Princess Sophia . . . containing a delineation of the constitution and policy of England. . . . By [G. Smythe]. Ed. by J. G. H. Feder. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1815.

Erroneously ascribed to Gilbert Burnet on the title-page.

107. Epistolary curiosities ; consisting of unpublished letters . . . illustrative of the Herbert family. Ed. by R. Warner. 2 vols. in 1. 8vo. Bath. 1818.

The first series mainly concerns the Herbert family in the 17th century, the second deals with the early 18th century and includes many letters from Shrewsbury, Cardonnel, Cresset, &c.

108. Smeeton's historical & biographical tracts. 2 vols. 4to. Westminster. 1820.

Facsimile reprints, among others of Weldon's Court and character of James I ; The history of the gunpowder treason ; Vicars' England's worthies. See list in Lowndes, p. 2416.

109. Private and original correspondence of Charles Talbot, Duke of Shrewsbury, with King William, the leaders of the Whig party . . . from the family papers . . . of . . . the duchess of Buccleuch. Ed. by W. Coxe. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1821.

Extremely valuable for the reign of William III, especially for 1694–8. Cf. Buccleuch MSS. Montagu House, II (278).

110. Original letters illustrative of English history . . . from autographs in the British Museum. Ed. by Sir H. Ellis. 11 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1825–46. Ports.

A good selection. 1st series, 3 vols. 2nd and 3rd series, 4 vols. each.

111. The Ellis correspondence: letters written during the years 1686–88 and addressed to John Ellis esq., secretary to the commissioners of his majesty's revenue in Ireland. . . . Ed. by Hon. G. J. W. Agar-Ellis, Lord Dover. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1829. Ports. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1831.

MS. in Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 4194. Other Ellis papers *ibid.* 28875–956.

112. Letters of the Duke and Duchess of Buckingham chiefly addressed to King James I of England. Publ. and possibly ed. by T. G. Stevenson, 1 vol. 8vo. Edinburgh. 1834.

113. The Loseley manuscripts . . . from the reign of Henry VIII to that of James I. Preserved . . . at Loseley House, in Surrey. Ed. by A. J. Kempe. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1836.

Has some letters of James I, and some documents illustrating Sir George Chaworth's embassy to the Infanta Isabella Clara Eugenia [1621]. Cf. Hist. MSS. Comm. Rep. vii. 1879. pp. 596 *seq.* for an account of these and other papers.

114. The correspondence of Sir Thomas Hanmer . . . with a memoir of his life. Ed. by Sir H. Bunbury. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1838.

Useful for 1710–14.

115. The court of King James the First . . . to which are added letters . . of the most distinguished characters of the court. By G. Goodman. Ed. by J. S. Brewer. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1839. Ports.

MS. in Bodl. Libr. Cf. Original letters of Godfrey Goodman together with materials for his life. Ed. J. E. B. Mayor. Camb. Antiq. Soc. ii. 1864.

116. The Egerton papers: a collection of public and private documents chiefly illustrative of the times of Elizabeth and James I. . . . Ed. by J. P. Collier. 1 vol. Camd. Soc. 1840.

MSS. accumulated by Sir T. Egerton, Lord Chancellor under James I. Cf. Hist. MSS. Comm., Rep. xi, App. vii, Bridgewater Trust Office MSS.

117. Letters illustrative of the reign of William III from 1696 to 1708 addressed to the Duke of Shrewsbury . . . by J. Vernon, Secretary of State. Ed. by G. P. R. James. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1841.

Valuable, especially for 1696–1702.

117 A. Reprints of rare tracts & imprints of ancient manuscripts &c. chiefly illustrative of the history of the northern counties and prints at the press of M. A. Richardson. 7 vols. 8vo. Newcastle. *c.* 1843–8.

Mainly relating to Newcastle in the 17th century, especially *c.* 1639–45.

118. Letters of the kings of England. Ed. by J. O. Halliwell. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1846.

Vol. ii contains many letters of James I and Charles I.

119. The court and times of James the First; illustrated by authentic and confidential letters. Ed. by R. F. Williams. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1848.

Mainly the newsletters of J. Chamberlain and J. Mead, pr. from transcripts made by T. Birch; originals now among the Domestic State Papers in the Public Record Office. Cf. E. P. Statham's A Jacobean letter-writer. The life and times of John Chamberlain [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. *c.* 1920].

120. The court and times of Charles the First; illustrated by authentic and confidential letters . . . including memoirs of the mission in England of the Capuchin friars by Father Cyprien de Gamache. Ed. by R. F. Williams. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1848.

Mainly newsletters written by or to J. Mead, pr. from transcripts made by T. Birch: originals in Public Record Office. Cf. No. 1827.

121. Memoirs of the reign of Charles the First [Fairfax Correspondence, i and ii, to 1642]. Ed. by G. W. Johnson. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1848.

See No. 1160 for vols. iii and iv of the Fairfax correspondence.

122. Letters to and from Henry Savile, envoy at Paris and vice-chamberlain to Charles II and James II. Including letters from . . . George Marquess of Halifax. Ed. by W. D. Cooper. Camd. Soc. 1857.

Savile's letters from Paris cover 1679–82, those of Halifax 1679–86. The letters were drawn mainly from a MS. in the Duke of Devonshire's possession and from the secretary of state's letter-books in the Public Record Office. See also No. 171 n.

123. A brief historical relation of state affairs from September 1678 to April 1714. By N. Luttrell. 6 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1857.

From MS. in library of All Souls, Oxford. A daily record of public events, extracted from newsletters &c. Valuable as a guide to what the general public knew of contemporary politics.

124. Calendar of State Papers, Domestic series.

James I. 4 vols. 1857–9, with Addenda vol. 1580–1625, 1872; Charles I, 22 vols. 1625–49, 1858–93 with addenda vol. 1625–49, 1897; 1649–60, 13 vols. 1875–86; 1660–81, 22 vols. 1860–1921; 1689–96, 7 vols. 1895–1913; 1702–4, 2 vols. 1916–24. Cf. S. C. Lomas, The state papers of the early Stuarts and the interregnum. Trans. Royal Hist. Soc., 2nd series, xvi.

125. Letters from George Lord Carew to Sir Thomas Roe. Ed. by Sir J. Maclean. Camd. Soc. 1860.

Forms a diary of public events, Jan. 1615–Jan. 1618. Originals in P.R.O. Dom. S.P.

126. On four letters from Lord Bacon to Christian IV King of Denmark [16 June 1619–13 Jan. 1621] together with observations on the part taken by him in the grants of monopolies made by James I. Ed. by S. R. Gardiner. Archaeologia xli. 1867.

127. On certain letters of Diego Sarmiento de Acuna, Count of Gondomar giving an account of the affair of the Earl of Somerset, with remarks on the career of Somerset as a public man. Ed. by S. R. Gardiner. Archaeologia xli. 1867.

128. Notes on the treaty carried on at Ripon between King Charles I and the convenanters of Scotland, 1640, taken by Sir J. Borough, Garter King of Arms. Ed. by J. Bruce. Camd. Soc. 1869.

129. Historical notices of the reign of Charles I [1630–46]. By N. Wallington. Ed. by R. Webb. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1869.

Notices of events arranged under subjects and compiled from newsletters and newspapers.

130. Les derniers Stuarts à Saint-Germain en Laye. By La Marquise Campana de Cavelli. 2 vols. fol. Paris. 1871. Illus.

Contains numerous documents from many foreign archives to illustrate the lives of James II and Mary of Modena 1673–89. An article in the Edinburgh Review for April 1882, pp. 291–321, brings out its importance, especially for 1685–89. Cf. The Stuart papers relating chiefly to Queen Mary of Modena and the exiled court of King James II. Ed. by F. Madan. 2 vols. Roxburghe Club. 1889. Pr. from Bodl. Libr. MSS. Add. *C.* 106–7.

131. The Fortescue papers; consisting chiefly of letters relating to state affairs, collected by J. Packer, secretary to George Villiers, [first] Duke of Buckingham. Camd. Soc. 1871. Ed. by S. R. Gardiner.

Pr. from MS. in the possession of the Hon. J. M. Fortescue.

132. Trevelyan Papers. Parts II and III. Ed. by J. P. Collier, Sir W. C. Trevelyan, and Sir C. E. Trevelyan. 2 vols. Camd. Soc. 1872–3.

A family correspondence of very varied interest: mainly relating to the Western counties.

133. Wilhelm III von Oranien und Georg Friedrich von Waldeck. Ed. by P. L. Muller. 2 vols. 8vo. The Hague. 1873.

Contains correspondence, in French, of William and Waldeck 1675–92. Valuable for English history 1688–90.

134. De La Warr MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm., Rep. IV, 1873, pp. 276–317.

Includes correspondence of Lionel Cranfield, Earl of Middlesex. Cf. Sackville MSS. *ibid.* Rep. vii, Pt. I. 1879

135. Letters addressed from London to Sir Joseph Williamson . . . 1673 and 1674. Ed. by W. D. Christie. 2 vols. Camd. Soc. 1874.

Newsletters written from the secretary of state's office.

136. Sutherland MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm., Rep. V. 1876.

Valuable series of newsletters for the interregnum and restoration.

137. Pine Coffin MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm., Rep. V. 1876.

Newsletters, *c.* 1685–1700.

138. Correspondence of the family of Hatton being chiefly letters addressed to Christopher, first Viscount Hatton 1601–1704. Ed. by E. M. Thompson. 2 vols. Camd. Soc. 1878.

Pr. from Brit. Mus. Add. MSS. 29548–29596. Valuable for 1660–1700.

139. An index of the names of the royalists whose estates were confiscated during the commonwealth. 1 vol. 4to. Index Soc. 1879. By M. G. W. Peacock.

Cf. Index nominum to the royalist composition papers, vol. i. A. to F. By W. P. W. Phillimore. Index Library. 1889.

140. Ashburnham MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm., Rep. VIII, Pt. III. 1881.

An artificial collection with many 17th-century official papers: now among the Stowe MSS. in Brit. Mus.

141. A secret negociation with Charles the First 1643–1644. Ed. by B. M. Gardiner. Camd. Soc. Misc. viii. 1883.

Pr. from Tanner MS. Bodl. Libr.

142. The Wentworth papers 1705–1739 selected from the . . . correspondence of Thomas Wentworth Lord Raby created in 1711 Earl of Strafford. Ed. by J. J. Cartwright. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1883.

Selected from MSS. in the Brit. Mus.

143. Catalogue of the collection of autograph letters and historical documents formed . . . by Alfred Morrison. Ed. by A. W. Thibaudeau. 6 vols. la. 4to. s.l. 1883–92.

Many 17th-century items. Often letters are reproduced in full, some in facsimile. The arrangement is alphabetical. Valuable newsletters [1667–75] are summarized as The Bulstrode papers [1897] in one of a second series of 6 vols. Cf. Hist. MSS. Comm., Rep. IX, Pt. II, 1895.

144. The Nicholas papers. Correspondence of Sir Edward Nicholas secretary of state. Ed. by Sir G. F. Warner. Camd. Soc. 4 vols. 1886–1920.

1641–60. Selected from Brit. Mus. Egerton MSS.

145. Cowper MSS. I–III. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1888–9.

I and II contain papers of Sir John Coke 1603–44. Valuable for his secretaryship of state 1625–39, and for naval affairs. III has letters to Thomas Coke temp. Anne.

146. Rutland MSS. I and II. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1888, 1891.

Mainly Manners family papers, covering the whole period, and rich in ladies' letters. The Earl of Rutland's diary for 1639 is useful for the Scottish war.

147. The constitutional documents of the Puritan revolution. 1628–1660. Ed. by S. R. Gardiner. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1889. Later eds. 1899 and 1906.

Second and third ed. include documents of the opening years of Charles I's reign. Title altered to read ' 1625–60 '. Valuable alike for documents and introduction.

148. Le Fleming MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1890.

A valuable series of newsletters *c.* 1660–1700 : also extracts from Sir Daniel Fleming's book of accounts 1656–88.

149. Beaufort MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1891.

Contains letters of Charles I to the Marquis of Worcester 1639–45 ; journal of the siege of Colchester, family letters temp. Charles II, and a parliamentary diary 18 Dec. 1680–8 Jan. 1681.

150. Clarke Papers. Selections from the papers of William Clarke, secretary to the Council of the army 1647–9 and to General Monck and the commanders of the army in Scotland 1651–60. Ed. by C. H. Firth. 4 vols. Camd. Soc. 1891–1901.

MSS. at Worcester College, Oxford. Especially valuable for the debates of the Army Council.

151. Portland MSS. I–IX. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1891–1923.

I : originally House of Lords papers borrowed by J. Nalson, important for 1641–60 ; II : Cavendish papers, Newcastle's correspondence temp. Anne, letters of Nathaniel Harley 1682–1720, and Thomas Baskerville's tours in England ; III : Harley family papers 1603–1700 ; IV, V, VI : Harley's official correspondence temp. Anne ; VII : letters from W. Stratford, Canon of Christ Church, 1710–1729 ; VIII : official peti-

tions to Harley 1700–08, and to Queen Anne 1704–08; IX: letter-book of Sir J. Holles, temp. James I, letters to and from J. Vernon, envoy to Copenhagen 1704–07, and Strafford's letters from the Hague and Utrecht, 1711–14.

152. Some sources of history for the Monmouth Rebellion and the Bloody Assizes. By A. L. Humphreys. Somersetshire Arch. and Natural Hist. Soc. Proc. 1892. pp. 312–26.

153. Fitzherbert MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1893.

Contains letters to Sir George Treby 1671–1700 (mainly legal for William III's reign); and papers relating to the Popish Plot [1674–9].

154. Lonsdale MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1893.

Contains: parliamentary diaries 24 Apr.-12 June 1626 and 4 June 1628–25 Feb. 1629; a tour in Scotland 1629; miscellaneous correspondence 1639–1711.

155. Select statutes and other constitutional documents illustrative of the reigns of Elizabeth and James I. Ed. by Sir G. W. Prothero. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1894. Later eds. 1898, 1906, and 1913.

Late eds. contain a few corrections and additions. Valuable for documents and intro.

156. Lindsey MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1895.

Mainly papers of Sir Thomas Osborne, Earl of Danby 1667–88. Other Danby papers are briefly noticed in Leeds MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1888. Most of Danby's papers are in Brit. Mus. Add. MSS. 28040–54, 28071–94, 38849 B. In the Retrospective Review, Series II, vol. ii, 1828, is an article on the letters of Charles Bertie to Arlington when envoy to Denmark 1670–2.

157. Correspondence of Henry Earl of Clarendon and James Earl of Abingdon, chiefly relating to the Monmouth insurrection [1683–85]. Ed. by C. E. Doble. Oxf. Hist. Soc., Collectanea, III. 1896. Illus.

158. Foljambe MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1897.

Contains letters from James Duke of York to William Prince of Orange. 29 Oct. 1678–27 Nov. 1679.

159. Somerset MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1898.

Correspondence of the Seymour family, relating to the civil war in the west, or to Anne's reign.

160. Ailesbury MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1898.

Family correspondence from *c.* 1650–1714, and letters of Edward Cooke from Ireland, temp. Charles II.

161. Leyborne-Popham MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1899.

Has naval papers of Edward Popham temp. Commonwealth, W. Clarke's papers 1650–61, the autobiography of G. Clarke, useful for Williamite wars in Ireland, and Mysteria Revelata by J. Collins, an account of the Restoration.

162. Montagu of Beaulieu MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1900.

Mainly Montagu family correspondence during the first half of the seventeenth century.

163. Rariora: being notes of some of the printed books, manuscripts, historical documents, medals, engravings . . . collected 1858–1900 by John Eliot Hodgkin. 3 vols. 4to. Lond. 1902.

See Eng. Hist. Rev. 1903, xviii. 390–2, for a notice of some of the items. Cf. Eliot Hodgkin MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1897, which describes this artificial collection covering the whole period.

164. Calendar of the Stuart papers . . . at Windsor Castle. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1902.

Jacobite papers of little value before 1712.

165. Stuart Tracts. 1603–1693. Ed. by C. H. Firth. 1 vol. 8vo. Westminster. 1903.

Repr. *inter alia* Fairfax, Short Memorials, A true relation of Major-General Sir Thomas Morgan's progress in France and Flanders [1699]; A relation of the great sufferings and strange adventures of Henry Pitman [1689]. Cf. Later Stuart Tracts. Ed. by G. A. Aitken. 1 vol. 8vo. Westminster. 1903, contains Petty's Political Arithmetic [1690] and various pieces of Defoe and Arbuthnot. Both vols. originally formed part of Arber's An English Garner, 8 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1877–96.

166. Wombwell MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm., Various II, 1903.

Papers of Lord Fauconberg after the Restoration, including some on his mission to Italy in 1669–70; otherwise relates to family affairs or to Yorkshire.

167. Royal & loyal sufferers. Ed. by C. Deedes. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1903.

Repr. Electra of Sophocles presented to . . . the Lady Elizabeth. By C. Wase [The Hague, 1649]; An exact narrative . . . of his . . . majesties escape from Worcester [1660] ΕΙΚΩΝ ΒΑΣΙΛΙΚΗ or the true pourtraiture of . . . Charles II [1660]; The loyal sacrifice . . . Sir Charles Lucas and Sir George Lisle [1648]. Only the second is repr. in full.

168. Harford MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm., Various II, 1903.

Mainly letters from exiled royalists to Sir Marmaduke Langdale, 1650–60.

169. Select statutes cases and documents to illustrate English constitutional history 1660–1832, with a Supplement from 1832–1894. Ed. by C. G. Robertson. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1904 and 1913.

Later ed. has introductory notes.

170. Stopford-Sackville MSS. I. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1904.

Has letters on Monmouth's rebellion.

171. Bath MSS. I–III. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1904–8.

I: Harley's correspondence, valuable for Anne's reign, accounts of the siege of Brampton Bryan 1643, and miscellaneous correspondence; II: miscellaneous, including Holles papers, useful for the royalists in exile, and letters from H. Savile 1677–9; III: Prior papers, valuable for the treaty of Ryswick and English embassy at Paris 1698–9. A brief description of the Bath MSS. is in Hist. MSS. Comm., Rep. III, pp. 193–4, and a catalogue of Henry Coventry's official foreign correspondence *ibid.* Rep. IV, pp. 228–51.

172. Ormonde MSS. New series, IV, pp. 374–598. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1906.

These letters of Sir R. Southwell to Ormonde from Sept. 1677–Feb. 1680 form practically a continuous diary of English politics, and illustrate the proceedings of the council. Cf. No. 3286.

173. Verulam MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1906.

Mainly papers of Sir H. Grimston: an inventory, 1644, is valuable for social history.

173 A. Letters of Philip Gawdy 1579–1616. Ed. by J. H. Jeayes. Roxburghe Club. 1906.

Pr. from Brit. Mus. Add. MSS. 27395–9 and Egerton MSS. 2713–22. Cf. Gawdy MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1885, a private family correspondence covering the seventeenth century.

174. Some unpublished letters of Gilbert Burnet the historian. Camd. Soc. Misc. xi. 1907. Ed. by H. C. Foxcroft.

Newsletters addressed to Halifax, Jan.–Sept. 1680. From an 18th-century transcript in the possession of Earl Spencer.

175. Magdalene College MSS. Pepys MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1911.

Mainly royalist papers, 1644–51.

175 A. Finch MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1913, 1922.

Vol. i has correspondence of Winchelsea during his Turkish embassy, 1660–68, vol. ii has private and official correspondence of the first and second Earls of Nottingham, the latter being valuable for 1689–90.

176. Harvey Bruce MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm., Various VII, 1914.

Mainly letters addressed to Sir G. Clifton during the first half of the seventeenth century. Has a description of Scotland in 1617.

177. Extracts from Jacobite correspondence 1712–14. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxx. 1915. By L. G. W. Legg.

From Arch. des. Aff. Étr., Paris.

178. Downshire MSS. I, Pts. I and II. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1924.

Comprises the correspondence of Sir W. Trumbull 1683–1714, including many state papers temp. William III.

(*b*) LATER WORKS

179. A complete history of England with the lives of all the kings and queens thereof [to William III]. By W. Kennet, Bishop of Peterborough. 3 vols. fol. Lond. 1706. 2nd ed. 1719.

Vols. i and ii comprise histories collected and edited by J. Hughes, including Camden's Annals of James I and Wilson's History of King James (38). 2nd ed., corrected with additions to vol. iii. Kennet's account 1660–1702 is useful. Cf. North (84).

180. The history of England from the first entrance of Julius Caesar [to 1688]. By L. Echard. 3 vols. fol. Lond. 1707–18. 3rd ed. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1720.

Ed. of 1720 has additions. Cf. An Appendix to the three volumes of . . . Echard's History of England, consisting of several explanations and amendments . . . apologies and vindications, by the same author [sm. fol. Lond. 1720]. Echard also wrote : The history of the revolution and the establishment of England in 1688. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1725.

181. The history of the revolutions in England under the family of the Stuarts [1603–90]. By P. J. D'Orlêans. Trans. by J. Stevens. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1711. Later ed. 1722.

Trans. of Histoire des révolutions d'Angleterre, 4to. Paris. 1693–4. Intro. by L. Echard. A Catholic history.

182. History of the life and reign of Queen Anne, illustrated with all the medals struck in this reign . . . and other useful and ornamental cuts. By A. Boyer. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1722. Later ed. 1735.

Appendix of papers, and annual list of persons dying in this reign, with characters. Based on Annals but incorporated later material. Very useful, especially for parliamentary history.

183. The critical history of England. By J. Oldmixon. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1724–6.

Criticizes Clarendon and Echard, but defends Burnet.

184. The history of England, written in French by Mr. Rapin de Thoyras. Translated into English with additional notes [and a continuation to the accession of George II] by N. Tindal. 28 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1726–47. Maps. Engravings: Medals. 3rd ed. in fol. 5 vols. fol. Lond. 1743–5.

Vols. i and ii of fol. ed. end in 1688; vols. iii-v (vol. iv being in two parts, which are generally separately lettered IV and V) form the continuation, 1689–1727. A bibliography of the French editions is in Raoul de Cazenove's Rapin-Thoyras, sa Famille, sa Vie et ses Œuvres, 4to. Paris. 1866; and there are bibliographical notes in Lowndes, p. 2047 (where is a list of illustrations of the fol. ed.) and in Dict. Nat. Biog. xvi. 740. A careful and valuable work.

185. The history of England, during the reigns of the royal house of Stuart. By J. Oldmixon. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1730.

Led to a controversy with Atterbury. Oldmixon also wrote: The history of England during the reigns of King William and Queen Mary, Queen Anne, King George I, being the sequel of the reigns of the Stuarts. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1735. Cf. his The secret history of Europe in four parts compleat . . . for 50 years past, with . . . original papers [8vo. Lond. 1712–15].

186. The history of England during the reigns of King William, Queen Anne and King George I, with an introductory review of the reigns of the royal brothers, Charles and James. By J. Ralph. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1744–6.

Vol. i. 1660–88, ii. 1689–1702 (only). A careful compilation, giving authorities. Excellent use made of pamphlets, Ralph having obtained possession of collection formed by Somers.

187. A general history of England . . . from the earliest times [to 1654]. By T. Carte. 4 vols. fol. Lond. 1747–55.

188. The history of Great Britain. By D. Hume. 2 vols. 4to. Edin. and Lond. 1754–7. Later ed. 8 vols. 4to. Lond. 1770.

1st ed. covers only 1603–88. Later ed. is entitled 'The history of England from the invasion of Julius Caesar to the Revolution in 1688'. T. Smollett and others published continuations of Hume.

189. The history of Great Britain from the restoration to the accession of the house of Hanover. By J. Macpherson. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1775.

190. The history of Great Britain from the revolution to the accession of George I. By A. Cunningham. Ed. by W. Thomson. 2 vols. fol. Lond. and Edin. 1787.

Trans. from Latin. Full of interesting anecdotes, but to be used with caution.

191. Transactions during the reign of Queen Anne from the Union to the death of that princess. By C. Hamilton. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1790.

A few original documents illustrating Jacobite intrigues: otherwise of little value.

192. The history of political transactions and of parties from the restoration of King Charles the Second to the death of King William. By T. Somerville. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1792.

Cf. the same author's The history of Great Britain during the reign of Queen Anne. With . . . original papers [1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1798]. This is still useful.

193. A history of the early part of the reign of James the Second. By C. J. Fox. Ed. by V. Fox, Lord Holland. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1808.

App. has the correspondence of Barillon, the French ambassador at London, Dec. 1684–Dec. 1685.

194. Observations on the historical work of . . . Charles James Fox, with a narrative of . . . the enterprise of the Earl of Argyle, in 1685, by Sir P. Hume. By G. Rose. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1809.

Hume's narrative is important. Cf. S. Heywood's Vindication of Mr. Fox's history, 1811.

195. A history of England to 1688. By J. Lingard. 8 vols. 4to. Lond. 1819–30. Later ed. 10 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1854–5 and several reprints, with an abridgement and continuation by H. N. Birt [Lond. 1903 and 1912].

A careful survey from a moderate Roman Catholic point of view.

196. A history of the British empire from the accession of Charles I to the restoration. By George Brodie. 4 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1820. Later ed. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1866.

Title of 1866 ed.: 'A constitutional history &c.' Criticism of Hume.

197. History of the commonwealth of England. From its commencement to the restoration of Charles the Second. By W. Godwin. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1824–8.

Stops in 1658; useful for pamphlet literature.

198. Histoire de la révolution de 1688 en Angleterre [1660–1688]. By F. A. J. Mazure. 3 vols. 8vo. Paris. 1825.

Useful for extracts from French ambassador's dispatches.

199. The constitutional history of England from the accession of Henry VII to the death of George II. By H. Hallam. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1827. 8th ed. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1855.

Has a steady Whig bias.

200. Commentaries on the life and reign of Charles I. By Isaac D'Israeli. 5 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1828–31. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1851. Ed. by B Disraeli aft. Earl of Beaconsfield.

201. Essays and orations. By Sir H. Halford. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1831.

Contains 'An account of the opening of the tomb of King Charles I at Windsor' in 1813.

202. History of the revolution in England in 1688, comprising a view of the reign of James II, from his accession to the enterprise of the prince of Orange. By Sir J. Mackintosh. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1834. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Paris. 1834.

Chs. i–xi, only by Mackintosh. A careful piece of work, to which is appended a selection from the dispatches of the papal nuncio D'Adda, and other documents. The materials collected are in Add. MSS. 34487–526. The ed. of 1836–40 (in Lardner's Cabinet Cyclopaedia, 8vo. Lond.) has a continuation by William Wallace and Robert Bell. Macaulay's review (repr. in his Essays) is useful.

203. Critical and historical essays contributed to the Edinburgh Review. By T. Lord Macaulay. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1843. Later ed. 1903. Ed. by F. C. Montague.

204. The history of England, from the accession of James II. By T. B. Macaulay. 5 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1849–61. Later eds. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1907. Ed. by T. F. Henderson. 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1913–15. Illus. Ed. by Sir C. H. Firth.

Ed. of 1907 has many useful notes added. Ed. of 1913–15 has nearly a thousand illustrations of every kind. There is a good review of Macaulay's account of foreign relations by J. M. Kemble in Frazer's Magazine for Feb. 1856.

205. History of Charles the First and the English revolution [1625–49]. By F. P. G. Guizot. Trans. by A. R. Scoble. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1854. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1856. Trans. by W. Hazlitt.

Appendix has a few original documents.

206. History of Oliver Cromwell and the English commonwealth [1649–58]. By F. P. G. Guizot. Trans. by A. R. Scoble. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1854.

Still useful for documents from French and Spanish archives. A trans. of Histoire de la république d'Angleterre et de Cromwell. 2 vols. 8vo. Paris. 1854.

207. History of Richard Cromwell and the restoration. By F. P. G. Guizot. Trans. by A. R. Scoble. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1856.

Has many dispatches of the French ambassador.

208. The English constitution to the reign of King Charles the Second. By A. Amos. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1857.

209. Studies and illustrations of the great rebellion. By J. L. Sanford. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1858.

Includes essays on: Early life of Oliver Cromwell; Constitutional returns to the Long Parliament; Strafford and Pym; Parliamentary Royalism; The Earl of Essex; Long Marston Moor; Cavalier and Roundhead letters 1645 [mainly from Tanner MS. 60. Bodl. Libr.]. Still useful.

210. Omitted chapters of the history of England from the death of Charles I to the battle of Dunbar. By A. Bisset. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1864–7.

2nd ed. History of the Commonwealth of England from the death of Charles I to the expulsion of the Long Parliament. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1867.

211. History of England comprising the reign of Queen Anne until the peace of Utrecht, 1701–1713. By Philip Henry, 5th Earl Stanhope. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1870. 4th ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1872.

Sound and useful.

212. Europäische Geschichte im achtzehnten Jahrhundert. By C. von Noorden. 3 vols. 8vo. Düsseldorf. 1870–82.

213. Paradoxes and puzzles. By J. Paget. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1874.

Includes a 2nd ed. of The New Examen (originally published in Blackwood's Magazine) in which Macaulay's accounts of Marlborough, the Massacre of Glencoe, the Highlands of Scotland, Dundee and William Penn, are adversely criticized.

214. A History of England principally in the seventeenth century. By L. von Ranke. 6 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1875.

A trans. of Englische Geschichte (Berlin, 1859–69); has important appendices consisting of critical studies and documents, including the dispatches in French of the Brandenburg agent 1690–5, and William's letters in Dutch to Heinsius 1692–1702.

215. Der Fall des Hauses Stuart und die Succession des Hauses Hannover [1660–1714]. By O. Klopp. 14 vols. 8vo. Vienna. 1875–88.

The best account of English foreign relations, especially from about 1678.

216. The first two Stuarts and the Puritan revolution, 1603–1660. By S. R. Gardiner. Epochs of Modern History, 1876.

217. The History of Great Britain during the reign of Queen Anne. By F. W. Wyon. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1876.

Useful.

218. Secret history of Charles II. By J. E. E. D. Lord Acton. The Home and Foreign Review, July 1882.

Mainly concerned with James de la Cloche. Repr. in Acton's Historical Essays and studies, ed. by J. N. Figgis and R. V. Laurence [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1907].

219. History of England from the accession of James I to the outbreak of the civil war, 1603–42. By S. R. Gardiner. 10 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1883–4. Maps. Plans.

This is the second and revised edition of the History first published as follows: History of England from the accession of James I to the disgrace of Chief-Justice Coke, 1603–16, 2 vols. 1863; Prince Charles and the Spanish marriage, 1617–23, 2 vols. 1869; History of England under the Duke of Buckingham and Charles I, 1624–8, 2 vols. 1875; The personal government of Charles I, 1628–37, 2 vols. 1877; The fall of the monarchy of Charles I, 1637–42, 2 vols. 1882. The standard history. The introductions in the first edition contain accounts of the authorities used which are omitted in the second edition. Cf. Usher (249).

220. History of the great civil war, 1642–9. By S. R. Gardiner. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1886–91. Maps. Plans. Later ed. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1893. Maps. Plans.

Ed. of 1893 revised. Continued in his History of the commonwealth and protectorate [1649–56]. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1894–1901. Maps. Plans. Later ed. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1903. Maps. Plans. Ed. of 1903 has a number of corrections and references to new authorities by C. H. Firth.

221. Some verdicts of history reviewed. By W. Stebbing. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1887.

Has studies of Shaftesbury, Cowley, Prior, Bolingbroke, and New England and Virginia.

222. Cromwell and the insurrection of 1655. By Sir C. H. Firth. Eng. Hist. Rev. iii. 1888.

Ibid. 1889 for a reply by R. F. D. Palgrave and a reply by Firth. This controversy proves the reality of the plot against the protectorate. Cf. No. 872 n.

223. Side-lights on the Stuarts. By F. A. Inderwick. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1888. Later ed. 1891. Illus.

The essay on Monmouth's rebellion supplies statistics from gaol-books &c. The other essays are on: Lady Arabella Stuart (with many letters); Witchcraft; King Charles I; The regicides; Merrie England; The king's healing.

224. The constitutional experiments of the commonwealth: a study of the years 1649–1660. By E. Jenks. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1890.

Reviewed by C. H. Firth in Eng. Hist. Rev. vi. 1891.

225. The interregnum [1648–1660]: studies of the commonwealth, legislative, social and legal. By F. A. Inderwick. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1891. Facsimiles of coins.

226. A student's manual of English constitutional history. By D. J. Medley. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1894. 6th ed. 1925.

A very useful summary of constitutional history as a whole.

227. Geschichte des letzten Ministeriums Königin Annas von England [1710–14] und der englischen Thronfolgefrage. By F. Salomon. 1 vol. 8vo. Gotha. 1894.

Prints in appendices documents from foreign archives and from MSS. in Brit. Mus.

228. Cromwell's major-generals. By D. W. Rannie. Eng. Hist. Rev. x. 1895.

229. Historical sketches of notable persons and events in the reigns of James I and Charles I. By T. Carlyle. Ed. by A. Carlyle. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1898.

230. Geschichte der Revolution in England. By A. Stern. 1 vol. 8vo. Berlin. 1898.

231. The relations of Defoe and Harley [1703–11]. Ed. by T. Bateson. Eng. Hist. Rev. xv. 1900.

232. The development of political parties during the reign of Queen Anne. By W. F. Lord. In Trans. of Royal Hist. Soc., N.S., xiv. 1900.

233. English public opinion after the Restoration. By G. B. Hertz. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1902.

Attempts to give 'the people's idea of politics' 1660–1702.

234. Cromwell and the crown. By Sir C. H. Firth. Eng. Hist. Rev. xvii. 1902, xviii. 1903.

235. The valet's tragedy and other studies. By A. Lang. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1903. Illus.

Includes essays on The mystery of James de la Cloche and The mystery of Sir Edmund Berry Godfrey.

236. James I and Sir Edward Coke. By R. G. Usher. In Eng. Hist. Rev. xviii. 1903.

Sets other accounts against Coke's own and concludes that Coke did not 'successfully beard the king'.

237. The failure of the humble petition and advice. By R. C. H. Catterall. Amer. Hist. Rev. ix. 1903–4.

238. England under the Stuarts. By G. M. Trevelyan. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1904. Maps. Bibl. 12th ed. 1925.

239. The Cambridge Modern History, vols. iii, iv, v. Ed. by Sir A. W. Ward, Sir G. W. Prothero, and S. Leathes. 8vo. Camb. 1905–8.

List of authorities for each volume. English History in vol. iii. 1603–25; iv. 1625–60; v. 1660–1714.

240. The history of England 1603–1660. By F. C. Montague. Pol. Hist. of England. vii. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1907. Maps. Bibl.

241. The junto. By T. Merz. 1 vol. 8vo. Newcastle. 1907. Ports.

Mainly on lives and personalities of Somers, Wharton, Russell, Montague, and Spencer. Intro. by W. F. Lord.

242. A history of modern liberty, vol. iii. The struggle with the Stuarts [1603–47]. By J. Mackinnon. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1908.

Practically a general history of England and Scotland.

243. The constitutional history of England. By F. W. Maitland. Ed. by H. A. L. Fisher. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1908.

Contains surveys of the constitution in 1625 and 1727.

244. The last years of the protectorate. By Sir C. H. Firth. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1909. Bibl. note.

A continuation of Gardiner (220) on the same scale.

245. The history of England 1702–1760. By I. S. Leadam. Pol. hist. of England. ix. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1909. Maps. Plans. Bibl.

Probably the best history of Anne's reign.

246. The history of England 1660–1702. By Sir R. Lodge. Pol. hist. of England. viii. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1910. Maps. Bibl.

247. Four lectures on the Puritan revolution. By T. H. Green. Ed. by K. N. Bell. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1912.

Also in Green's Collected Works [1888].

248. The suspension of the Habeas Corpus Act and the revolution of 1689. By C. C. Crawford. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxx. 1915.

249. A critical study of the historical method of Samuel Rawson Gardiner with an excursus on the historical conception of the puritan revolution from Clarendon to Gardiner. By R. G. Usher. 1 vol. 8vo. Washington Univ. Studies. St. Louis. 1915.

For a discussion of Gardiner's historical methods see Times Literary Supplement, 25 Sept. to 18 Dec. 1919.

250. The Derwentdale plot, 1663. By H. Gee. Trans. Roy. Hist. Soc., 3rd Ser. xi. 1917.

251. English political parties and leaders in the reign of Queen Anne 1702–1710. By W. T. Morgan. 1 vol. 8vo. New Haven. 1920. Bibl.

Based on much research. Cf. his: The ministerial revolution of 1710 in England. Political Science Quarterly, xxxvi, 1921.

252. A history of the Tory party 1640–1714. By K. Feiling. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1924.

Other similar works are by: C. B. R. Kent [1908] and M. Woods [1924]. Cf. The history of party, vol. i. 1666–1714. By G. W. Cooke. 8vo. Lond. 1836.

¶ 2. CENTRAL ADMINISTRATION

(i) General and Miscellaneous.
(ii) Privy Council: (*a*) General. (*b*) Cabinet Council.
(iii) Star Chamber.

Since the Privy Council was the mainspring of the whole central administration, Adair (275) supplies a guide to the materials, both printed and manuscript, for administrative history. Gerould (25) and other general bibliographies will also be found useful, while the more specialized bibliography in Mrs. Higham's Principal Secretary of State (274) should not be neglected.

But there was hardly an aspect of English life in which the hand of the central administration was not felt, and a student of its activities should consult works dealing with local government, the control of the press and of the drama, the development of social or economic life, the enforcement of the national religion, and other similar topics. As the Star Chamber stands on the border-line between administration and law, recourse should be made also to the legal section. For those branch establishments by which certain provincial areas were governed, the Councils of the North and of Wales, the books by Miss Reid (271) and Miss Skeel (3439) provide ample bibliographies.

(i) GENERAL AND MISCELLANEOUS

(*a*) Sources. (*b*) Later Works.

(*a*) Sources

253. A collection of ordinances and regulations for the government of the royal household, from Edward III to King William and Queen Mary. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1790.

Published for the Society of Antiquaries.

254. Order for his Highnes Court, given at Richmond the 16th of October 1610. Archaeologia xiv. Lond. 1803.

This is an order for the regulation of the household of Prince Henry.

255. A true collection as well of all the Kinges Majesties offices and fees in any the courtes at Westminster as of all the offices and fees of His Majesties honorable household. Archaeologia vol. xv. Lond. 1806.

A list for the year 1606.

256. Issues of the Exchequer; being payments made out of His Majesty's revenue during the reign of King James I. Ed. by F. Devon. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1836.

Extracts from the records in the Pell office.

257. Notes of materials for a history of the public departments. By F. S. Thomas. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1846.

Valuable for the history of the secretary of state and of the Signet Office.

258. The secret service expenses of Chsrles II and James II [1679–88]. By J. Y. Akerman. Camd. Soc. 1851.

259. Documents on the State Paper Office. Ed. by W. Noel Sainsbury. 30th Report of Dep. Keeper of Public Records App. 212–93. Lond. 1869.

260. Account of the English Court in 1704. By E. von Spanheim. Eng. Hist. Rev. vol. ii. 1887.

Best text pr. in French as an app. to Relation de la cour de France en 1690. Ed. by E. Bourgeois. 1 vol. 8vo. Paris. 1900.

261. An index to bills of privy signet, commonly called Signet bills 1584 to 1596 and 1603 to 1624 with a calendar of writs of privy seal 1601 to 1603. Ed. by W. P. W. Phillimore. British Record Soc. Index lib. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1890.

There is also a calendar of Privy Seals 1–7 Charles I in the 43rd Report of the Deputy Keeper (App. pp. 1–205), and 8–11 Charles I in the 48th Report (App. pp. 451–560).

262. Maxims and instructions for ministers of state. By Daniel Defoe. Ed. by G. F. Warner. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxii. 1907.

From Brit. Mus. Lansdowne MS. 98 pp. 223–46. Describes the functions of government about 1704.

263. Bibliotheca Lindesiana. A bibliography of royal proclamations of the Tudor and Stuart sovereigns and others published under authority 1485–1714. Ed. by R. R. Steele. 2 vols. 4to. Oxf. 1910.

I. England and Wales. II. Scotland and Ireland. Has extremely good indexes and a valuable introduction.

(*b*) Later Works

264. Thomas Scot's services as intelligencer during the Commonwealth. By T. Scot. Ed. by C. H. Firth. Eng. Hist. Rev. vol. xii. 1897.

265. Thurloe and the Post Office. By C. H. Firth. Eng. Hist. Rev. vol. xiii. July 1898. Lond. 1898.

Cf. The secrecy of the post. By E. R. Turner. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxxiii. July 1918.

266. Cromwell's constitutional experiments. By J. P. Wallis. 19th Century, vol. xlvii. March 1900.

267. The history of the British Post Office. By J. C. Hemmeon. Harvard Economic Studies vii. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. Mass. 1912.

Cf. H. Joyce, The history of the Post Office. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1893; and J. W. Hyde, The early history of the post in grant and farm [to 1685]. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1894.

268. The establishment of the committee of both kingdoms. By W. Notestein. Amer. Hist. Rev. xvii. Apr. 1912.

269. The lords justices of England. By E. R. Turner. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxix. July 1914.

270. The establishment of the great farm of the English customs. By A. P. Newton. Trans. of R. Hist. Soc. 4th Ser. vol. i. 1918.

Describes the system in use in 1600 and the great reform of 1604–5. Cf. A list of Records of the Greencloth extant in 1610. By A. P. Newton. Eng. Hist. Rev. Apr. 1919. vol. xxxiv.

271. The King's Council of the North. By R. R. Reid. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1921. Bibl.

The bibliography is an excellent guide to the sources for the history of the government of the north to 1640.

272. The dispensing power and the defense of the realm. By E. F. Churchill. Law Quarterly Review, vol. xxxvii. Oct. 1921.

273. The dispensing power of the crown in ecclesiastical affairs. By E. F. Churchill. Law Quarterly Review, vol. xxxviii. July and Oct. 1922.

See also an article by the same author on 'Dispensations under the Tudors and Stuarts' (Eng. Hist. Rev. vol. xxxiv. July 1919) which gives the tariff for ecclesiastical dispensations.

274. The principal secretary of state. A survey of the office from 1558 to 1680. By F. M. G. Evans (Mrs. C. S. S. Higham). 1 vol. 8vo. Manchester. 1923. Bibl.

A valuable study; it contains an excellent account of the original records of the secretary's office.

(ii) PRIVY COUNCIL

(*a*) General

275. The sources for the history of the council in the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries. By E. R. Adair. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1924.

Has many references to MSS. as well as to pr. sources. A Russian study of the council 1547–1649 by B. Alexandrenko was publ. Warsaw. 1890.

276. Notes which passed at meetings of the privy council between Charles II and the Earl of Clarendon [1660–7]. Ed. by W. D. Macray. 1 vol. 4to. Roxburghe Club. Lond. 1896. Facsimiles.

From Bodl. Libr. Clarendon MSS. 100–1.

277. Appeals from colonial courts to king in council with especial reference to Rhode Island. By H. D. Hazeltine. 1 vol. 8vo. Papers from the Historical Seminary of Brown Univ. No. 7. 1896.

This is based on J. F. Macqueen: A Practical Treatise on the appellate jurisdiction of the House of Lords and Privy Council. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1842.

278. Buccleuch MSS. at Montagu House. II. Pts. I and II. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1903.

Has valuable minutes of meetings of committees of privy council 1694–8. Cf. No. 109.

279. Colonial administration under Lord Clarendon. By P. L. Kaye. 1 vol. 8vo. Johns Hopkins Univ. Studies in Historical and Pol. Science No. 23. Baltimore. 1905.

An earlier work by the same author 'The colonial executive prior to the Restoration' (Johns Hopkins Univ. Studies in Historical and Pol. Sci. No. 18. 1900) is also of some value for the colonial control exercised by the home government.

280. British committees, commissions, and councils of trade and plantations, 1622–1675. By C. M. Andrews. 1 vol. 8vo. Johns Hopkins Univ. Studies in Hist. and Pol. Sc. vol. 26. Baltimore. 1908.

Prof. Andrews in his work on 'Colonial Self-Government 1652–89' (The American Nation Series, vol. 5: 1904 Bibliogr. deals again with this subject, and the books of

Mr. G. L. Beer on 'The Origins of the British Colonial System [1908] and the Old Colonial System [2 vols. 1912] add further information. Cf. Amer. Hist. Ass. Rep. for 1911, pp. 393–528.

281. The board of trade at work. By M. P. Clarke. 1911. Amer. Hist. Rev. vol. xvii. Oct. 1911.

This subject is also dealt with by Mr. O. M. Dickerson in 'American Colonial Government 1696–1765'. 1 vol. 8vo. Cleveland 1912, a fine study.

282. Colonial appeals to the privy council. By A. M. Schlesinger. Political Science Quarterly, vol. xxviii. pp. 279–97, 433–50. 1913.

283. The review of American colonial legislation by the king in council. By E. B. Russell. 1 vol. 8vo. Columbia Univ. Studies in History, Economics, and Public Law. lxiv. 2. New York. 1915.

Ch. i deals with the period down to 1696.

284. The privy council registers. By E. R. Adair. Eng. Hist. Rev. vol. xxx. 1915.

There is another article by the same author on 'The rough copies of the privy council register' in E.H.R. vol. xxxviii. pp. 410–22. July 1923.

285. The lords of trade and plantations 1675–1696. By R. P. Bieber. 1 vol. 8vo. Allentown. Pa. 1919.

This subject is also dealt with by W. T. Root in 'The lords of trade and plantations 1675–96' (A.H.R. vol. 23, pp. 20–41 Oct. 1917). Mr. Bieber has also published an article on 'The British plantation councils of 1670–4' describing their activities in detail (E.H.R. vol. xl. pp. 93–106, Jan. 1925.)

286. Acts of the privy council of England 1613–1617. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1921–27.

Other volumes are in preparation; those portions of the 17th and 18th century registers of the privy council that refer to the colonies were published by W. Grant and J. Munro (3554). The introductions to these volumes (especially vols. i and ii) are most valuable for the working of the privy council. There is a list of privy councillors for the period in the Addendum to vol. v. Extracts from the privy council registers concerning the drama have been printed by E. K. Chambers and W. W. Greg. Dramatic records from the privy council register 1603–42. (The Malone Society's Collections, Pts. IV and V, pp. 370–95. 1911.)

(*b*) Cabinet Council

287. The private diary of William First Earl Cowper. Ed. by E. C. Hawtrey. 1 vol. 4to. Roxburghe Club, 1833.

Cowper's Diary is very valuable for the history of the cabinet during the period 1703 to 1710.

288. History of cabinets from the Union with Scotland to the acquisition of Canada and Bengal. By W. MacC. Torrens. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1894.

Chapter I (pp. 1–85) covers period 1688–1714; general and rather out of date.

289. The development of cabinet government in England. By M. T. Blauvelt. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1902.

The Stuart period is covered in chapters 1–5. This is now decidedly out of date.

290. Queen Anne's defence committee. By Sir J. S. Corbett. Monthly Rev. May 1904. pp. 55–65.

Examines Nottingham's notes, May 1702–Jan. 1703 in Brit. Mus. Hatton-Finch MSS. (Add. MS. 29591).

291. Committees of council under the earlier Stuarts [1603–40]. By E. I. Carlyle. In Eng. Hist. Rev. vol. xxi. Oct. 1906.

Mr. Carlyle continued this study in a second article 'Clarendon and the privy council 1660–7' (*Ibid.* vol. xxvii. Apr. 1912).

292. Inner and outer cabinet and privy council 1697–1783. By H. W. V. Temperley. Eng. Hist. Rev. vol. xxvii. Oct. 1912.

This article was followed by an appendix of 'Documents illustrative of the powers of the privy council in the 17th century' (*Ibid.* vol. xxviii. Jan. 1913).

293. Die Entstehung der Kabinettsregierung in England. By W. Michael. Zeitschrift für Politik, vi. pp. 549–93. 1913.

294. The cabinet in the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries. By Sir W. R. Anson. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxix. pp. 56–78. Jan. 1914.

295. Council and cabinet 1679–88. By G. Davies. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxxvii. Jan. 1922.

296. The origin of the cabinet council [to 1640]. By E. R. Turner. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxxviii. Apr. 1923.

Other articles by Prof. Turner dealing with the history of the cabinet are: Committees of the council and the cabinet 1660–88. (Amer. Hist. Rev. vol. xix. July 1914.)
The privy council of 1679. (Eng. Hist. Rev. vol. xxx. Apr. 1915.)
The development of the cabinet 1688–1760. (Amer. Hist. Rev. vol. xviii. vol. xix. July and Oct. 1913.)
Privy council committees 1688–1760. (Eng. Hist. Rev. vol. xxxi. Oct. 1916.)
The lords of the committee of the council. (Amer. Hist. Rev. vol. xxii. Oct. 1916.)

(iii) STAR CHAMBER

297. A speech delivered in the star chamber, on Wednesday the XIV of June, MDCXXXVII, at the censure of John Bastwick, Henry Burton, and William Prinn. By W. Laud. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1637.

Repr. in the Harleian Miscellany (87).

298. A treatise on the court of star chamber. By W. Hudson. Ed. by F. Hargrave. In Hargrave's Collectanea Juridica, vol. ii. pp. 1–240. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1792.

Written *c.* 1620: the Treatise exists in many versions, probably the best is Add. MS. 11681. See also Scofield 'A study of the court of star chamber' Bibliog. p. vi; and An outline of the history of the star chamber [Archaeologia xxv. 1834] by John Bruce, which is derived from Hudson. A similar treatise by Isaac Cotton written in 1622 is in Brit. Mus. Stowe MS. 418.

299. The star chamber: notices of the court and its proceedings. By J. S. Burn, 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1870.

300. Speech of Sir Robert Heath, attorney general, in the case of Alexander Leighton in the star chamber, 4 June 1630. By Sir R. Heath. Ed. by S. R. Gardiner. Camd. Soc. Misc. vii. 1875.

Printed from State Papers Domestic CLXVIII. Preface by J. Bruce.

301. Documents relating to the proceedings against William Prynne in 1634 and 1637. Ed. by J. Bruce and S. R. Gardiner. Camd. Socy. New Ser. 18. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1877.

Pr. from MSS. in Brit. Mus. and P.R.O. App. contains a list of Prynne's works.

302. Reports of cases in the courts of star chamber and high commission. Ed. by S. R. Gardiner. Camd. Soc. 1886.

From Harl. MS. 4130, and Rawlinson, A 128; Star chambers cases Easter Term 1631 to Trinity Term 1632; high commission cases Oct. 1631 to June 1632; shows ordinary course of business in these courts. There are reports of other Star chamber cases 1625–8 in Rushworth, vol. ii, Pt. II.

303. Les Reportes del cases in camera stellata 1593–1609. By J. Hawarde. Ed. by W. P. Baildon. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1894.

304. Star chamber proceedings against the Earl of Suffolk and others. By A. P. Keep. In Eng. Hist. Rev. vol. xii. Oct. 1898.

Gives account of Proceedings in 1619 against Suffolk and his wife and Sir John Bingley. Based on contemp. MS. in possession of Pye family.

305. A study of the court of star chamber largely based on manuscripts in the British Museum and the Public Record Office. By C. L. Scofield. 1 vol. 8vo. Chicago. 1900. Bibl.

A careful treatise (though in some respects superseded), with valuable bibliography of both manuscript and printed sources.

306. The court of star chamber. By E. P. Cheyney. Amer. Hist. Rev. vol. xviii. July 1913.

Good account of Star Chamber procedure.

¶ 3. PARLIAMENTARY HISTORY

(i) General and Miscellaneous.
(ii) Elections.
(iii) Lists of members.
(iv) Proceedings and debates:
  (*a*) General collections.
  (*b*) Individual parliaments.
(v) Collections of statutes.

There is neither a bibliography for the general parliamentary history of the period nor for any of its separate aspects. The best general guides are Gerould (25) and the Cambridge Modern History. The introduction to Notestein and Relf (398) has an admirable discussion of the sources for the first half of the seventeenth century.

In addition to the works listed in this section, general histories, especially constitutional, should be consulted together with the biographies and writings of members of either house of parliament. Most tracts are excluded from lack of space, although they form important sources. There is no complete catalogue of them, but guidance should be sought in the Thomason Tracts (17), Knuttel (721 n.), and the printed catalogue of the British Museum Library, where pamphlets on a subject are often grouped together. Unprinted MSS. for the period to 1642 are being investigated by Professor Notestein and his corroborators, but there is no list even for the later period.

(i) GENERAL AND MISCELLANEOUS

(*a*) Sources. (*b*) Later Works.

(*a*) Sources

307. The prerogative of Parliaments in England : proved in a dialogue . . . between a councillor of state and a justice of peace. . . . By Sir W. Raleigh. 1 vol. 4to. Midelburghe. 1628.

308. The History of the Parliament of England which began November 3 1640, with a short and necessary view of some precedent years. By T. May. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1647.

Based on newspaper and official manifestoes. For estimate see D.N.B. *sub* May. Repr. with an appendix of documents, by F. Maseres. 4to. 1812 and 8vo. Oxf. 1854. The last ed. restored the original text which Maseres amended.

309. The commoners liberty : or the English-Mans birthright. By Sir R. Twysden. 1 vol. 4to. [Lond.] 1648.

310. A plea for the Lords, or a short yet full and necessary vindication of the judiciary and legislative power of the House of Peeres. . . . By W. Prynne. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1648. Later ed. 1658.

The 2nd ed. is practically a new work. The work is largely antiquarian.

311. Cottoni posthuma : divers choice pieces of that renowned antiquary, Sir Robert Cotton. Ed. by J. Howell. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1651. Later eds. 1672 and 1679.

A collection of tracts, mostly of constitutional importance.

312. The ancient method and manner of holding Parliaments in England. By H. Elsynge. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1660. Later ed. 1675.

An account of established parliamentary procedure : drawn largely from the *Modus tenendi Parliamenti* but (especially in the ed. of 1675) with much new matter.

313. The grand question concerning the judicature of the House of Peers stated and argued, and the case of Thomas Skinner . . . faithfully related. By D. Holles. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1669.

Vindicates jurisdiction of peers.

314. The case stated of the jurisdiction of the House of Lords in the point of impositions. By D. Holles. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1676.

Supports Lords' claims to moderate, though not to institute or increase, rates on merchandise voted by Commons.

315. Honesty's best policy ; or penitence the sum of prudence : Being a brief discourse in honour of the Right Honourable Anthony Earl of Shaftsbury's humble acknowledgment and submission for his offences upon his knees, at the Bar of the House of Lords, on the 25th of Febr. 1677[–78]. Together with the several proceedings of the said Right Honourable House, in order to his Lordships late discharge from imprisonment. 1 vol. 4to. s.a. [1678].

Satirical advice to Shaftesbury. Important account of the rise of the Country party.

316. A letter from Amsterdam to a friend in England. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1678.

Court party satire on the Country party and the Scottish Covenanters. Dated 18 Apr. 1678.

317. The constitution of Parliaments in England deduced from the time of King Edward the Second, illustrated by King Charles the Second in his Parliament summoned 18 Feb. 1661 and dissolved 24 Jan. 1679. By J. Pettus. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1680.

Incomplete: treats only of the Lords.

318. The antient right of the commons of England asserted. By W. Petyt. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1680.

319. Miscellanea Parliamentaria: containing presidents (1) of Freedom from Arrests, (2) of Censures. . . . besides other Presidents. By W. Petyt. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1680.

320. English liberties, or, The free-born subject's inheritance. Containing I. Magna Charta, the Petition of Right, the Habeas Corpus Act; and divers other most useful statutes, with large comments upon each of them. II. The proceedings in appeal of murther; the work and power of Parliament. . . . Plain directions for all persons concerned in ecclesiastical courts. III. All the laws against conventicles and Protestant Dissenters with notes. By [H. Care] 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. [1680?] Later eds. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1691. 4th ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1719.

The 4th ed. is altered and enlarged.

321. A perfect copy of all summons of the nobility to the Great Councils and Parliaments of the Realm, from the XLIX of King Henry the IIIrd. until these present times. By Sir W. Dugdale. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1685.

322. The power, jurisdiction and priviledge of Parliament; and the antiquity of the House of Commons asserted. By Sir R. Atkyns. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1689.

323. Of the judicature in Parliaments, a posthumous treatise: wherein, the controversies and precedents belonging to that title, are methodically handled. By J. Selden. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. [?1690].

324. A vindication of the proceedings of the late Parliament of England, A.D. 1689 . . . By [J. Lord Somers]. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1690.

325. The original institution, power and jurisdiction of Parliaments . . . with a Declaration of the House of Commons concerning their privileges. . . . By Sir M. Hale. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1707.

Hale's authorship is very doubtful.

326. A short history of the Parliament. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1713.

This was attributed to Sir R. Walpole. There were 3 other editions in 1713.

327. Of the antiquity, power and decay of Parliaments. Being a general view of government, and civil policy, in Europe: with other historical Observations relating thereunto. By T. Rymer. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1714.

328. Jus Parliamentarium: or the ancient power, jurisdiction, rights and liberties of the most high Court of Parliament. . . . By W. Petyt. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1739.

329. Precedents of proceedings in the House of Commons. By J. Hatsell. 4 vols. 4to. Lond. 1781. Later eds. 1785, 1796, 1818.

The 4th ed. 1818 has additions by Charles Abbot, Lord Colchester.

330. The jurisdiction of the Lords House, or Parliament considered according to antient records. By Sir M. Hale. Ed. by F. Hargrave. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1796.

331. Catalogue of the printed books and manuscripts in the Library of the Inner Temple. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1833.

This contains a moderately detailed list of the Petyt MSS. which are very valuable for parliamentary history. See also 'Report on the MSS. on the Library of the Inner Temple' by the Hist. MSS. Comm. (11th Rep. App. VII. 1888).

332. The debates on the Grand Remonstrance, November and December 1641. With an Introductory Essay. . . . By J. Forster. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1860.

Marked by a strong parliamentary bias. Based on MSS. in P.R.O. D'Ewes' Journal in Harleian MSS. [162–6], as well as on printed material, but biased in favour of the parliament. Cf. his: Arrest of the Five Members by Charles the First: a Chapter of English History re-written. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1860.

333. Eliot MSS. 1st Report of Hist. MSS. Comm. App. pp. 41–4. 1870.

These MSS. contain a great deal of material that is valuable for Parliamentary history.

334. Braye MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm. Abergavenny MSS. 1887.

Mainly papers of John Browne, Clerk to the Parliaments *c.* 1621–60. Some correspondence of John Mordaunt with royalists 1658–9.

335. Letters concerning the dissolution of Cromwell's last Parliament, 1658. By J. Hobart. Ed. by C. H. Firth. Eng. Hist. Rev. vol. vii. 1892.

From correspondence of John Hobart among Tanner MSS. in Bodleian Library.

(*b*) Later Works

336. The parliamentary privilege of freedom from arrest, and Sir Thomas Shirley's Case 1604. By G. W. Prothero. Eng. Hist. Rev. vol. viii. Oct. 1893.

Reviews the case and prints—for the first time—two Acts passed on it, which, being regarded as private Acts, are not included in the Statutes of the Realm.

337. A constitutional history of the house of lords. By L. O. Pike. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1894.

Valuable, especially for legal side.

338. The Barebone Parliament and the religious movements of the 17th century culminating in the protectorate system of church government. By H. A. Glass. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1899. Ports.

339. The genesis of the grand remonstrance from parliament to King Charles I. By H. L. Schoolcraft. 1 vol. 4to. Urbana. 1902.

Almost wholly from printed sources.

340. Karl II. und sein Konflikt mit seinem unduldsamen anglikanischen Parlament. By A. Zimmermann. Historisches Jahrbuch 1905. Band xxvi. Heft 3.

341. The Long Parliament of Charles II. By W. C. Abbott. In Eng. Hist. Rev. vol. xxi. pp. 21–56 and pp. 254–85. Jan. and Apr. 1906.

342. The religious factors in the Convention Parliament. By L. F. Brown. Eng. Hist. Rev. vol. xxii. pp. 51–63. Jan. 1907.

343. The Declaration of Indulgence 1672. By F. Bate. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1908. Bibl.

344. Women petitioners and the Long Parliament. By E. A. McArthur. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxiv. Oct. 1909.

345. The High Court of Parliament. By C. H. McIlwain. 1 vol. 8vo. Newhaven (Conn.) and Lond. 1910.

346. The House of Lords during the Civil War [1603–60]. By C. H. Firth. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1910.

347. The speakers of the house of commons from the earliest times to the present day with . . . a brief record of the principal constitutional changes during seven centuries . . . with . . . a portrait of every speaker where one is known to exist. By A. I. Dasent. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1911. Illus.

348. The Petition of Right. By F. H. Relf. 1 vol. 8vo. University of Minnesota. Studies in the Social Sciences, No. 8. Minneapolis. 1917.

Also serves as a useful guide to the sources for the history of the session of 1628.

349. The royal veto under Charles II. By C. E. Fryer. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxxii. Jan. 1917.

350. The Expulsion of the Long Parliament. By C. H. Firth. History, vol. ii. Nos. 7 and 8, pp. 129–143, 193–206. Oct. 1917, Jan. 1918.

This is a full examination of the sources for the account of this event. He criticizes Prof. W. Michael's article on the same subject ('Oliver Cromwell und die Auflösung des langen Parlaments') in the Historische Zeitschrift for 1889 (vol. 63. pp. 57–78). See also 'Cromwell and the Expulsion of the Long Parliament in 1653' (Eng. Hist. Rev. vol. viii. July 1893) where Firth prints some original documents.

351. In the time of Sir John Eliot: (1) Eliot and the case of John Nutt, a pirate. (2) The parliament of 1621. (3) Negotium Posterorum and the parliament of 1625. By M. B. Fuller. 1 vol. 8vo. Smith College Studies in History, vol. iv. No. 2. Northampton. Mass. 1919.

352. The origin of English political parties. By W. C. Abbott. Amer. Hist. Rev. xxiv. Apr. 1919.

353. History of English parliamentary privilege. By C. Wittke. 1 vol. 8vo. Ohio State Univ. Studies: Contributions in History and Political Science. No. 6. Columbus. 1921.

Not wholly abreast of modern research in this subject.

354. Writs of assistance. By E. R. Adair and F. M. G. Evans. Eng. Hist. Rev. vol. xxxvi. July 1921.

Deals with the position of those summoned to attend the House of Lords as assistants.

355. The winning of the initiative by the house of commons. By W. Notestein. Repr. from Proc. Brit. Acad. 8vo. Lond. 1926.

Supersedes The institutional history of the house of commons 1547–1641. By R. G. Usher. Washington Univ. Studies xi. Humanistic series. 1924.

(ii) ELECTIONS

356. A brief register, kalendar, and survey . . . of Parliamentary Writs. By W. Prynne. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1659–64.

357. A collection of debates, reports, orders, and resolutions of the house of commons, touching the right of electing members to serve in parliament for the several counties, cities, boroughs, and towns corporate in England and Wales. By W. Bohun. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1702.

'Most of the cases reported fall within the years 1674–1700.' Gross, A Bibliography of British municipal history, [8vo. N.Y. 1897] p. 61, where there is a list of the boroughs concerned.

358. All the proceedings in relation to the Aylesbury men committed by the house of commons and the report of the lords journal and reports of the conferences. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1704.

359. Ashby and White: or, the great question whether an action lies at common law for an elector, who is deny'd his vote for members of parliament? 1 vol. 8vo. s.l. 1705.

360. An historical account of the rights of elections of the several counties, cities, and boroughs of Great Britain; collected from public records and the journals of parliament to . . . [1754]. By T. Carew. 2 pts. fol. Lond. 1755.

'For the period covered [*c.* 1600–1754] this is the most exhaustive parliamentary history of boroughs.' Gross, p. 62, where there is a list of the boroughs concerned.

361. Reports of certain cases, determined and adjudged by the commons in parliament, in the twenty-first and twenty-second years of the reign of King James the First. By J. Glanville. Ed. by J. Topham. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1775.

362. The representative history of Great Britain and Ireland. By T. H. B. Oldfield. 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1816.

This supersedes the same author's, An entire and complete history of the boroughs of Great Britain [3 vols. 1792].

363. The unreformed house of commons. Parliamentary representation before 1832. By E. Porritt and A. G. Porritt. 2 vols. 8vo. Camb. 1903 and 1909.

Vol. I. England and Wales. II. Scotland and Ireland. A comprehensive work.

364. The Elections to the Exclusion Parliaments 1679–1681. By E. Lipson. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxviii. January 1913.

365. An 18th century Election in England [1710]. By W. T. Morgan. Political Science Quarterly, vol. xxxvii. 1922.

366. The Elections for the Long Parliament, 1640. By R. N. Kershaw. Eng. Hist. Rev. vol. xxxviii. Oct. 1923.

This account of the composition of the Long Parliament is carried on by an article by the same author in History (vol. viii. no. 31. pp. 169–79. Oct. 1923) entitled 'The Recruiting of the Long Parliament 1645–7'.

(iii) LISTS OF MEMBERS OF PARLIAMENTS

367. Notitia Parliamentaria. By Browne Willis. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1715–50.

Vols. I and II deal with parliamentary representation in a very detailed way—taking the counties alphabetically—but reaches only as far as Durham: Vol. iii gives brief notes for cities sending members to parliament, and lists of speakers and M.P.s from 1542 to 1660. Browne Willis is occasionally useful, but often unreliable.

368. Return of the names of every member returned to serve in each parliament. 2 vols. fol. s.l. 1878.

Pr. from writs and returns in the P.R.O. The indexes, publ. *c.* 1891, contain valuable addenda et corrigenda. Commonly called Official returns of members of parliament. Cf. W. W. Bean's The parliamentary returns of members of the House of Commons. Notices of various errors and omissions in the above-named work [1663–1830]. 8vo. Lond. *c.* 1883.

369. Cumberland and Westmorland M.P.'s from the restoration to the reform bill of 1867. By R. S. Ferguson. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. & Carlisle. 1871.

370. The parliamentary representation of Yorkshire from the earliest authentically recorded elections to the present time [Edward I to 1886]. By G. R. Park. 1 vol. 8vo. Hull. 1886.

371. Parliamentary representation of Lancashire, county and borough, 1258–1885. By W. D. Pink and A. B. Beaven. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1889.

372. The parliamentary representation of Cornwall to 1832. By W. P. Courtney. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1889

373. The parliamentary representation of the six northern counties of England . . . and their cities and boroughs, from 1603 to . . . 1886. With lists of members and biographical notices. By W. W. Bean. 1 vol. 8vo. Hull. 1890.

374. Knights of the shire for Kent. 1275–1831. By J. Cave-Brown. Archaeologia Cantiana xxi. 1895.

375. The parliamentary history of the county of Gloucester, including the cities of Bristol and Gloucester (1213–1898) . . . with biographical and genealogical notices of the Members. By W. R. J. Williams. 1 vol. 8vo. Hereford. 1898.

The same author has also produced similar parliamentary histories of the counties of Hereford [Brecknock 1896], Oxford [Brecknock 1899], Worcester [Hereford 1897] and the Principality of Wales 1541–1895 [Brecknock 1895], together with the Official Lists of the Duchy and County Palatine of Lancaster [Lond. 1901].

376. Staffordshire parliamentary history from the earliest times to the present day. By J. C. Wedgwood. 2 vols. 8vo. William Salt Soc. Lond. 1919–20.

1603–1714 is in vol. ii. Supplies many valuable notes on M.P.s

(iv) PARLIAMENTARY PROCEEDINGS AND DEBATES

(*a*) General Collections

377. Journals of the house of lords 1578–1714 [vols. ii–xix]. 18 vols. fol. s.l. s.a.

Of the greatest value for the civil war, supplying copies of bills, letters, and other documents. Generally gives a list of the peers present each day, the date when a peer first took his seat, as well as each day's proceedings.

378. Journals of the house of commons 1547–1714 [vols. i–xvii]. 17 vols. fol. s.l. s.a.

379. Remembrances of some methods, orders, and proceedings heretofore used and observed in the House of Lords, extracted out of the Journals of that House. By H. Scobell. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1657.

380. Rules and customs which by long and constant practice have obtained the name of orders of the House. . . . By H. Scobell. 1 vol. 12mo. Dublin. 1692.

381. A complete collection of protests made in the house of lords . . 1641–1737. 1 vol. 8vo. 1737.

Cf. A complete collection of all the protests . . . from 1641 to . . . 1745 [Lond. 1745].

382. The history and proceedings of the house of lords from the restoration in 1660 to the present time. 8 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1742–3.

Often referred to by the publisher's name Timberland. Vol. i covers the period 1660–97.

383. The history and proceedings of the house of commons from the restoration to the present time. 14 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1742–4.

Often referred to by the publisher's name, Chandler. The first 4 vols. cover the period 1660–1713. Cf. a similar series publ. by J. Torbuck, 1740–2.

384. The parliamentary or constitutional history of England from the earliest times to the restoration of Charles II. 24 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1751–62.

Commonly known as the Old parliamentary history. Valuable, especially for the copious extracts quoted from contemporary pamphlets during 1642–60, but must be used with great care owing to the wholly uncritical methods of its compilation.

385. The parliamentary history of England. Ed. by William Cobbett. 36 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1806–20.

Vols. i-vi cover the period down to 1714. At the end of vols. iv and v some interesting pamphlets of the later 17th century are repr.

386. The protests of the lords, including those which have been expunged . . . with historical introductions. By J. E. T. Rogers. 3 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1875.

Vol. i, 1624–1741.

387. The manuscripts of the house of Lords.

Some of these papers came into the custody of the lords either because they were addressed to the speaker of the lords or because they were secured for the purpose of a parliamentary inquiry. Since the lords always demanded the original documents, and refused copies, their value is the greater. There are also minute books, drafts of bills with amendments marked, copies of bills which never became law and much other

material, all of which illustrates the Journals. These volumes are of the greatest importance for constitutional history, but they often contain information of the highest value for nearly every branch of English history. They were calendared by the Hist. MSS. Comm. down to 1693, the calendar to 1678 being contained in the 9 fol. reports and from 1678–93 in four vols. [8vo. Lond. 1887–94]. For 1693–1710 the calendar has been continued in a new series by the house of lords itself, vols. i–viii (8vo. Lond. 1900–23). For an account of them as a whole see the app. to Report I. (Hist. MSS. Comm.) pp. 1–4, but no general description can explain the wealth of detail often to be found in them.

388. French reports of British parliamentary debates in the 18th century. By P. Mantoux. Amer. Hist. Rev. vol. xii. Jan. 1907.

Valuable as indicating the existence of detailed reports of parliamentary proceedings in the 17th century among the Correspondance politique : Angleterre, of the French Foreign Office. He quotes a report of some of the proceedings of the session of 1679. Transcripts of most of the Fr. ambassador's dispatches during the 17th century are deposited in the Public Record Office.

389. Proceedings and debates of the British parliaments respecting North America. Vol. i, 1542–1688 ; vol. ii, 1689–1702. Ed. by L. F. Stock. 8vo. Washington. 1924–7.

(*b*) Separate Parliaments, arranged in the chronological order of the Parliaments

390. Parliamentary debates in 1610 . . . from the notes of a member of the house of commons. Ed. by S. R. Gardiner. Camd. Soc. 1862.

From B. Mus. Add. MS. 4210, with illustrative papers from Harleian and Lansdowne MSS.

391. Proceedings and debates of the house of commons in 1620 and 1621, collected by a member of that house. . . . By [E. Nicholas]. Ed. by T. Tyrwhitt. 2 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1766.

From MSS. in library of Queen's College, Oxford. Nicholas's notes of the Parliamentary proceedings on March 14 to 16, and Nov. 20 to Dec. 19, 1621 are S.P. Dom. Jas. I, vol. cxxv. (Calendar 1619–23, p. 332.) Further notes by Nicholas for the sessions of 1624 are S.P. Dom. Jas. I. clxvi (Calendar 1623–4, p. 263) and of 1628 (March 21–June 11) and 1629 (Jan. 26–March 2) are S.P. Dom. Chas. I. xcvii and cxxxiv (Calendar 1628–9, pp. 31, 466 printed in full in Notestein and Relf Commons' Debates for 1629, pp. 107–72.

392. Notes of the debates in the house of lords, officially taken by Henry Elsing, clerk of the parliaments, A.D. 1621. Ed. by S. R. Gardiner. Camd. Soc. 1870.

Edited from MSS. at Crowcombe Court once in possession of Lieutenant-Col. Carew.

393. Notes of the debates in the house of lords officially taken by Henry Elsing, clerk of the parliaments, A.D. 1624 and 1626. Ed. by S. R. Gardiner. Camd. Soc. 1879.

From Crowcombe Court MSS.

394. Debates in the house of commons in 1625, edited from a MS. in the library of Sir Rainald Knightley, bart. Ed. by S. R. Gardiner. Camd. Soc. 1873.

From MS. at Fawsley, Northants. Notes by Richard Knightley, M.P., an active opponent of the Court.

395. A diary of the parliament of 1626. By W. A. J. Archbold. Eng. Hist. Rev. vol. xvii. Oct. 1902.

Gives extracts from diary in Camb. Univ. Library (MSS. DD. 12, 20–2). Writer possibly Bulstrode Whitelocke. Cf. Lonsdale MSS. (154) for parliamentary diaries 24 April–12 June 1626, 4–26 June 1628, 20 Jan.–25 Feb. 1629.

396. Documents illustrating the impeachment of Buckingham in 1626. Ed. by S. R. Gardiner. Camd. Soc. 1889.

Copies of documents relating to five of the charges brought against Buckingham: from papers in P.R.O. and Harleian MSS. Cf. The earl of Bristol's defence of his negotiations in Spain. Camd. Soc. Misc. vi. 1871.

397. Ephemeris parliamentaria; or A faithfull register of the transactions in parliament, in the third and fourth years of the reign of King Charles. Ed. by T. Fuller. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1654. Later eds. 1657 and 1660.

A collection of legal arguments and speeches probably first issued as separates. A version of the True Relation for 1629 is also included. The eds. of 1657 and 1660 have a different title: The sovereigns prerogative and the subjects priviledge.

398. The commons' debates for 1629. Ed. by W. Notestein and F. Relf. 1 vol. 8vo. Univ. of Minnesota: Studies in the Social Sciences, No. 10. Minneapolis. 1921.

Prints the 'True Relation', the notes of Sir Edward Nicholas, and the diary of Sir Richard Grosvenor. An excellent introduction discussing the whole question of sources for history of the debates of the house of commons in the first half of the 17th century.

399. The proceedings and debates of the house of commons in the sessions of parliament 20 Jan.–10 March 1628, also the examination of several members. . . . By Sir T. Crew. Ed. by J. Parkhurst. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1707.

Really one of the copies of the 'True Relation' for the session of 1629. See Notestein and Relf: Commons' debates for 1629, pp. xv–xix, 273–5.

400. The diurnall occurrences of every dayes proceeding in parliament . . . which ended 10 March Anno Dom. 1628. With the arguments of the members of the house then assembled. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1641.

One of the numerous versions of the 'True Relation' for the session of 1629. See Notestein and Relf: Commons' debates for 1629, pp. xv-xix, 273–5.

401. The journal of Sir Simonds D'Ewes. Ed. by W. Notestein. 1 vol. 8vo. Yale Historical Publications MSS. and Edited Texts VII. New Haven, Conn. 1923.

D'Ewes' journal of the long parliament from Nov. 3, 1640 to March 20, 1641 derived from Harl. MSS. 162, 164, 165 in the British Museum and collated with several other diaries of the Parliament.

402. A narrative of some passages in, or relating to, the long parliament. By a person of honour. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1670.

Attributed to Francis North, Lord Guilford.

403. A diary of the early days of the long parliament. By W. A. J. Archbold. Eng. Hist. Rev. vol. xvi, Oct. 1901.

Includes extracts from MS. in Camb. Univ. Library (Nk. 6. 38) being notes by Geoffrey Palmer, M.P. for Stamford, as to proceedings in the commons from Nov. 3 to Dec. 18, 1640, and on Jan. 4, 1641.

404. Note book of Sir John Northcote sometime M.P. for Ashburton and afterwards for the county of Devon, containing memoranda of the proceedings in the house of commons during the 1st session of the long parliament. Ed. by A. H. A. Hamilton. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1877.

From MSS. in possession of the Northcote family. Notes extend from 24 Nov. to 28 Dec. 1640. There are also some memoranda concerning session 18 May to 21 June 1661.

405. The diurnall occurrences, or dayly proceedings of both houses, in this great and happy parliament, from the third of November 1640, to the third of November 1641. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1641.

There is a full account of the nature of this publication in Notestein and Relf: Commons' Debates for 1629, pp. xlii-lv.

406. Speeches and passages of this great and happy parliament from 3. Nov. 1640 to June 1641 . . . according to the most perfect originals. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1641.

407. Verney papers: Notes of proceedings in the long parliament temp. Charles I, printed from original pencil memoranda taken in the House by Sir Ralph Verney. Ed. by J. Bruce. Camd. Soc. 1845.

Notes extending from Dec. 1640 to 27 June 1642, with a paper (App. I) of uncertain date.

408. Proceedings, principally in the County of Kent in connection with the parliaments called in 1640 and especially with the committee of religion. Ed. by L. B. Larking. Camd. Soc. 1862.

From the papers of Sir Edward Dering. Relates mainly to proceedings in commons respecting Archbishop Laud's administration.

409. The tryal of Thomas, Earl of Strafford, . . . upon an impeachment of high treason by the commons . . . with some special arguments in law relating to a bill of attainder. By J. Rushworth. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1680. Port.

Based mainly on notes taken by Rushworth during the trial, at which he was present every day.

410. Novissima Straffordii. By Abraham Wright. Ed. by P. Bliss and B. Bandinel. 1 vol. 4to. Roxburghe Club: Historical Papers. Lond. 1846.

An account of the proceedings against Strafford with an English translation made by J. Wright. Cf. A briefe and perfect relation of the answers and replies of Thomas Earle of Stratford. By S. R. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1647. Of greater value than Wright.

411. Diary of Thomas Burton Esquire, member in the parliaments of Oliver and Richard Cromwell from 1656 to 1659. . . . with an introduction containing an account of the parliament of 1654. Ed. by J. T. Rutt. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1828.

From Burton's note-books now in British Museum (Add. MSS. 15859–64) and Goddard's Journal (Add. MSS. 5138).

412. The complete works in prose and verse of Andrew Marvell M.P. for the first time fully collected. Ed. by A. B. Grosart. 4 vols. 4to. s.l. 1872–5. Ports.

Vol. ii consists mainly of letters to Hull giving accounts of Parliamentary proceedings 1660–78.

413. The proceedings in the house of commons touching the impeachment of Edward, late Earl of Clarendon, Lord High-Chancellour of England, Anno 1667. With the many debates and speeches in the house . . . 1 vol. 8vo. [? Lond.] 1700.

This important collection was apparently made at the time of the impeachment, and had a wide circulation in MS. Utilized by Cobbett, *Parliamentary History*, vol. iv.

414. Debates of the house of commons from the year 1667 to the year 1694, collected by Hon. Anchitel Grey Esq, who was thirty years member for the town of Derby, &c. 10 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1769.

Valuable.

415. A relation of the most material matters handled in parliament: relating to religion, property, and the liberty of the subject . . . 1 vol. 4to. ? Lond. 1673.

Repr. in State Tracts (64), pp. 26–36. Proceedings on various days in Feb., March, Oct., and Nov. 1673, together with a list of pensioners &c. Written by a country party extremist.

416. Votes and addresses of the honourable house of commons assembled in parliament, made this present year 1673, concerning popery and other grievances. 1 vol. 4to. 1673.

Commons' proceedings 29 Mar. and 20 Oct.–4 Nov. 1673.

417. A Journal of the proceedings of the house of commons the last session of parliament beginning Jan. 7. Anno Dom. 1673. And ending Feb. 24, 1673. Containing all the publick transactions of the house of commons. To which are added four of the grand bills prepared to be enacted that session. Printed at Rome by the especial command of his Holinesse, at the request of his Highnesse the Duke of York. 1 vol. 4to. Probably in Holland. 1674.

Full reports of proceedings of a political nature for the 1673/4 session. Texts of bills for improvement of writs of habeas corpus, for a test in religion, for preventing illegal exaction of money from the subject, and for preventing imprisonment in illegal prisons or beyond seas. Reasons for the prorogation—evidently drawn up by a supporter of the country party. Certain details in the typography, which is very beautiful, point to a Dutch origin.

418. Two seasonable discourses concerning this present parliament. 1 vol. 4to. Oxf. 1675.

Report of debate in the house of commons 20 Nov. 1675, giving the arguments for a dissolution.

This may have been published with T.E., *A Letter from a Parliament Man* &c. The two are State Tracts (64) pp. 65–9.

419. A letter from a parliament man to his friend, concerning the proceedings of the house of commons this last sessions, begun the 13th of October, 1675. By T. E. 1 vol. 4to. s.l. 1675.

Gives the composition of the House of Commons. See above, *Two seasonable discourses*.

420. Two speeches. I. The Earl of Shaftsbury's speech in the house of lords, the 20th of October, 1675. II. The D. of Buckingham's speech in the house of lords, the 16th of November, 1675. Together with the protestation, and reasons of several lords for the dissolution of this parliament;

entered in the lords journal the day the parliament was prorogued, Nov. 22nd, 1675. 1 vol. [? 4to]. Amsterdam [Probably Lond.] 1675.

Repr. in State Tracts (64) pp. 57–64. Important as illustrating the country party's manœuvres.

421. A letter from a person of quality, to his friend in the country. 1 vol. 4to. 1675.

Reports of Lords' debates and proceedings; also statement of country party attitude. Probably written under Shaftesbury's supervision. Repr. in *State Tracts* (64), pp. 41–56—and in Cobbett's Parliamentary History. An answer by Marchamont Nedham appeared in 1676: A pacquet of advices and animadversions, sent from London to the men of Shaftesbury.

422. A narrative of the cause and manner of the imprisonment of the lords: now close prisoners in the Tower of London. By J. E. 1 vol. 4to. Amsterdam [probably Lond.] 1677.

Important reports of Lords' proceedings, 15 Feb. and following days, 1676/7; also reports of some speeches.

423. A collection of some memorable and weighty transactions in parliament in the year 1678, and afterwards, in relation to the impeachment of Thomas, Earl of Danby. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1695.

424. Historical collections or a brief account of the most remarkable transactions of the two last parliaments. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1681.

425. An exact collection of the debates of the house of commons held at Westminster October 21, 1680 . . . with the debates of the house of commons at Oxford. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1689.

426. A collection of the debates and proceedings in parliament in 1694 and 1695 upon the enquiry into the late briberies and corrupt practices.

427. The history of the last parliament began at Westminster the tenth day of February. . . . 1700 [–1]. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1702.

428. A state[ment] of the proceedings in the house of commons with relation to the impeached lords, and what happened thereupon between the two houses. Anon. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1701.

Report from journals, printed by order of the house.

429. The bill entituled an act for preventing occasional conformity with the amendments made by the Lords . . . and the reports of the several conferences . . . and the proceedings thereupon. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1702.

Pr. by order of the house of commons.

430. An account of the proceedings of the house of peers upon the observations of the commissioners for taking, examining, and stating the publick accounts . . . together with the papers referred to in these proceedings. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1702.

431. The proceedings of the house of lords concerning the Scottish conspiracy and the papers laid before that house by her majesties command relating thereunto. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1704.

432. The report of the lords committees appointed to take into consideration the report of the commissioners . . . for . . . examining . . . the publick accompts . . . so far as relates to the accompts of . . . Edward Earl of Orford, late treasurer of the navy. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1704.

433. Report of the commissioners for taking examining and stating the public accounts of the kingdom with the examinations and depositions relating thereunto. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1712.

(v) STATUTES

General and individual collections.

434. The statutes at large from Magna Carta to 1806. 46 vols. Ed. by D. Pickering. 8vo. Camb. 1762–1807.

Vol. i covers the period. For the numerous other eds. see Lowndes, Bibliographer's Manual, 2499–2500.

435. Statutes of the realm. Published by command of King George III. Ed. by Sir T. E. Tomlins and others. 11 vols. fol. s.l. [Lond.] 1810–24.

Vols. 10 and 11 are chronological and alphabetical indexes.

436. Anno regni Iacobi regis Angliae . . . 21 at the parliament begun . . . 19 . . . February in the 21 yeere of the reigne . . . and . . . continued vntill the 29 day of May following. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1624.

Text of statutes passed. An example of many similar publications.

437. The lawes resolutions of womens rights ; or the lawes provision for women. A methodicall collection of such statutes . . . as doe properly concern women. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1632.

438. An exact collection of the remonstrances, declarations . . . and other remarkable passages between the kings most excellent Majesty and his high court of parliament. . . . Dec. 1641 . . . March the 21 1643. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1643.

Pr. for E. Husband.

439. A collection of all the publicke orders, ordinances and declarations of both houses of parliament from 9 March 1642 untill December 1646, together with severall of his Majestie's proclamations &c. . . . 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1646.

Pr. for Edward Husband, printer to the house of commons, under order of the House to him.

440. A collection of the several acts of parliament from the 16 of January 1649 to the 8 of April 1653. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1649–53.

Pr. for Edward Husband and really a collection of separate original acts bound up together with a title-page.

441. A collection of several acts of parliament published in the years 1648–1651 . . . whereunto are added some ordinances of parliament. Ed. by H. Scobell. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1651.

442. A collection of all the proclamations, declarations . . . passed by his Highness the Lord Protector and his Council and by their special command published, beginning December 16, 1653, and ending September 2, 1654. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1654.

Pr. by H. Hills.

443. An exact abridgment of publick acts and ordinances of parliament made from the year 1640 to the year 1656. As also divers ordinances and publick orders made by his Highness the Lord Protector. Ed. by W. Hughes. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1657.

444. A collection of acts and ordinances . . . made in the parliament . . . 1640 to 1656. Ed. by H. Scobell. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1658.

Not a complete collection; also some of acts and ordinances are not printed in full. There is a good article based on Scobell in the Quarterly Review (vol. 145, pp. 449–74, Apr. 1878) under the title 'The Legislation of the Commonwealth'.

445. Acts and ordinances of the Interregnum 1642–1660. Ed. by C. H. Firth and R. S. Rait. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1911.

Vol. iii contains an Introduction by Professor Firth giving account of sources, chronological table, and index.

¶ 4. LEGAL HISTORY

(*a*) Bibliographies and Sources.
(*b*) Later Works.

The nature of legal sources is clearly explained by Holdsworth (456) and Winfield (457), and there are a number of comprehensive lists. Holdsworth (588) provides a detailed history of law, and Jenks (591) a valuable sketch. For the semi-political activities of lawyers the general histories will be found useful. Thus Gardiner (219) has much to say about Coke, Macaulay (204) of Jeffreys.

(*a*) BIBLIOGRAPHIES AND SOURCES

446. A catalogue of the common and statute law-books of this realm . . . with an account of the best editions. By T. Bassett. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1670. Later ed. 1682.

447. Bibliotheca legum Angliae Part i, or a catalogue of the common and statute law books. . . . Part ii containing a general account of the laws and law-writers of England . . . to . . . Edw. III . . . together with . . . the principal works upon the law and constitution. By J. Worrall and E. Brooke. 2 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1788.

Vol. i, pp. 234–54 has a good list of reports.

448. A short view of legal bibliography. By R. W. Bridgman. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1807.

449. A general catalogue of law books. By J. and H. Butterworth. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1815. 5th ed. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1836.

Title of 1850 ed. is: Butterworth's general catalogue of law books including all the reports.

450. Bibliotheca legum or complete catalogue of the common and statute law-books of the United Kingdom. By J. Clarke and T. H. Horne. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1819.

451. The reporters arranged and characterized with incidental remarks. By J. W. Wallace. 1 vol. 8vo. Philadelphia. 1845. 4th ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Boston (Mass.) 1882. Ed. by F. F. Heard.

452. Legal bibliography: or a thesaurus of American, English, Irish, and Scotch law books . . . interspersed with critical observations upon their various editions and authority. By J. G. Marvin. 1 vol. 8vo. Philadelphia. 1847.

453. Catalogue of the printed books in the library of . . . Lincoln's Inn. Ed. by W. H. Spilsbury. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1859.

Cf. No. 18.

454. Bibliotheca legum. A catalogue of law books, including all the reports in the various courts of England, Ireland and Scotland: to 1865. By H. G. Stevens and R. W. Haynes. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1865. Later ed. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1906.

Ed. of 1906 has supplement to 1905.

455. Legal literature. By F. J. C. Hearnshaw. Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. viii. 1912.

456. Sources and literature of English law. By W. S. Holdsworth. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1925.

457. The chief sources of English legal history. By P. H. Winfield. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. (Mass.) 1925.

458. Les reports de Edward Coke. By Sir E. Coke. 13 vols. fol. Lond. 1600–15, 1656, 1659.

The first four volumes are mainly concerned with the reign of Elizabeth and the fifth with the ecclesiastical cases of that reign. In the later volumes Jacobean cases gradually predominate over Elizabethan. The 12th and 13th volumes were posthumously published and in English. The former contains much about the ecclesiastical controversies in the law courts. For later eds. see Lowndes, pp. 489–90. In 1606 Thomas Ashe printed 'Un perfect table a touts les severall livers del reportes de Sir Edw. Coke: Ouesque un catalogue de touts les cases in larguments de les principall cases la remembre, et in le temps le raigne et adjudges, mes iammes deuant imprimee.' [1 vol. 8vo. Lond.], and in 1652 'A generall table to all the severall bookes of the reports of the late Sir Edward Coke' [1 vol. 8vo. Lond.].

459. A parallele or conference of the civil law, the canon law, and the common law of this realm. Wherein the agreement and disagreement of these three lawes are opened and discussed. Digested in sundry dialogues. At the end is a table of the matters handled in every dialogue. By W. Fulbecke. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1601. Later ed. 1618.

The second part of the parallele appeared in 1602 (vol. i. 4to. Lond.).

460. The order of keeping a court leet and a court baron . . . By T. Wight. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1603. Later ed. 1625.

461. Institutiones juris Anglicani ad methodum et seriem institutionum imperialium compositae et digestae. By J. Cowell. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1605. [Transl. into English by W. G. Lond. 1651.]

462. The Interpreter: or book containing the signification of words, wherein is set foorth the true meaning of all, or the most part of such words and termes, as are mentioned in the law writers or statutes of this kingdome, requiring any exposition or interpretation. By J. Cowell. 1 vol. 4to. Camb. 1607. Later ed. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1701 [and many other editions].

Notable for enhancement of royal prerogative in certain definitions. Ed. of 1701 'continued' by T. Manley to the year 1684, and 'further augmented and improved' by Kennet; definitions in Cowell frequently abbreviated or modified.

463. A view of the civile and ecclesiasticall law: And wherein the practice of them is streitned and may be relieved within this land. By Sir T. Ridley. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1607. Later ed. 1 vol. 4to. Oxf. 1634.

464. Jani Anglorum facies altera. By J. Selden. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1610, and 1681.

465. De pace regis et regni, viz. a Treatise declaring which be the great and generall offences of the realme, and the chiefe impediments of the peace of the King and the Kingdome, as treasons, homicides, and felonies [etc.]. By F. Pulton. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1610.

466. Nomotechnia, c'est a scavoir un description del common leys d'Angleterre solonque les rules del art. Parallelees ove les Prerogatives le Roy. Ovesque auxy le substance et effect de les Estatutes per le quels le Common Ley est abridge, enlarge, ou ascunment alter, del commencement de Magna Charta fait 9 H.3 tanque a cest jour. By Sir H. Finch. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1613.

Finch also wrote a work entitled 'Law, or discourse Thereof, in foure bookes'. Written in French and done into English by the Author [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1627, 2nd ed. 1636]. It resembles Nomotechnia but is a larger work.

467. A booke of entries: Containing perfect and approved presidents of coants, declarations, informations, pleints . . . By Sir E. Coke. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1614.

Contains a number of documents about prohibitions and other ecclesiastical causes.

468. De laudibus legum Angliae written by Sir J. Fortescue. Hereto are added the two Sums of Sir R. de Hengham. [Notes by Selden both on Fortescue and Hengham are added.] By J. Selden. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1616. Later ed. 1672.

469. A treatise conteining divers benefits and priviledges, and the power and authoritie granted to the patentee, who hath his Maiesties licence or grant of charter warren under the Great Seale of England. By Sir H. Yelverton. 1 vol. 4to. None. 1617.

470. Fasciculum florum, or a handfull of flowers, gathered out of the severall Bookes of Sir Edw. Coke. By T. Asche. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1618.

471. The historie of tithes. That is, the practice of payment of them. The positive laws made for them. The opinions touching the right of them. A review of it is also annext. By J. Selden. 1 vol. 4to. [Lond.] 1618.

For later books on the controversy on this subject see the bibliography in R. G. Usher's Reconstruction of the Church of England. Richard Tillesley published certain 'Animadversions upon Mr. Selden's History of Tithes' in 1619 (1 vol. 4to.). Lond.

472. A treatise . . . concerning the office and authoritie of coroners and sherifes . . . court leet, court baron, hundred court etc. By J. Wilkinson. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1618. Later eds. 1628 and 1638.

473. The countrey justice, containing the practice of the justices of the peace out of their sessions. Newly corrected and enlarged. By M. Dalton. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1622, and 1705.

474. Officium vicecomitum. The office and authoritie of the sherifs. Gathered out of the statutes, and bookes of the common lawes of this kingdome. By M. Dalton. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1623.

475. Archaeologus. In modum glossarii ad rem antiquam posteriorem continentis Latino-barbara, peregrina, obsoleta, quae, in ecclesiasticis profanisque scriptoribus, variarum item gentium legibus antiquis, chartis et formulis occurrunt. By Sir H. Spelman. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1626–64.

Dugdale ed. vol. 2.

476. The attornies almanacke. Provided and desired for the use of all such as shall have occasion to remove any person, cause or record, from an inferiour court to any the higher courts at Westminster. By T. Powell. 1 vol. 4to. 1627.

Powell also wrote 'The attorneys academy: or the manner and forme of proceeding practically, upon any suite, in any court of record whatsoever within this Kingdome' (1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1630).

477. The first-fourth part of the Institutes of the lawes of England. Or a Commentarie upon Littleton. By E. Coke. 4 vols. fol. Lond. 1628–44.

Part 4: concerning the jurisdiction of Courts: deals with composition, jurisdiction, and procedure of Parliament (at some length), Council, Star Chamber, High Commission, Courts of Equity and Common Law, Ecclesiastical Courts of Special Jurisdiction, Local Courts. William Prynne published in 1669 (1 vol. fol. Lond.) his 'Brief animadversions on . . . The Fourth part of the Institutes'.

478. The lawyers light: or a due direction for the study of the law. To which is annexed another treatise, called The use of the law. By Sir J. Doderidge. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1629.

479. Les termes de la ley: or certaine difficult and obscure words and termes of the common lawes of this realme expounded. Now newly imprinted, and much inlarged and augmented. By J. Rastell. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1629. Later eds. 1636 and 1641.

480. Descriptio juris et judicii feudalis, secundum consuetudines Mediolani et Normanniae. Pro introductione ad studium jurisprudentiae Anglicanae. By R. Zouche. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1634.

481. Elementa jurisprudentiae definitionibus, regulis et sententiis selectioribus juris civilis illustrata. Quibus accessit descriptio juris et judicii temporalis secundum consuetudines feudales et Normannicas, Necnon descriptio juris et judicii ecclesiastici secundum Canones et constitutiones Anglicanas. By R. Zouche. 1 vol. 4to. Oxf. 1636.

482. A briefe declaration for what manner of speciall nusance concerning private dwelling houses, a man may have his remedy by assise, or other action. Unfolded in the arguments and opinions of four famous sages of the common law; together with the power and extent of customes in cities, towns and corporations concerning the same. Whereunto is added the justices of assise their opinion concerning statute law for parishes: and the power of justices of the peace, churchwardens and constables. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1639.

483. Concilia, decreta, leges, constitutiones, in re ecclesiarum orbis Britannici. Ab initio Christianae ibidem Religionis ad nostram usque aetatem. By Sir H. Spelman. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1639–64.

Vol. 2, ed. Dugdale 1664.

484. The complete copy-holder. By Sir E. Coke. 1 vol. 4to. London. 1641. Later eds. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1650. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1668. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1673.

The 1650 ed. has added to it 'The relation between the lord of a mannor and the copy holder his tenant' by Charles Calthrop. The 1668 and 1673 eds. have an anonymous 'Supplement by way of additions to and amplifications of the foregoing treatise'.

485. The arguments of Sir Richard Hutton . . . and Sir George Croke . . . together with the certificate of Sir John Denham . . . upon a scire facias brought by the King's Majesty in the court of exchequer against John Hampden Esquire. As also the several votes of the commons and peeres in parliament . . . touching ship-money. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1641.

486. A treatise of the principall grounds and maxims of the lawes of this kingdome. By W. N[oy]. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1641.

487. The court-keepers guide, or a plain and familiar treatise needfull and usefull for the helpe of many that are imployed in the keeping of lawdayes. By W. Sheppard. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1641. Later eds. 1656 and several others to 1791.

One of the most popular and useful manuals for stewards of manors during the 17th and 18th centuries. The edition of 1791 was the eighth or ninth.

488. The touchstone of common assurances: or a plain and familiar treatise, opening the learning of the common assurances or conveyances of the kingdom. By W. Sheppard. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1641. Later eds. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1784. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1820. Ed. by R. Preston.

Sheppard produced two other works dealing with common assurances: 'precedent of precedents, or one general precedent for common assurances' (1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1655, 2nd ed. 8vo. Lond. 1825 ed. by T. W. Williams), and 'The law of common assurances, touching deeds in general: viz. feoffments, gifts, grants, leases' (1 vol. fol. Lond. 1669).

489. The reading in Lincolnes-Inne, Feb. 28, 1641, upon the statute of 25 E. 3. Cap. 2, being the statute of treasons. By Sir R. Holborne. 1 vol. 4to. Oxf. 1642.

490. A treatise of the antiquity etc. of the ancient courts of leet . . . with a large explication of the old oath of allegiance. . . . By R. Powell. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1642. Later ed. 1688.

491. A short treatise of the lawes of England : with the jurisdiction of the high court of parliament with the liberties and freedomes of the subjects. By W. Mantell. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1644.

Repr. Harleian Misc. iv. ed. 1810.

492. Justice revived being the whole office of a country justice of the peace. By E. Wingate. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1661.

493. Topicks in the laws of England. Containing media, apt for argument, and resolution of law cases : also an exposition of severall words, not touched by former glossaries. By J. C[layton]. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1646.

494. The reading of the famous and learned Robert Callis upon the statute of sewers, 23 Henry VIII. c. 5. as it was delivered by him at Gray's Inn, in August 1622. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1647. 5th ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1824. Ed. by W. J. Broderip.

495. Lex terrae. By D. Jenkins. 1 vol. 4to. [Lond.] [1647].

Deals largely with constitutional law.

496. The larger treatise concerning tithes, long since written and promised by Sir H. Spelman. Together with some other tracts of the same authour, and a fragment of Sir Francis Bigot, all touching the same subject. Ed. by J. Stephens. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1647.

497. Sergeant Thorpe . . . his charge to the grand-jury at Yorke Assizes the twentieth of March 1648, clearly epitomizing the statutes belonging to this nation, which concerns the severall estates and conditions of men. By F. Thorpe. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1649.

498. The transactions [and proceedings] of the high court of chancery, both by practice and president. By W. Tothill. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1649. Later ed. 1671.

In the 1671 edition the Proceedings are at the beginning of the volume instead of the end.

499. The corruption and deficiency of the laws of England, soberly discovered : Or, Liberty working up to its just height. By J. Warr. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1649.

Printed also in Harleian Miscellany vol. iii. 1809 ed. Cf. Certaine proposals in order to a new modelling of the lawes. By H. Robinson. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1653.

500. Juris et judicii fecialis, sive juris inter gentes, et quaestionum de eodem explicatio. Qua quae ad pacem et bellum inter diversos principes, aut populos spectant, ex praecipuis historico-jure-peritis, exhibentur. By R.

Zouche. 1 vol. 4to. Oxf. 1650. Later eds. 1 vol. Leyden. 1651. 1 vol. The Hague. 1659. 1 vol. Mainz. 1661. 1 vol. Frankfort. 1666.

Republ. with translation by J. L. Brierly (1 vol. 4to. Washington. 1911) ed. by T. E. Holland.

501. The elements of law natural and politic. By T. Hobbes. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1889. Ed. by F. Tönnies.

This originally appeared in two parts: 'Humane nature; or the fundamental elements of Policie' (1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1650, 2nd ed. in 1651) and 'De corpore politico. Or elements of law, moral, and politick'. (1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1650). Tönnies has collated the printed with the MS. versions of both these works.

502. The order of keeping a court leet and a court baron. . . . By W. Lee and D. Pakeman. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1650.

503. Certaine observations concerning the office of lord chancellor. By Thomas Egerton, Lord Ellesmere. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1651.

504. The faithfull councellor: or the marrow of the law in English. In two parts. By W. Sheppard. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1651, and 1653.

Part I deals with common law actions, part II with the jurisdiction and procedure of the Chancery.

505. Whole office of the country justice of the peace. By W. Sheppard, Serjeant at Law. 1 vol. 16mo. Lond. 1652.

Deals with the duties of justices of the peace and describes what evils they will encounter in their office and suggests remedies.

506. Cases and questions resolved in the civil-law. By R. Zouche. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1652.

507. Solutio quaestionis veteris et novae. By R. Zouche. 1 vol. 4to. Oxf. 1657. Later eds. 1 vol. 4to. Cologne. 1662. 1 vol. 4to. Berlin. 1669. 1 vol. 4to. Jena and Lond. 1717.

Discusses question of liability of criminal sovereigns and ambassadors to local jurisdiction.

508. New survey of the justice of the peace his office. By W. Sheppard. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1659.

A criticism written to amend existing conditions. Cf. the same author's: A rure guide for his majesties justice of peace. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1663.

509. De usu et authoritate juris civilis Romanorum, in dominiis principum christianorum libri duo. By A. Duck. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1653.

510. The parsons guide: or the law of tithes. By W. S[heppard]. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1654.

511. The body of the common law of England: as it stood in force before it was altered by statute, or acts of parliament, or state. Together with an exact collection of such statutes as have altered or concern the same. Whereunto is also annexed certain tables concerning a summary of the whole law, for the help of such students as affect method. By E. Wingate. 2nd ed. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1655.

In 1658 he produced his 'Maximes of reason: or the reason of the common law of England' (Lond. fol. 1 vol.).

512. Survey of the county judicatures commonly called the county court, hundred court and court baron. By W. Sheppard. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1656.

513. The grounds of the lawes of England; extracted from the fountaines of all other learning: and digested methodically into cases for the use and benefit of all practicers, and students. With a commixtion of divers scattered grounds concerning the reasonable construction of the law. By M. Hawke. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1657.

514. Pacis consultum; a directory to the publick peace, briefly describing the antiquity, extent etc. of several countrey corporation courts, especially the court leet. Also some difficult questions of law proposed unto and resolved by Judge Jenkyns. By D. Jenkins. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1657.

515. The law of laws: or the excellency of the civil law, above all other humane laws whatsoever. Shewing of how great use and necessity the civil law is to this nation. By R. Wiseman. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1657.

516. Maximes of reason: or the reason of the common law of England. By E. Wingate. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1658.

517. Of corporations, fraternities, and guilds. Or, a discourse wherin the learning of the law touching bodies-politique is unfolded. With forms and presidents, of charters of corporation. By W. Sheppard. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1659.

518. The grand abridgment of the law continued. Or, a collection of the principal cases and points of common law of England, from the first of Elizabeth to this present time. By W. Hughes. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1660.

519. The antiquity, legality, reason, duty and necessity of prae-emption and pourveyance for the king. By F. Philipps. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1663.

Cf. Dict. Nat. Biog. for his other numerous legal treatises.

520. An abridgment of the three vols. of Reports of Sir George Croke of such select cases as were adjudged in the courts of king's bench and common bench during the reigns of Queen Elizabeth, King James and King Charles the First. By W. Hughes. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1665.

521. Origines juridiciales, or historical memorials of the English laws, courts of justice, forms of tryall, punishment in cases criminal, law writers, law books, grants and settlements of estates, degree of serjeant, inns of court and chancery. Also a chronology of the lord chancellors, justices [etc.]. By W. Dugdale. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1666.

522. The authority, jurisdiction and method of keeping county courts . . . courts leet, courts baron. . . . By W. Greenwood. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1668. Later ed. 1730.

The edition of 1730 (the ninth) has considerable additions.

523. Un abridgment des plusieurs cases et resolutions del common ley. By H. Rolle. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1668.

524. A law dictionary and glossary, interpreting such difficult and obscure words and terms as are found either in our common or statute, ancient or modern, laws. By T. Blount. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1670. Third ed. 1717.

525. A brief discourse touching the office of lord chancellor of England. By J. Selden. Ed. by W. Dugdale. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1672. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1677.

526. Parsons law: or a view of advowsons. By W. Hughes. 3rd ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1673.

527. England's independency upon the papal power historically and judicially stated, by Sir John Davis and by Sir Edw. Coke, in two Reports selected from their greater volumes. With a preface by Sir J. Pettus. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1674.

528. The orphans legacy: or a testamentary abridgement. In three parts. I. Of last wills and testaments. II. Of executors and administrators. III. Of legacies and devises. Wherein the most material points of law, relating to that subject are succinctly treated, as well according to the common and temporal, as ecclesiastical and civil laws of this realm. Illustrated with great variety of select cases in the law of both professions. By J. Godolphin. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1674. Later eds. 1677 and 1685.

529. Actions upon the case for deeds, viz. contracts, assumpsits, deceipts, nusances, trover and conversion etc. collect out of the many great volumes of law already extant. By W. Sheppard. 2nd ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1674.

530. Les reports de Henry Rolle, de divers cases en le court del' banke le roy, en le temps del' Reign de roy Jaques colligees par luy mesme et imprimées par l'original. By H. Rolle. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1675.

531. A grand abridgment of the common and statute law of England. By W. Sheppard. 3 vols. 4to. Lond. 1675.

532. The parson's counsellor, with the law of tithes and tithing. In two books. By Sir S. Degge. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1676. Later eds. 1677, 1685, 1695, and 1820.

533. The office and duty of executors; or a treatise of wills and executors. To which is added an appendix by J. M[anley]. By T. Wentworth. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1676. Later eds. 1763, 1774, 1829.

534. A compendious and accurate treatise of recoveries upon writs of entry in the post, and fines upon writs of covenant. By W. Brown. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1678.

535. The entring clerk's vade mecum. Being an exact collection of precedents for declarations and pleadings in most actions. By W. Brown. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1678.

536. Repertorium canonicum: or an abridgment of the ecclesiastical laws of this realm, consistent with the temporal. . . . By J. Godolphin. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1678.

A good summary of the existing practice of ecclesiastical law.

537. The common law epitomiz'd : with directions how to prosecute and defend personal actions. To which is annexed the nature of a writ of error. By W. Glisson and A. Gulston. 2nd edition revised and enlarged. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1679.

538. Marriage by the morall law of God vindicated against all ceremoniall laws of popes and bishops destructive to filiation aliment and succession, and the government of familyes and kingdomes. By W. Lawrence. 1 vol. 4to. [Lond.] 1680.

539. The excellency and preheminence of the law of England, above all other humane lawes in the world asserted in a learned reading upon the statute of 35 H. 8. cap. 6 concerning trials by jury, and tales de circumstantibus : II. Mr. Risdens Reading upon the statute of 21 H. 8. chap. 19 of Avowries. III. Judge Hale's Opinion in some select cases. IV. Certain cases which have been formerly mooted by the Society of Gray's Inn. By T. Williams. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1680.

540. A tryal of witches, at the assizes held at Bury St. Edmonds 10 March, 1664 before Sir M. Hale. By Sir M. Hale. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1682.

541. Quaestionum juris civilis centuria in decem classes distributa. By R. Zouche. 3rd ed. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1682.

1st ed. 1 vol. 12mo. Oxf. 1660.

542. A short treatise touching sheriffs' accompts. To which is added, A tryal of witches, at the assizes at Bury St. Edmonds, 10 March 1664, before Sir M. Hale. By Sir M. Hale. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1683.

543. An assistance to justices of peace, for the easier performance of their duty. By J. Keble. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1683.

544. The Duke of Norfolk's case : or the doctrine of perpetuities fully set forth and explained. 1 vol. fol. [Lond.] 1688.

545. A compendium of the several branches of practice in the court of exchequer at Westminster. By W. Brown. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1688.

546. Conveyances : being select precedents of deeds and instruments concerning the most considerable estates in England. 2nd ed. carefully corrected. By Sir O. Bridgman. 2nd ed. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1689. 5th ed. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1725.

547. An enquiry into the power of dispensing with penal statutes. Together with some animadversions upon a book by Sir Edw. Herbert entituled, A short account of the authorities in law upon which judgment was given in Sir Edw. Hale's case. By Sir R. Atkyns. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1689.

548. A discourse concerning the ecclesiastical jurisdiction in the realm of England : occasioned by the late commission in ecclesiastical causes. By Sir R. Atkyns. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1689.

549. Remarks upon the tryals of Edw. Fitzharris, Stephen Colledge, Count Coningsmark. The Lord Russel [etc.] as also on the Earl of Shaftes-

burys grand jury, Wilmore's homine replegiando and the award of execution against Sir Tho. Armstrong. By J. Hawles. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1689.

550. A true narrative of the proceedings against the lord bishop of London, in the council chamber at Whitehall, by the lords commissioners. . . . 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1689.

Simple report of the proceedings against Compton without comment.

551. A display of tyranny or remarks upon the illegal and arbitrary proceedings in the courts of Westminster and Guild-hall London from . . . 1678 to . . . 1688. In which time the rule was, quod principi placuit lex esto. 2 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1689–90.

552. Regula placitandi: a collection of special rules for pleading in actions real, personal and mixt. Also directions for laying of actions, and etc. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1691.

553. Praxis almae curiae cancellariae: A collection of precedents by bill and answer, plea and demurrer, in causes of the greatest moment which have been commenced in the high court of chancery for more than thirty years last past. With appeals to the house of peers. Also, a compleat collection of all the writs and process concerning the same. By W. Brown. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1694.

The volume contains a preliminary discourse upon the practice of the chancery in equity cases.

554. The clerks tutor in chancery. Giving true directions by authentick precedents, how to draw affidavits, petitions, interlocutory-orders, reports before masters, bills, answers, pleas and demurrers; with such process, proceedings and other instruments relating thereunto as are now in use. By W. Brown. 2nd ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1694.

The introduction contains notes and observations upon proceedings in chancery and abstracts of recent cases and orders.

555. Lex custumaria, or a treatise of copy-hold estates. . . . S. Carter. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1696. Later eds. 1701 and 1796.

556. Reliquiae Spelmannianae. The posthumous works of Sir H. Spelman relating to the laws and antiquities of England. With the life of the author. 1 vol. fol. Oxf. 1698.

557. The practice of courts leet and courts baron . . . By Sir W. Scroggs. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1702. 4th ed. 1728.

The edition of 1728 has many additions.

558. The Lord Chancellor Egerton's Observations on the Lord Coke's reports: particularly in the debate of causes relating to the rights of the church; the power of the king's prerogative; the jurisdiction of courts; or the interest of the subject. Ed. by G. Paul. 1 vol. fol. Lond. [1710].

Preface arguing for Egerton's authorship, which, however, is doubtful.

559. The history and analysis of the law. Written by a learned hand [Sir M. Hale]. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1713. 3rd ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1733. 6th ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1820.

The history and analysis were also publ. separately.

560. The compleat court keeper, or land steward's assistant. By G. Jacob. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1713. Later eds. 1724, 1764, and 1819.

The last (eighth) edition, revised by 'a barrister', has many additions.

561. Opera omnia. By J. Selden. Ed. by D. Wilkins. 3 vols. fol. Lond. 1726.

562. Historia placitorum coronae. The history of the pleas of the crown. Now first published from his lordship's original MS., and the several references to the records examined by the originals. With large notes. By S. Emlyn. By Sir M. Hale. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1736. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1800. Ed. by T. Dogherty.

Hale's Pleas of the Crown [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1678] with many reprs. is a much slighter work.

563. Law Tracts. By F. Bacon. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1737.

Contains: A proposition for compiling and amending of our laws. An offer of a digest of the laws. The elements of the common laws of England. The use of the law for preservation of our persons, goods and good names. Case of treason, felony, præmunire, prerogative of the king, of the office of a constable. Arguments in law in certain great and difficult cases. Grievances in chancery. Reading on the statute of uses. All Bacon's professional works of permanent value are repr. in vol. vii. of Bacon's Works ed. by D. D. Heath (816).

564. Law tracts. By Sir E. Coke. Ed. by W. Hawkins. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1764.

Repr. The compleat copyholder; Reading on 27 Edw. the first called the statuta de finibus levatis; A treatise of bail and main prize. There is an elaborate bibliography in Coke's life in the Dict. Nat. Biog.

565. Cobbett's complete collection of state trials and proceedings for high treason and other crimes and misdemeanors from the earliest period to the present time. 34 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1809–28.

Vol. ii begins in 1603. Mainly a repr. of pamphlets and other material already in print.

566. A series of precedents and proceedings in criminal causes . . . from . . . 1475 to 1640 extracted from act books of ecclesiastical courts in the diocese of London. By W. H. Hale. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1847.

With introductory essay on English ecclesiastical law, and jurisdiction of ecclesiastical courts.

567. The Jacobite trials at Manchester in 1694. Ed. by W. Beamont. Chetham Soc. 1853.

The narrative of an anonymous spectator.

568. Liber famelicus of Sir James Whitelocke, a judge of the court of king's bench in the reigns of James I and Charles I. Ed. by J. Bruce. Camd. Soc. 1858.

Has interesting notices of judges and legal matters temp. James I.

569. A brief memoir of Mr. Justice Rokeby comprising his religious journal and correspondence. Ed. by J. Raine. Surtees Miscellanea, 1861.

The letters begin in 1665, the journal in 1688.

570. I. The narrative of Richard Abbott, a servant of Caryll Lord Molyneux (1689–91); II. An account of the tryalls at Manchester October 1694. Ed. by A. Goss. 1864.

Both illustrate the so-called 'Lancashire Plot'.

571. Notes of the judgment delivered by Sir George Croke in the case of ship-money. From a MS. in the possession of the Earl of Verulam. Ed. by S. R. Gardiner. Camd. Soc. Misc. vii. 1875.

572. The records of the honourable society of Lincoln's Inn. The Black Books. II. 1568–1660. III. 1660–1775. Ed. by J. D. Walker and W. P. Baildon. 2 vols. (4 in all). Lond. 1898–9.

The minute book of the ruling body.

573. Middle Temple records. Ed. by C. H. Hopwood. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1901–5.

Minutes of Parliament of Middle Temple 1501–1703. Cf. The history of the Temple, London . . . to the close of the Stuart period. By J. B. Williamson. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1924. Illus. Valuable.

574. The pension book of Gray's Inn 1569–1669; 1669–1800. Ed. by R. J. Fletcher. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1901–10.

'The earliest extant minute book of the ruling body.'

(*b*) LATER WORKS

575. Memoirs of the life of Judge Jeffreys. By H. W. Woolrych. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1827.

Cf. the same writer's The life of Sir Edward Coke. (1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1826.)

576. The lives of the lord chancellors and keepers of the great seal of England . . . till the reign of King George IV. By J. Campbell. 7 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1845–7. 4th ed. 10 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1856–7.

Useful but inaccurate: has a strong whig bias.

577. The equitable jurisdiction of the court of chancery; comprising its rise, progress, and final establishment. By G. Spence. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1846–9.

References to the Stuart period will be found at various places.

578. The great oyer of poisoning. By A. Amos. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1846.

The trial of Somerset for poisoning Overbury.

579. The judges of England. By E. Foss. 9 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1848–64.

Very useful. There is a handy abridgement in 1 vol. entitled Biographia juridica 1066–1870 (8vo. Lond. 1870).

580. The lives of the chief justices of England . . . till the death of Lord Mansfield. By J. Campbell. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1849–57. Later ed. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1874.

Useful but inaccurate.

581. A history of crime in England. By L. O. Pike. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1873–6.

582. A history of the criminal law of England. By Sir J. F. Stephen. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1883.

583. The order of the coif. By A. Pulling. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1884. Later ed. 1887.

This is the best account of the serjeants-at-law.

584. Land in fetters, or the history and policy of the laws restraining the alienation and settlement of land in England [Yorke Prize Essay for 1885]. By T. E. Scrutton. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1886.

Chaps. vi, viii, and ix deal especially with the Stuart period. Cf. No. 2063.

585. The history of the doctrine of consideration. By E. Jenks. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1892.

Chap. ii, entitled 'The period of the abridgements', deals with the period from the close of the year-books to the accession of George III.

586. The life of Judge Jeffreys. By H. B. Irving. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1898. Illus. Bibl.

An ingenious, but unconvincing defence.

587. The story of habeas corpus. By E. Jenks. Law Quart. Rev. vol. 8. pp. 64–77.

588. A history of English law. By W. S. Holdsworth. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1903–9. Later ed. 9 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1922–7.

589. Select essays in Anglo-American legal history. Ed. by E. Freund, W. E. Mikell, J. H. Wigmore. 3 vols. 8vo. Boston, Mass. 1907–9. Tables. Bibl.

A valuable collection of scattered essays in regard to English and American legal history from the earliest times to the present day. The following essays in vol. i deal, *inter alia*, with the Stuart period. Roman law influence in chancery, church courts, admiralty and law merchant. By T. E. Scrutton.

The history of the canon law in England. By W. Stubbs.

The development of the law merchant, and its courts. By W. S. Holdsworth.

A comparison of the history of legal development at Rome and in England. By J. Bryce.

The English common law in the early American colonies. By P. S. Reinsch.

The theory of the extension of English statutes to the [American] plantations. By St. G. L. Sioussat.

The influence of colonial conditions as illustrated in the Connecticut intestacy law. By C. McL. Andrews.

Anticipations under the commonwealth of changes in the law. By R. Robinson.

The five ages of the bench and bar of England. By J. U. Zane.

Vols. ii and iii contain fifty-five essays on sources, the courts, procedure, equity, commercial law, contracts, torts, property (in general), wills, descent, marriage. Many of these essays are concerned in part with the law of the Stuart period.

590. The collected works of Frederic William Maitland. Ed. by H. A. L. Fisher. 3 vols. 8vo. Camb. 1911.

English legal history of the Stuart period is dealt with, *inter alia*, in the following papers:

The mystery of seisin (vol. i).

The beatitude of seisin (vol. i).

The survival of archaic communities (vol. ii).
Records of the honourable society of Lincoln's Inn (vol. iii).
The corporation sole (vol. iii).
The crown as corporation (vol. iii).

591. A short history of English law. By E. Jenks. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1912. Bibl.

Chaps. vi–xii deal with the period from 1272–1660 and chaps. xiii–xix with the period from 1660–1911. A valuable survey.

592. Lectures on legal history. By J. B. Amos. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. (Mass.) 1913. Bibl.

Traces the history of actions and of doctrines of common law and equity. Law of Stuart period referred to at various places. A valuable work.

593. The trial of Sir Walter Raleigh. By Sir H. L. Stephen. Trans. Royal Hist. Socy. 4th series, ii, 1919.

594. The history of conspiracy and the abuse of legal procedure. By P. H. Winfield. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1921.

595. Sir Matthew Hale. By W. S. Holdsworth. Law Quart. Rev. Oct. 1923.

There is a contemporary life of Sir M. Hale by G. Burnet, 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1682. Repr. at Oxford 1806 and 1856 with Fell's life of Hammond [1661].

596. Defamation in the 16th and 17th centuries. By W. S. Holdsworth. Law Quart. Rev. July 1924.

¶ 5. FOREIGN RELATIONS

(i) General.
(ii) France.
(iii) Germany.
(iv) Italy.
(v) Northern Powers.
(vi) Spain, Portugal, and the Low Countries.
(vii) Switzerland.
(viii) United Provinces.

There is no work on a large scale devoted to foreign policy during the Stuart period, although Seeley (619) supplies a basis. Gardiner was the first English historian fully to investigate the subject and to demonstrate its influence upon domestic history, and his works (219, 220) should be used for 1603–56. For the rest of the period Ranke (214) and Klopp (215) are the best guides. The series initiated by the Royal Historical Society should ultimately cover foreign relations with all European powers after 1688. The only calendar of the dispatches of any foreign representative is the Venetian (683), but copious extracts have been published from the correspondence of various French ambassadors, who during 1660–88, were often the confidential advisers of the crown, and the Austrian representatives' dispatches were systematically employed by Klopp. Much of the published material is contained in foreign works, of which only a few are here listed. Others should be sought in bibliographies such as Bourgeois and André for France and Dahlmann and Waitz for Germany. The best guide to the treaties of the period is Myers (599).

(i) GENERAL

(*a*) Guides. (*b*) Sources. (*c*) Later Works.

(*a*) General Guides

597. List of volumes of state papers foreign preserved in the Public Record Office. 1547–1782. Lists and indexes xix. fol. Lond. 1904.

598. Materials for English diplomatic history 1509–1783 calendared in the reports of the historical manuscript commission, with references to similar materials in the British Museum. By F. G. Davenport. Hist. MSS. Comm. Eighteenth Rep. 1917.

599. Manual of collections of treaties and of collections relating to treaties. By D. P. Myers. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. (Mass.) 1922.

(*b*) General Sources

600. Finetti Philoxenis : some choice Observations of Sir John Finett . . . touching the reception . . . of forren ambassadors. Ed. by J. Howell. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1656.

Valuable for diplomatic etiquette.

601. Interest of the princes and states of Europe. By S. Bethel. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1680. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1681 (with additions).

Also contains ' Brief narrative of . . . that pretended parliament called by Richard Cromwel ', originally published in 1659 and reprinted in Somers' Tracts, vol. vi.

602. Several treaties of peace and commerce concluded between the late king . . . and other princes and states. . . Reprinted and published by his majesties especial command. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1686.

The first English collection of treaties.

603. Lettres historiques : contenant ce qui se passe de plus important en Europe. Janvier 1692–Décembre 1736. Ed. by J. Dumont and H. Basnage. 90 vols. 12mo. The Hague. 1692–1736.

604. Letters of state written by Mr. John Milton to most of the sovereign princes and republicks of Europe. From the year 1649 till the year 1659. Ed. by E. Phillips. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1694.

Cf. Masson, vi. 791. seq. for earlier eds. &c.

605. Actes et mémoires des négociations de la paix de Ryswick. Ed. by J. Bernard. 4 vols. 12mo. The Hague. 1699. 2nd ed. 5 vols. 12mo. The Hague. 1707, and 3rd ed. 1725.

606. Foedera, conventiones, literae, et cujuscunque generis acta publica, inter reges Angliae et alios quovis imperatores, reges, pontifices, principes, vel communitates ab . . . anno 1101, ad nostra usque tempora, habita aut tractata ; ex autographis . . . fideliter exscripta . . . Ed. by T. Rymer for vols. 1–15 and R. Sanderson 16–20. 20 vols. fol. Lond. 1704–32.

Collection carried to 1654, period from 1603 being covered in vols. 16–20. See Sir T. D. Hardy's Syllabus [3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1869–85] for later eds., contents, index &c. and life of Rymer. A better version of the Dutch correspondence is in Thurloe.

607. The conduct of the allies, and of the late ministry, in beginning and carrying on the present War. By J. Swift. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1711. Cf. No. 2450.

608. Report from the committee of secrecy appointed by order of the house of commons to examine several books and papers laid before the house relating to the late negociations of peace and commerce . . . reported on the 9th of June 1715 by . . . Robert Walpole. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1715.

Prints many valuable state papers. Repr. in Cobbett (385) vii. Appendix.

609. The life of Sir Leoline Jenkins . . . ambassador and plenipotentiary for the general peace at Cologn and Nimeguen, and secretary of state to K. Charles II and a compleat series of letters from the beginning to the end of those two important treaties. By W. Wynne. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1724.

The letters are extremely numerous.

610. Mémoires pour servir a l'histoire du XVIII siècle contenant les négociations traitez, resolutions et autres documens authentiques. Ed. by G. de Lamberty. 14 vols. 4to. The Hague and Amsterdam. 1724–40. 2nd ed. 1731–40.

A collection of state papers extracted from Gazettes &c. covering *c.* 1700–18. Vols 11–14 form supplements for the years 1700–7.

611. Corps universel diplomatique du droit des gens ; contenant un receuil des traitez d'alliance, de paix . . . faits en Europe depuis le regne de l'Empereur Charlemagne jusques à présent. By J. Dumont. 8 vols. fol. Amsterdam and The Hague. 1726–31.

A Supplément au Corps universel diplomatique . . . continué jusqu'à présent was ed. by J. Rousset de Missy. 5 vols. fol. Amsterdam and The Hague. 1739.

612. Historical and political memoirs containing letters written by sovereign princes, state ministers . . . from almost all the courts in Europe [1697–1708] . . . illustrated with treaties memorials . . . instructions for ambassadors. Ed. by C. Cole. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1735.

Mainly letters to and from Manchester at Paris 1697–1701, and at Venice in 1707–8. Cf. Hist. MSS. Comm. Rep. viii. Pt. ii. 1881, and No. 778.

613. A collection of all the treaties of peace, alliance and commerce between Great Britain and other powers [1648–1783]. By Charles Jenkinson, 1st Earl of Liverpool. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1785.

Jenkinson ed. an early volume with the same title extending from 1619 to 1734 [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1781]. He gives translations only.

614. A collection of treaties between Great Britain and other powers. Ed. by G. Chalmers. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1790.

615. State papers and correspondence, illustrative of the social and political state of Europe (1686–1707). Ed. by J. M. Kemble. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1857.

Mainly about Germany, and from German sources.

616. Les grands traités du règne de Louis XIV. By H. Vast. 3 pts. 8vo. Paris. 1893–9.

Has valuable bibliographical notes for each treaty.

(*c*) General Later Works

617. The peace of Utrecht. By J. W. Gerard. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1885.

618. Der Friede von Utrecht. Verhandlungen zwischen England, Frankreich, dem Kaiser und den General-staaten 1710–1713. By O. Weber. 1 vol. 8vo. Gotha. 1891.

619. The growth of British policy. By Sir J. R. Seeley. 2 vols. 8vo. Camb. 1895. Later ed. 1 vol. 1922.

There is an introductory sketch by Sir A. W. Ward in Cambridge History of British foreign policy. Vol. i. 8vo. Camb. 1922.

620. The Protestant interest in Cromwell's foreign relations. By J. N. Bowman. 1 vol. 8vo. Heidelberg. 1900.

621. The Fallen Stuarts. By F. W. Head. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1901.

A study of the influence of European politics upon the fortunes of the Stuarts, 1660–1748.

622. Die Friedensbestrebungen Wilhelms III von England in den Jahren 1694–1697. Ein Beitrag zur Geschichte des Rijswijker Friedens. By G. Koch. Ed. by W. Michael. 1 vol. 8vo. Tübingen and Leipzig. 1903.

Cf. Die Flugschriften-Literatur zu Beginn des spanischen Erbfolgekriegs. By Carl Ringhoffer. 1 vol. 8vo. Berlin. 1881.

623. The attempts to establish a balance of power in Europe during the second half of the seventeenth century [1648–1702]. By E. M. G. Routh. Trans. Royal Hist. Socy. N.S., xviii. 1904.

624. The life and letters of Sir Henry Wotton. By L. P. Smith. 2 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1907. Illus.

A valuable contribution to the history of foreign policy. App. I contains a complete list of Wotton's letters and dispatches. Cf. Letters and dispatches from Sir Henry Wotton . . . 1617–1620. 1 vol. Roxburghe Club 1850 and Sir Henry Wotton by A. W. Ward. 1 vol. 8vo. Westminster. 1898.

625. The peace of Utrecht and the supplementary pacifications. By Sir A. W. Ward. Cambridge Modern History V. 1908. Bibl.

626. Parliament and foreign affairs, 1603–1760. By E. R. Turner. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxxiv. 1919.

(ii) FRANCE

Sources and Later Works

627. Lists of French ambassadors &c. in England . . . 1509–1714 with remarks on their correspondence. By A. Baschet. Rep. of the Deputy Keeper, xxxvii. 1876.

See *ibid.* xl–xlvii for Baschet's accounts of his transcripts of documents in French archives.

628. Notes on the diplomatic relations of England and France 1603–1688. Lists of ambassadors from England to France and from France to England. Ed. by Sir C. H. Firth and S. C. Lomas. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1906.

A similar list for 1689–1763 was compiled by L. G. W. Legg [1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1909] Both have full references to published dispatches.

629. Les sources de l'histoire de France XVIIIe siècle 1610–1715. Ed. by E. Bourgeois and L. André. 4 vols. 8vo. Paris. 1913–24.

I. Géographie et histoires générales; II. Mémoires et lettres; III. Biographies; IV. Journaux et pamphlets.

630. British diplomatic instructions 1689–1789. Volume II. France 1689–1721. Ed. by L. G. W. Legg. Royal Hist. Soc. Lond. 1925.

631. Ambassades du Maréchal de Bassompierre en Espagne, en Suisse et en Angleterre [1626]. By F. de Bassompierre. 4 vols. 12mo Cologne. 1668.

Cf. Memoirs of the embassy of the Marshal de Bassompierre to the court of England in 1626, trans. by J. W. Croker [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1819].

632. Lettres, mémoires et négociations de M. le comte d'Estrades. By Godefroy, Comte d'Estrades. 5 vols. 12mo. Brussels. 1709. Later ed. 9 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1743.

Cf. Bourgeois and André (629), ii. 262–4.

633. Copies and Extracts of some letters written to and from The Earl of Danby [1676–8] . . . with particular Remarks upon some of them. Ed. by Thomas Osborne Earl of Danby and Duke of Leeds. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1710.

Danby's defence: illustrate foreign policy, particularly towards France. See Hist. MSS. Comm. Eliot Hodgkin MSS.

634. The sale of Dunkirk to the late French King Lewis XIV in the year 1662. Taken from the letters . . . of Count d'Estrades. By E. Combe. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1728.

Cf. S. A. Swaine, The English acquisition and loss of Dunkirk. Trans. Royal Hist. Socy. N.S. i.

635. An historical view of the negociations between the courts of England, France and Brussels from the year 1592 to 1617. Extracted, chiefly from the MS. State papers of Sir Thomas Edmondes. By T. Birch. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1749.

636. Ambassades de M. de la Boderie en Angleterre sous le règne d'Henri IV et la minorité de Louis XIII [1606–11]. By A. L. de La Boderie. 5 vols. 12mo. [Paris]. 1750.

For an earlier ed. see Firth (628), pp. 29–30.

637. Négociations du comte d'Avaux en Hollande. By J. A. de Mesmes, comte d'Avaux. 6 vols. 12mo. Paris. 1752–3.

English trans. Lond. 1754. Valuable for preparations of William of Orange 1687–8. Cf. No. 3253.

638. Mémoires de Monsieur De [Torcy] pour servir à l'histoire des négociations depuis le traité de Ryswyck jusqu'à la paix d'Utrecht. By J. B. Colbert, Marquis de Torcy. 3 vols. 8vo. The Hague. 1756. Later ed. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1757.

Repr. in Petitot, 2nd series, lxvii–viii; and in Michaud et Poujoulet, 3rd series, viii. For Torcy's other memoirs and correspondence see Bourgeois and André (629), ii, pp. 191–2, 400–1.

639. Négociations relatives à la succession d'Espagne sous Louis XIV. Ed. by F. A. M. Mignet. 4 vols. 4to. Paris. 1835–42.

Ends 1679: has many valuable extracts from French ambassadors' despatches.

640. Letters of William III and Louis XIV and of their ministers [1697–1700]. Ed. by P. Grimblot. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1848.

Important, especially for the Spanish Succession question.

641. Histoire des luttes et rivalités politiques entre les puissances maritimes et la France dans la dernière moitié du XVIIe siècle. By C. F. S. de Grovestins. 8 vols. 8vo. Paris. 1851–4. Later ed. 1868.

In ed. of 1868 the words 'Guillaume III et Louis XIV.' were prefixed to the title.

642. Mémoires inédits du Comte Leveneur de Tillières ambassadeur en Angleterre sur la cour de Charles Ier et son mariage avec Henriette de France. Ed. by C. Hippeau. 1 vol. 8vo. Paris. 1863.

643. L'ambassade de M. de Blainville à la cour de Charles Ier, roi d'Angleterre. By M. Houssaye. Revue des questions hist. 1878.

644. Graham MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm. Rep. VII. Pt. I. 1879.

Comprises Lord Preston's letters, mainly from Paris, 1682–8.

645. Louis XIV et Guillaume III. Histoire des deux traités de partage. By H. Reynald. 2 vols. 8vo. Paris. 1883.

646. La diplomatie Française et la succession d'Espagne. By A. Legrelle. 4 vols. 8vo. Ghent. 1888–92. Later ed. 6 vols. 8vo. Braine-le-Comte. 1895–1900.

Later ed. has continuation. Cf. his Notes et documents sur la paix de Ryswick. 1 vol. 8vo. Lille. 1894.

647. A French ambassador at the court of Charles the Second. Le Comte de Cominges from his unpublished correspondence. By J. J. Jusserand. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1892. Ports.

An app. contains the original text of the extracts from French dispatches quoted. An amusing and instructive work.

648. Une Négociation inconnue entre Berwick et Marlborough, 1708–9. By A. Legrelle. 1 vol. 8vo. Ghent. 1893.

649. Mission de Christophe de Harlay Comte de Beaumont [1602–05]. By P. P. Laffleur de Kermaingant. 2 vols. 8vo. Paris. 1895.

Belongs to the series L'Ambassade de France en Angleterre sous Henri IV. Vol. i is narrative, ii is documents.

650. Cromwell and Mazarin in 1652. By S. R. Gardiner. Eng. Hist. Rev. xi. 1896.

651. The journal of Joachim Hane containing his escapes and sufferings during his employment by Oliver Cromwell in France from November 1653 to February 1654. Ed. by Sir C. H. Firth. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1896.

MS. at Worcester College, Oxf.

652. Cromwell's instructions to Colonel Lockhart in 1656. Ed. by Sir C. H. Firth. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxi. 1906.

653. An unknown treaty between England and France, 1644. By D. A. Bigby. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxvii. 1913.

654. Torcy's account of Matthew Prior's negotiations at Fontainebleau in July 1711. By L. G. W. Legg. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxviii. 1914.

Pr. from Arch. des Aff. Étran., Corr. Pol. Angleterre, vol. 233.

(iii) GERMANY

655. Quellenkunde der deutschen Geschichte. By F. C. Dahlmann and G. Waitz. 1 vol. 8vo. Göttingen. 1830. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Leipzig. 1912. Ed. by P. Herre.

Apparently Waitz was first associated with this work in the 3rd ed. 1869.

656. Notes on the diplomatic relations of England and Germany. List of diplomatic representatives and agents, England and North Germany 1689–1727. By J. F. Chance. Ed. by Sir C. H. Firth. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1907.

657. An account of the courts of Prussia and Hanover sent to a minister of state in Holland. By J. Toland. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1705.

658. A brief history of the poor Palatine refugees lately arriv'd in England. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1709.

659. Briefe aus England [1674–78] in Gesandtschafts-Berichten des Ministers Otto von Schwerin des Jüngern an den Grossen Kurfürsten Friedrich Wilhelm. Ed. by L. von Orlich. 1 vol. 8vo. Berlin. 1837.

Cf. Eng. Hist. Rev. xiv. 1899, p. 609.

660. The Lexington papers ; or, some account of the courts of London and Vienna at the conclusion of the seventeenth century. Extracted from the official and private correspondence of Robert Sutton, Lord Lexington, British minister at Vienna, 1694–8. Ed. by H. Manners Sutton. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1851.

The letters to Lexington come from nearly every court in Europe.

661. Urkunden und Aktenstücke zur Geschichte des Kurfürsten Friedrich Wilhelm von Brandenburg. Ed. by B. Erdmannsdorffer and others. 21 vols. 8vo. Berlin. 1864–1915.

662. Letters and other documents illustrating the relations between England and Germany at the commencement of the Thirty years' war [1618–20]. Ed. by S. R. Gardiner. 2 vols. Camd. Soc. 1865.

663. The Hanover papers [1695–1719]. By P. M. Thornton. Eng. Hist. Rev. i. 1886.

A description of vols. in Brit. Mus. Stowe MSS.

664. Franz Paul Freiherr von Lisola 1613–1674. By A. F. Pribram. 1 vol. 8vo. Leipzig. 1894.

Cf. H. Reynald, Le Baron de Lisola, sa jeunesse et sa première ambassade en Angleterre, Revue Historique, xxvii.

665. Great Britain and Hanover. By Sir A. W. Ward. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1899.

666. The Electress Sophia and the Hanoverian succession. By Sir A. W. Ward. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. and Paris. 1903. Illus. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1909.

Valuable: ed. of 1909 has an important introductory survey of the authorities. Cf. Eng. Hist. Rev. i. 1886 for an article on the same subject.

667. König Wilhelm III, Bayern und die Grosse Allianz, 1701. By G. F. Preuss. Hist. Zeitschrift, xciii. 1904.

668. Österreichische Staatsverträge. England, Bd. I. 1526–1748. By A. F. Pribram. 1 vol. 8vo. Innsbruck. 1907.

669. The relations between England and Germany, 1660–88. By C. Brinkmann. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxiv. 1909.

670. The mission of Sir Thomas Roe to Vienna 1641–2. By R. B. Mowat. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxv. 1910.

Cf. E. A. Beller: The mission of Sir Thomas Roe to the conference at Hamburg, 1638–40. Eng. Hist. Rev. xli. 1926.

671. Brandenburg and the English revolution of 1688. By H. L. King. Oberlin. 1914.

672. England and Austria in 1657. Ed. by Sir C. H. Firth. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxxii. 1917.

Deals with Cromwell's attempt to prevent the election of a Hapsburg as emperor.

673. The negotiations of Sir Stephen Le Sieur 1584–1613. By E. A. Beller. Eng. Hist. Rev. xl. Jan. 1925.

(iv) ITALY

Sources and Later Works

674. History of the evangelical churches of the valleys of Piedmont. By Sir S. Morland. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1658. Illus.

Cf. Vaughan's Pell and Morland correspondence (718).

675. Memoires of the transactions in Savoy during this war. Wherein the duke of Savoy's foul play with the allies and his secret correspondence with the French king are . . . demonstrated . . . Made English from the original. Translated by J. Savage. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1697.

676. Traités publics de la royale maison de Savoie avec les puissances étrangères depuis la paix de Château-Cambresis jusqu'à nos jours publiés par ordre du Roi. 8 vols. 8vo. Turin. 1836–61.

Cf. Manuale di storia diplomatica. Cronologia dei principali trattati internazionali di pace [1496 B. C.–A. D. 1885]. 1 vol. 8vo. Turin. 1886.

677. The diplomatic correspondence of . . . Richard Hill envoy extraordinary . . . to the duke of Savoy . . . from July 1703 to May 1706. Ed. by W. Blackley. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1845.

678. Relazioni degli Stati Europei. Lettere al Senato dagli ambasciatori Veneziani nel Secolo decimo settimo. III Ser. Italia e Inghilterra. Ed. by N. Barozzi and G. Berchet. 1 vol. 8vo. Venice. 1861.

679. Storia del regno di Vittorio Amadeo II. By D. Carutti. 1 vol. 8vo. Firenze. 1863.

680. Cromwell e la Repubblica di Venezia. By G. Berchet. 1 vol. 8vo. Venice. 1864.

681. Oliviero Cromwell dalla battaglia di Worcester alla sua morte. Ed. by C. Prayer. 1 vol. 8vo. Genoa. 1882.

Reprint of the Genoese ambassador's dispatches.

682. Skrine MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1887.

Eng. trans. of the correspondence of Salvetti, Tuscan agent in England, 11 Apr. 1625–16 Dec. 1628.

683. Calendar of state papers and manuscripts relating to English affairs existing in the archives and collections of Venice and in other libraries of northern Italy, vols. x–xxvi. 1603–1643. Ed. by H. F. Brown and A. B. Hind. 17 vols. 8vo. Stationery Office. 1900–25.

684. Denbigh MSS. v. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1911.

Has correspondence of Basil Feilding, Earl of Denbigh, at Venice 1634–9. Cf. Hist. MSS. Comm. Rep. vi. Pt. i. 1877, Rep. viii. Pt. i. 1881.

(v) NORTHERN POWERS

685. Notes on the diplomatic relations of England with the north of Europe. List of English diplomatic representatives and agents in Denmark, Sweden and Russia, and of those countries in England 1689–1762. By J. F. Chance. Ed. by Sir C. H. Firth. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1913.

686. British Diplomatic Instructions 1689–1789. Volume I–Sweden. Ed. by J. F. Chance. Royal Hist. Soc. Lond. 1922.

Mainly from Foreign Entry Books, Public Record Office.

687. British diplomatic instructions 1689–1789. Volume III–Denmark. Ed. by J. F. Chance. Royal Hist. Soc. Lond. 1926.

688. A relation of three embassies from . . . Charles II to the Grand Duke of Muscovy, the King of Sweden and the King of Denmark performed by the Earl of Carlisle in the years 1663 and 1664. By G. Miège. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1669.

For repr. see Dict. Nat. Biog. *sub* 'Miège'.

689. Narrative of the principal actions in the war between Sweden and Denmark before and after the Roschild Treaty. By Sir P. Meadowe. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1677.

690. An account of Denmark as it was in the year 1692. By Robert Viscount Molesworth. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1694.

Repr. in Harris (3454) ii. A bitter attack on the Danish government as tyrannical, which provoked answers by W. King, Animadversions. . . . 1694; and Denmark vindicated, attributed to Jodocus Crull. [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1694.]

691. An account of Sweden. By J. Robinson. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1694.

692. An account of Russia as it was in the year 1710. By Charles, Lord Whitworth. 1 vol. 8vo. Strawberry Hill Press. 1758.

693. A journal of the Swedish embassy in the years 1653 and 1654. By B. Whitelocke. Ed. by C. Morton. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1772. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1855. Ed. by H. Reeve.

MS. in Brit. Mus. 4902.

694. Riks-rödet Frih. Christer Bondes Ambassad till England 1655. By Kalling. 1 vol. 8vo. Upsala. 1851.

695. Letters relating to the mission of Sir Thomas Roe to Gustavus Adolphus 1629–30. Ed. by S. R. Gardiner. Camd. Misc. vii. 1875.

696. Some correspondence of Thurloe and Meadowe. Ed. by E. Jenks. Eng. Hist. Rev. vii. 1892.

697. The diplomatic relations between Cromwell and Charles X Gustavus of Sweden. By G. Jones. 1 vol. 8vo. Lincoln. Nebraska. 1897.

698. The meeting of the duke of Marlborough and Charles XII at Altranstadt [1707]. By A. E. Stamp. Trans. Royal Hist. Soc. N.S. xii. 1898.

699. Sverige och England 1655–Aug. 1657. By J. L. Carlbom. 1 vol. 8vo. Göteborg. 1900.

700. England and Sweden in the time of William III and Anne. By J. F. Chance. Eng. Hist. Rev. xvi. 1901.

701. England and Denmark, 1660–1667. By H. L. Schoolcraft. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxv. 1910.

702. The relations between England and the northern powers, 1689–1697. Part I. Denmark. By M. Lane. Trans. Royal Hist. Soc. 3rd ser. v. 1911.

703. A project for the acquisition of Russia by James I. By I. Lubimenko. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxviii. 1914.

704. Letters illustrating the relations of England and Russia in the seventeenth century. By I. Lubimenko. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxxii. 1917.

Cf. the same writer's The correspondence of the first Stuarts with the first Romanovs. Trans. Royal Hist. Soc. 4th series I. 1918; and *ibid.* vii. 1924 for The struggle of the Dutch with the English for the Russian market in the seventeenth century.

(vi) SPAIN, PORTUGAL, AND THE LOW COUNTRIES

705. Bibliographie de l'histoire de Belgique. Catalogue . . . des sources et des ouvrages principaux relatifs à l'histoire de tous les Pays-Bas jusqu'en 1598 et à l'histoire de Belgique jusqu'en 1830. By H. Pirenne. 1 vol. 8vo. Ghent. 1893. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Ghent. 1902.

706. Original letters written [in 1674] to the Earl of Arlington by Sir R. Bulstrode envoy at the court of Brussels. Ed. by E. Bysshe. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1712.

707. Original letters and negotiations of . . . Sir Richard Fanshaw, the Earl of Sandwich, the Earl of Sunderland and Sir William Godolphin . . . wherein

divers matters . . . between the three crowns of England, Spain and Portugal from . . . 1663 to 1678 are set in a clearer light than is any where else extant. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1724.

Cf. Heathcote MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1889 for Fanshaw's correspondence as ambassador in Portugal and Spain, 1661–6; and Memoirs (890).

708. The history of the revolutions of Portugal . . . to 1667 with letters of Sir Robert Southwell, during his embassy there, to the duke of Ormond. By T. Carte. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1740.

Southwell's letters cover June to Dec. 1667.

709. The history of the reign of Philip the Third. By R. Watson. Ed. by W. Thomson. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1783. Later eds. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1786 and 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1839.

Later eds. have diary of peace conference at Somerset House, 1604.

710. Collecção dos tratados . . . entre a coroa de Portugal e as mais potencias desde 1640 até ao presente. Ed. by José Ferreira, Visconde de Borges de Castro. 8 vols. 8vo. Lisbon. 1856–8.

Vols. i and ii. 1400–1749. A Supplemento ed. by J. F. J. Biker was issued as vols. ix-xxx of the preceding 8vo. Lisbon. 1872–80. Vols. ix and x cover 1629–1737.

711. Narrative of the Spanish marriage treaty. By Fray Francisco de Jesus. Ed. by S. R. Gardiner. Camd. Soc. 1869.

Translation of a Spanish narrative, of which a copy is in Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 14043.

712. The earl of Bristol's defence of his negotiations in Spain. From MSS. in the Bodleian Library and the Public Record Office. Ed. by S. R. Gardiner. Camd. Soc. 1871.

713. Un gran diplomático español: el conde de Gondomar en Inglaterra. By M. A. S. Hume. Revista Nuestro Tiempo. Madrid. 1902.

714. D. Antonio de Sousa de Macedo, residente de Portugal em Londres [1642–46]. By E. Prestage.

Cf. the same writer's Duas cartas do D. Antonio de Sousa de Macedo. Both repr. from the Bulletin of the Academia das sciencias of Lisbon, x. 1916.

715. Beginnings of the oldest European alliance: England and Portugal, 1640–1661. By G. Jones. Annual Rep. Amer. Hist. Ass. 1916. 1 vol. 8vo. Washington. 1919.

716. Correspondance de la Cour d'Espagne sur les affaires des Pays-Bas. Ed. by H. Lonchay and J. Cuvelier. fol. Brussels. 1923.

717. The diplomatic relations of Portugal and England from 1640 to 1668. By E. Prestage. 1 vol. 8vo. Watford. 1925.

(vii) SWITZERLAND

718. The protectorate of Oliver Cromwell and the state of Europe . . . illustrated in a series of letters between Dr. John Pell, resident ambassador with the Swiss cantons, Sir Samuel Morland, Sir William Lockhart, Mr. Secretary Thurloe. Ed. by R. Vaughan. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1839.

719. Oliver Cromwell und die evangelischen Kantone der Schweiz. By A. Stern. Hist. Zeit. xl. 1878.

(viii) UNITED PROVINCES

720. Bibliotheca Historico-Neerlandica. Catalogue des livres et manuscrits concernant l'histoire et la topographie des Pays-Bas. By M. Nijhoff. 1 vol. 8vo. The Hague. 1871. Later ed. 1899.

A bookseller's catalogue. Cf. his Bibliotheca juridica; catalogus van alle boeken sedert 1837 in het Koningrijk der Nederlanden verschenen, 8vo. 1874.

721. Lijst van Engelsche vlugschriften, betrekking hebbende op de Nederlandsche geschiedenis tot 1640. By W. P. C. Knuttel. 1886.

Cf. The same editor's Catalogus van de pamfletten-verzameling berustende in de Koninklijke Bibliotheek [9 vols. 4to. The Hague. 1889–1920]; L. D. Petit, Bibliotheek van Nederlandsche pamfletten [2 vols. 4to. The Hague. 1882–84; in the Bibliotheca Thysiana at Leyden]; and J. C. van der Wulp, Catalogus van de tractaten, pamfletten . . . in de bibliotheek van I. Meulman [3 vols. 4to. Amsterdam. 1866–8; in the University Library, Ghent].

722. Verslag van een onderzoek in Engeland naar Archivalia, belangrijk voor de geschiedenis van Nederland, in 1892 op last der Regeering ingesteld. By H. Brugmans. 1 vol. 8vo. The Hague. 1895.

723. List of authorities on British relations with the Dutch 1603–1713. By G. N. Clark. 1 vol. 8vo. s.l. 1920.

724. Observations upon the United Provinces of the Netherlands. By Sir W. Temple. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1673.

Repr. in works (986).

725. The right honourable the Earl of Arlington's letters to Sir W. Temple from July 1665 . . . to Sept. 1670 . . . giving a perfect and exact account of the treaties of Munster, Breda, Aix-la-Chapelle and the Triple Alliance. Ed. by T. Bebington. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1701.

726. Original letters from King William III then Prince of Orange to King Charles II, Lords Arlington, &c. Translated. Ed. by R. Sanderson. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1704.

727. Memorials of affairs of state in the reigns of Queen Elizabeth and King James I, collected chiefly from the original papers of . . . Sir Ralph Winwood. Ed. by E. Sawyer. 3 vols. fol. Lond. 1725.

Covers 1590–1614. Important for Anglo-Dutch relations 1603–13. Other Winwood papers are in Buccleuch MSS. Montagu House. Hist. MSS. Comm. vol. i. 1899.

728. Letters to and from Sir Dudley Carleton during his embassy in Holland [Jan. 1616–Dec. 1620]. Ed. by Philip Yorke, 2nd Earl of Hardwicke. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1757. Later ed. 1780.

Cf. Sir Dudley Carleton's state letters during his embassy at the Hague, 1627. Ed. by Sir Thomas Phillipps. [1 vol. 4to. s.l. 1841.]

729. Nederland en Cromwell. By G. W. Vreede. 1 vol. 8vo. Utrecht. 1853.

730. Archives ou correspondance inédite de la maison d'Orange-Nassau.

2nd series 1584–1688, ed. by G. Groen van Prinsterer [5 vols. 8vo. The Hague and Utrecht. 1858–62]; 3rd series 1689–1702, ed. by F. J. L. Krämer [3 vols. 8vo. Leyden. 1907–09]. Both series are valuable, the second especially for the correspondence of William III and Heinsius.

731. History of the United Netherlands from the death of William the Silent to the Synod of Dort. By J. L. Motley. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1860–7 and 1869–70.

Cf. his: The life and death of John of Barneveld, advocate of Holland [2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1874].

732. Verbaal van de Buitengewone ambassade van Jacob van Wassenaar-Duivenvoorde, Arnout van Citters en Everard van Weede van Dijkveld naar Engeland in 1685. 1 vol. 8vo. Utrecht. 1863.

733. Verbaal van de ambassade van Aerssen, Joachimi en Burmania naar Engeland 1625. 1 vol. 8vo. Utrecht. 1867.

734. Englisch-Niederländische Unionsbestrebungen im Zeitalter Cromwell's. By G. Mitsukuri. 1 vol. 8vo. Tübingen. 1891.

735. De Verwikkelingen tusschen de Republiek en Engeland [1660–5]. By N. Japikse. 1 vol. 8vo. Leiden. 1900.

Cf. the same writer's Louis XIV et la Guerre Anglo-Hollandaise de 1665–7. Revue Historique, xcviii. 1908.

736. Charles II and the Bishop of Munster in the Anglo-Dutch war of 1665–66. By C. Brinkmann. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxi. 1906.

737. Secretary Thurloe on the relations of England and Holland. By J. Thurloe. Ed. by Sir C. H. Firth. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxi. 1906.

Drawn up by Thurloe for Hyde's instruction. MS. in Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 4200, fo. 113.

738. The capture of New Amsterdam. By H. L. Schoolcraft. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxii. 1907.

Proves from Anglo-Dutch relations 1654–64 that the capture was not unprovoked.

739. Anglo-Dutch rivalry during the first half of the seventeenth century. By G. Edmundson. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1911. Bibl.

The Ford Lectures delivered at Oxford in 1910.

740. A relation of the present state of affairs in the United Provinces 1675. By M. Lane. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxx. 1915.

Pr. from P.R.O. S.P. For. Holland, 198.

741. Die Gesandtschaft der protestantischen Schweiz bei Cromwell und den Generalstaaten der Niederlande 1652–54. By T. Ischer. 1 vol. 8vo. Bern. 1916.

742. The Dutch alliance and the war against French trade 1688–97. By G. N. Clark. 1 vol. 8vo. Manchester. 1923.

Based on printed and manuscript Dutch and English sources.

743. The Anglo-Dutch alliance of 1678. By C. L. Grose. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxxix. 1924.

744. Anglo-Dutch relations . . . to the death of William III. By J. F. Bense. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1925.

¶ 6. BIOGRAPHIES

(*a*) Collective biographies, and biographiana.
(*b*) Biographies, personal narratives, and collected works of individuals.

This section includes only the lives and writings of those personages who figure in the political and constitutional history of England, or whose careers were too varied to be included elsewhere. Genealogies are not cited, but may be traced through G. W. Marshall's The genealogist's guide [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1879. Last ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Guildford. 1903]. Heraldry is omitted but may be studied in J. Guillim's A display of heraldry [1610; 6th ed. 1724].

The Dictionary of National Biography should always be consulted, not only for the lives but also for the authorities cited. Its publication made biography the easiest form of historical writing, and has resulted in the compilation of many works of slight value. No effort has been made to cite all these, but occasionally an indifferent life has been included in default of anything better. Care has been taken, however, to insert all the works containing documentary matter, and, what is much rarer though most valuable, information about the literary remains and correspondence of the subject of the biography.

The value of memoirs as sources for political history has been reduced by the modern scientific methods of historians. Nevertheless if their limitations are realized they are important in this respect as showing what the writer thought of current events or how he wished his actions to be judged. By revealing the spirit of the age they correct the common tendency to judge the past too exclusively by the standards of to-day. Their value is succinctly explained by Firth in an article in the Scottish Historical Review for July 1913.

(*a*) COLLECTIVE BIOGRAPHIES, AND BIOGRAPHIANA

745. England's worthies. Select lives of the most eminent persons of the English nation from Constantine the Great to the death of Oliver Cromwell. By W. Winstanley. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1660. Later eds. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1684.

Ed. of 1684 contains 15 new lives ending with Rupert, but omits Cromwell.

746. A compleat collection of the lives, speeches . . . of those persons lately executed. By W. S. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1661.

Brief lives of executed regicides. Cf. the same writer's Rebels no saints: or a collection of the speeches . . . of those persons lately executed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1661.

747. Memorials of worthy persons. By C. Barksdale. 5 vols. 12mo. Lond. or Oxf. 1661–70.

748. The history of the worthies of England endeavoured by Thomas Fuller. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1662. Port. Later eds. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1811. Ed. by J. Nichols; 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1840. Port. Ed. by P. A. Nuttall.

Consult J. E. Bailey's Life of Thomas Fuller, 1874.

749. A new book of loyal English martyrs and confessors. By J. Heath. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1663.

Royalist martyrology. Cf. No. 46.

750. State worthies or The statesmen and favourites of England since the Reformation. By D. Lloyd. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1665. Later eds. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1766. Ed. by C. Whitworth.

Lloyd also compiled Memoires of the Lives . . . of those . . . personages that suffered . . . for the Protestant religion and . . . allegiance to their soveraigne . . . from 1637 to 1660, and from thence continued to 1666. fol. Lond. 1668.

751. The lives of Dr. John Donne, Sir Henry Wotton, Mr. Richard Hooker, Mr. George Herbert . . . [The Life of Dr. Sanderson . . .] By I. Walton. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1670, 1678. Ports. Later eds. 2 vols. 8vo. York. 1817. Ed. by T. Zouch; 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1898. Ed. by A. Dobson.

This is the first collected ed. of these four lives; and the first ed. of the life of Sanderson.

752. A genealogical history of the kings of England [1066–1677]. By F. Sandford. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1677. Ports. Plates. Later ed. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1707. Ed. by S. Stebbing.

Ed. of 1707 has additions and continuation to date.

753. The lives of sundry eminent persons in this later age. In two parts. I. of divines. II. of nobility and gentry of both sexes . . . to which is added his own life. By S. Clarke. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1683. Ports.

Characters, rather than biographies, of pious men and women.

754. Succinct genealogies of the noble and ancient houses of . . . Mordaunt of Turvey. By R. Halstead, pseudonym for Henry Mordaunt, 2nd Earl of Peterborough. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1685.

Of extreme rarity: useful for Peterborough's own life and times.

755. Danmonii orientales illustres: or the worthies of Devon. By J. Prince. 1 vol. fol. Exeter. 1701. Later ed. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1810.

756. The western martyrology or bloody assizes containing the lives, trials and dying-speeches of all those eminent protestants that suffered in the west of England . . . with the life and death of George L[ord] Jeffreys. The fifth edition. By T. Pitts. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1705.

This is the usual title and permanent form. The 1st ed. has not been found, probably it was entitled A collection of the dying speeches, &c. [See Term Catalogue, ii. 258.] The 3rd ed. is A new martyrology . . . life and death of George Lord Jeffrey [1 vol. 8vo. 1689; 4th ed. 1693].

757. A sermon preached at the funeral of . . . William Duke of Devonshire . . . with some memoirs of the family of Cavendish. By W. Kennet. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1708.

758. Memoirs British and foreign of the lives . . . of the most illustrious persons who dy'd in . . . 1711. By J. Le Neve. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1712.

A similar collection for 1712 was pr. by Le Neve as The lives and characters of . . . persons &c. [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1714.]

759. The history of the lives of the most noted highwaymen, footpads, housebreakers . . . for above fifty years past. By A. Smith. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1714.

760. Mr. William Lilly's true history of King James the First and King Charles the First. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1715.

Has interesting comments on Charles's character: otherwise valueless. Cf. Monarchy or no monarchy in England . . . passages upon the life and death of the late King Charles [1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1651].

761. Monumenta anglicana; being inscriptions of the monuments of several eminent persons deceased [1600–1718]. By J. Le Neve. 5 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1717–19.

An earlier work is: Ancient funerall monuments of Great Britain, Ireland and the isles adiacent. By J. Weever. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1631.

762. The history of king-killers . . . containing the lives of thirty one fanatick saints famous for treason. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1719.

763. Memoirs of the secret services of John Macky during the reigns of King William, Queen Anne and King George I. By J. Macky. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1733. Repr. for Roxburghe Club, 1895.

Mainly characters of personages living in Anne's reign.

764. A general history of the lives and adventures of the most famous highwaymen, murderers, street-robbers, etc . . . and of the most notorious pyrates. By C. Johnson. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1734. Later eds. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1742. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1839.

Repr. with No. 759 and other pieces in The complete Newgate calendar. Ed. by J. L. Rayner and G. T. Crook. 5 vols. 8vo. Navarre Soc. 1926. Illus. Cf. A bibliography of the works of Captain Charles Johnson. By P. Gosse. 4to. 1927.

765. Parentalia or Memoirs of the Family of the Wrens; viz: of Matthew Bishop of Ely, Christopher Dean of Windsor, &c. but chiefly of Sir Christopher Wren. . . . By C. Wren. Ed. by S. Wren. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1750. Ports.

The biography of Bp. Wren occupies pp. 1–134; the greater part is an Appendix of records. Cf. No. 2579.

766. Historical collections of the noble families of Cavendish, Holles, Vere, Harley, and Ogle. By A. Collins. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1752.

767. Memoirs of several ladies of Great Britain who have been celebrated for their writings or skill in the learned languages, arts and sciences. By G. Ballard. 1 vol. 4to. Oxf. 1752. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1775.

768. A history of three of the judges of Charles I, Major-General Whalley, Major-General Goffe, and Colonel Dixwell. By E. Stiles. 1 vol. 12mo. Hartford. (Conn.) 1794.

769. The lives of the English regicides. By M. Noble. 2 vols. 8vo. Birmingham. 1798.

770. Brief lives, chiefly of contemporaries, set down by John Aubrey, between the years 1669 and 1696. By J. Aubrey. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1813. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1890. Port. Ed. by A. Clark.

Cf. Eng. Hist. Rev. xi. 1896, for a note by Mr. Clark on Aubrey's Biographical collections. The ed. of 1813 is entitled : Letters written by eminent persons . . . and lives of eminent men. The letters are pr. from Ballard and other MSS. in the Bodleian.

771. Memoirs of the Protector, Oliver Cromwell, and of his sons, Richard and Henry. Illustrated by original letters and other family papers. By Oliver Cromwell. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1820. Ports.

772. Portraits of illustrious personages of Great Britain. By E. Lodge. 12 vols. fol. Lond. 1823–34. 240 ports. Later ed. 12 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1835. Ports.

773. Collection des Mémoires relatifs a la Révolution d'Angleterre. Ed. by F. P. G. Guirot. 25 vols. 8vo. Paris. 1827.

The prefaces were publ. separately as Portraits politiques des hommes des différents partis [1851 and 1874] and trans. by A. R. Scoble as Monk's contemporaries [1851].

774. Lives of the queens of England. By A. Strickland. 12 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1840–8. Later eds. 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1864–5. 16 vols. 8vo. Philadelphia. 1907. Ed. by J. F. Kirk.

Useful but uncritical.

775. The lives of the princesses of England, from the Norman Conquest [to Charles I]. By M. A. E. Green. 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1849–55.

Useful, though the lives vary in value.

776. Lives of the friends and contemporariès of Lord Chancellor Clarendon: illustrative of portraits in his gallery. By Lady Theresa Lewis. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1852.

777. The Howard papers with a biographical pedigree and criticism. By H. Kent Staple Causton. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. *c.* 1862.

Includes a lengthy sketch of the chief members of the Howard family.

778. Court and society from Elizabeth to Anne. Edited from the papers at Kimbolton. By the Duke of Manchester. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1864. Ports.

Virtually a history of the various branches of the Montagu family. Prints letters to and from Manchester at Paris and then at Venice *c.* 1697–1708. Cf. Hist. MSS. Comm. Report viii.

779. The great governing families of England. By J. L. Sanford and M. Townsend. 2 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1865 and 1885.

780. Three English Statesmen: A course of lectures on the political history of England. By Goldwin Smith. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1867. Later ed. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1868.

Pym, Cromwell and William Pitt the Younger.

781. Althorp memoirs, or biographical notices of Lady Denham, the Countess of Shrewsbury, the Countess of Falmouth, Mrs. Jenyns, the Duchess of Tyrconnel and Lucy Walter. By G. S. Steinman. 1 vol. 8vo. s.l. 1869.

782. Yorkshire diaries and autobiographies in the seventeenth and eighteenth century. 2 vols. Surtees Soc. 1877–86.

I. contains diaries &c. of Adam Eyre, John Shaw, James Fretwell, John Hobson, and Heneage Dering; II. of Jonathan Priestley, Sir Walter Calverley.

783. The house of Cromwell and the story of Dunkirk. A genealogical history of the descendants of the Protector, with anecdotes and letters. By J. Waylen. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1880. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1897. Ed. by J. G. Cromwell.

784. History of the Wrays of Glentworth 1523–1852. By C. Dalton. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1880–1. Ports.

785. Complete peerage of England, Scotland, Ireland, Great Britain and the United Kingdom. Ed. by G. E. Cokayne. 8 vols. 8vo. Exeter. 1887–98.

New ed. in progress. Other useful peerages are by: Sir William Dugdale [3 vols. fol. Lond. 1675–6]; Arthur Collins [best ed. by Sir S. E. Brydges, 1812], and J. E. Doyle, 1886, who omits the barons.

786. The lives of the Right Hon. Francis North, Baron Guilford, the Hon. Sir Dudley North; and the Hon. and Rev. Dr. John North. By the Hon. R. North, together with the Autobiography of the author. Ed. by A. Jessopp. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1890.

Guilford's Life separately pr. in 1742, 4to.; Sir D. North's and J. North's Lives in 1744, 4to. These three lives were pr. together, ed. H. Roscoe, 1826. 3 vols. 8vo. The Autobiography was privately pr. in 1887, 4to. ed. Dr. Jessopp. Both Guilford's Life and R. North's Autobiography are of great value for the history of law and politics during the latter part of Charles II's reign: Sir D. North's Life is important for the history of trade. The MSS. of the Lives, together with various drafts, are in Brit. Mus. Add. MSS. 32506–17.

787. Notes on the history of the family of Rumbold in the seventeenth century. Trans. Royal Hist. Socy. N.S.W. 1892. By Sir H. Rumbold.

Mainly about Henry Rumbold.

788. Memoirs of the Verney family from the letters . . . at Claydon House. Vols. 1 and 2 by Frances Parthenope, Lady Verney, vols. 3 and 4 by Margaret Maria, Lady Verney. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1892–9. Illus.

A valuable history of a county family during the 17th century. There is a Report on the MSS. in Part I of the Seventh Report of the Historical MSS. Commission—Some of the papers were printed in vols. 31 and 56 of the first Camd. Ser., edited by J. Bruce.

789. Lives of twelve bad men. Ed. by T. Seccombe. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1894.

Includes, Matthew Hopkins, George Jeffreys, Titus Oates, Simon Fraser, Lord Lovat, Colonel Francis Charteris.

790. The Whartons of Wharton Hall. By E. R. Wharton. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1898.

Slight. Cf. Memoirs of the life of . . . Thomas, late Marquess of Wharton . . . to which is added his . . . character by Sir Richard Steel [8vo. Lond. 1715].

791. Complete baronetage. By G. E. Cokayne. 6 vols. 8vo. Exeter. 1900–9.

Arranged alphabetically, 1611–1800, with index vol.

792. History of Burley-on-the-Hill, Rutland, with a short account of the owners and extracts from their correspondence and catalogue of the contents of the house. By P. Finch. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1901.

Has some excellent illustrations and useful documents. Vol. ii is the catalogue referred to above.

793. The history of the house of Percy from the earliest times to the present century. By G. Brenan. Ed. by W. A. Lindsay. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1902.

794. Rochester, and other literary rakes of the court of Charles II, with some account of their surroundings, by the author of 'The life of Sir Kenelm Digby' [T. Longueville]. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1902. Ports. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1903.

795. Five Stuart Princesses. Margaret of Scotland, Elizabeth of Bohemia, Mary of Orange, Henrietta of Orleans, Sophia of Hanover. Ed. by R. S. Rait. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1902 and 1908. Ports.

796. The knights of England. A complete record . . . of the knights of all the orders of chivalry in England, Scotland and Ireland, and of knights bachelors. By W. A. Shaw. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1906.

797. Some beauties of the seventeenth century. By A. Fea. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1906. Illus.

798. The house of Howard. By G. Brenan and E. P. Statham. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1907. Illus.

799. North Country Diaries. Ed. by J. C. Hodgson. 2 vols. Surtees Soc. 8vo. Durham. 1910–15.

A number of short diaries, of which John Ashton's (vol. i) gives some details about the Bishops' war, 1639. The Journal of Sir Wm. Brereton [1635] is reprinted in vol. ii.

800. The Cavendish family. By F. Bickley. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1911. Illus.

801. The Seymour family. By A. A. Locke. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1911. Illus.

802. Markham memorials, being a new edition of the 'History of the Markham family' by David F. Markham. By Sir C. Markham. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1913. Illus.

803. The history of the Evelyn family. By H. Evelyn. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1915. Illus.

Includes both the Wotton and Godstone branches.

804. Royalist father and Roundhead son; being the memoirs of the first and second earls of Denbigh, 1600–1675. By Cecilia Mary Feilding, Countess of Denbigh. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1915. Illus.

805. History of the family of Maunsell (Mansell, Mansel). Compiled chiefly from data collected . . . by Colonel Charles O. Maunsell. By E. P. Statham. 2 vols. in 3, 4to. Lond. 1917–20.

806. Memoirs of the family of Guise of Elmore, Gloucestershire [and] Autobiography of Thomas Raymond. Ed. by G. Davies. Camd. Soc. 1917.

Guise memoirs pr. from transcript in the Bodl. Libr. Raymond from Bodl. Lib. Rawl. MS. D. 1150.

(*b*) BIOGRAPHIES, PERSONAL NARRATIVES, AND COLLECTED WORKS OF INDIVIDUALS

AILESBURY, THOMAS BRUCE, 2ND EARL OF.

807. Memoirs. Ed. by W. E. Buckley. 2 vols. Roxburghe Club. 1890.

Vivid recollections written long after the events described.

ALBEMARLE, CHRISTOPHER MONCK, DUKE OF.

808. Christopher Monck, Duke of Albemarle. By E. F. Ward. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1915. Illus.

ANGLESEY, ARTHUR ANNESLEY, EARL OF.

809. Memoirs of . . . Arthur Earl of Anglesey late lord privy seal intermixt with moral political and historical observations. Ed. by Sir P. Pett. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1693.

Anglesey's diary 1671–5 is in Hist. MSS. Comm. 13th Rep. pt. vi. 261–78 : a continuation to 1684 is in Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 18730.

ANNE, QUEEN.

810. Queen Anne. By H. W. Paul. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. N.Y. and Paris. 1906. Illus. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1912.

ARLINGTON, HENRY BENNET, EARL OF.

811. Henry Bennet, Earl of Arlington. By V. Barbour. Amer. Hist. Assoc. 1 vol. 8vo. Washington. 1914. Bibl.

ARUNDEL, THOMAS HOWARD, 2ND EARL OF.

812. The life, correspondence and collections of Thomas Howard, Earl of Arundel. By M. F. S. Hervey. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1921.

ASHBURNHAM, JOHN.

813. A Narrative by John Ashburnham of his attendance on King Charles the First . . . to which is prefixed A Vindication of his character and conduct. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1830.

Ashburnham attended Charles 1646–8 : the vindication is an answer to Clarendon's criticisms. The appendices include, Memoirs of Sir John Berkley.

ASHMOLE, ELIAS.

814. Memoirs of the life of that learned antiquary Elias Ashmole drawn up by himself by way of diary with an appendix of original letters. Ed. by C. Burman. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1717.

Repr. in The lives of those eminent antiquaries Elias Ashmole and William Lilly [8vo. Lond. 1774]. The MS. together with other autobiographical matter is in Bodl. Libr. Ashmole MS. 1136. Cf. A. L. Humphreys : Elias Ashmole. Repr. from the Berks. Bucks. and Oxon Arch. Journal. 1 vol. 8vo. Reading, 1925. A good short sketch. Ashmole's, The institution, laws and ceremonies of the most noble Order of the Garter appeared in 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1672 with engravings by Hollar.

ASSHETON, NICHOLAS.

815. The Journal of Nicholas Assheton of Downham in the County of Lancaster [1617–18]. Ed. by F. R. Raines. Chetham Soc. 1848.

The diary of a sporting gentleman.

BACON, FRANCIS, VISCOUNT ST. ALBANS.

816. [Collected Works, with his letters and life]. Ed. by J. Spedding, R. L. Ellis, D. D. Heath. 14 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1857–74.

Cf. Spedding's An account of the life and times of Francis Bacon [2 vols. Boston. 1880] and Evenings with a reviewer [a defence of Bacon against the charges of Macaulay in his Essay on Bacon. 2 vols. Lond. 1881.]

817. Bacon. By R. W. Church. English Men of Letters. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1884.

Cf. Edwin Abbott Abbott's Bacon and Essex [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1877] and Francis Bacon [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1885].

BARNES, AMBROSE.

818. Memoirs of the life of Mr. Ambrose Barnes, late merchant and sometime alderman of Newcastle upon Tyne. Ed. by W. H. D. Longstaffe. Surtees Soc. 1867.

Dedication by M.R. dated 1716.

BLOOD, THOMAS.

819. Colonel Thomas Blood, Crown-stealer. By W. C. Abbott. 1 vol. 12mo. Oxf. 1911.

Repr. in his Conflicts with Oblivion [1 vol. 8vo. New Haven. Conn. 1924] which also contains essays on the serious Pepys, the fame of Cromwell, Sir John Wentworth and Col. John Scott.

BOLINGBROKE, HENRY ST. JOHN, VISCOUNT.

820. Memoirs of the life and ministerial conduct . . . of the late Lord Viscount Bolingbroke. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1752.

821. Bolingbroke and his times. By W. Sichel. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1901–2.

Vol. i extends to 1714. Other lives are by: G. W. Cooke [2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1835]; T. Macknight [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1863] A. Hassall [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1889 and Oxf. 1915]. Bolingbroke's philosophical works were ed. by D. Mallet [5 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1754; 11 vols. 1786 and 8 vols. 1809]. Cf. No. 102 for his official correspondence.

BRAMSTON, SIR JOHN.

822. The Autobiography of Sir John Bramston of Skreens, in the hundred of Chelmsford. Ed. by Lord Braybrooke. Camd. Soc. 1845.

Notices of public affairs as well as the history of a country gentleman's family.

BRISTOL, GEORGE DIGBY, EARL OF.

823. George Digby, 2nd Earl of Bristol. By D. Townshend. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1924.

Cf. H. M. Digby's Sir Kenelm Digby and George Digby, Earl of Bristol [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1912].

BRISTOL, JOHN HARVEY, FIRST EARL OF.

824. The diary of John Harvey, first Earl of Bristol, with extracts from his book of expenses 1688 to 1742. 1 vol. 4to. Wells. 1894.

His letter-books and Sir T. Harvey's letters were publ. 3 vols. 4to. Wells. 1894.

BUCKINGHAM, GEORGE VILLIERS, DUKE OF.

825. George Villiers, second Duke of Buckingham, 1628–1687. By Winifred Gardner, Lady Burghclere. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1903. Ports.

BUCKINGHAM, JOHN SHEFFIELD, DUKE OF.

826. [Memoirs of his grace John Duke of Buckingham]. By John Sheffield, Earl of Mulgrave, Marquis of Normandy and Duke of Buckingham.

Includes (*a*) Memoirs (mainly about service in navy against the Dutch); (*b*) Memoirs in the reign of Charles II (mainly about Monmouth); (*c*) Some Account of the Revolution. (*a*) and (*b*) are pr. in the Works of John Sheffield . . . Duke of Buckingham, (*c*) was separately pr. at the Hague, 4to. 1727, and (under title 'The Castrations') is bound up with some copies of The Works, 2nd ed. 1729. Cf. No. 2377.

BULSTRODE, SIR RICHARD.

827. Memoirs and reflections upon the reign and government of King Charles the 1st and K. Charles the IId. By Sir R. Bulstrode. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1721.

Cf. Sir C. Firth's article on Bulstrode's Memoirs in Eng. Hist. Rev. x. 1895, which shows that this work contains some genuine memoirs plus additions from Clarendon and Warwick.

CAESAR, SIR JULIUS.

828. Life of Sir Julius Caesar, a privy councillor to Kings James and Charles, the First, With memoirs of his family and descendants. By E. Lodge. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1827. Ports.

CATHERINE OF BRAGANZA.

829. Catherine of Braganza, infanta of Portugal and queen-consort of England. By L. C. Davidson. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1908.

CHANDOS, JAMES BRYDGES, DUKE OF.

830. The princely Chandos: a memoir of James Brydges, paymaster-general to the forces abroad . . . 1705–1711, afterwards the first Duke of Chandos. By J. R. Robinson. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1893. Illus.

CHARLES I.

831. The tablet, or moderation of Charles I the martyr. By J. Arnway. 1 vol. 12mo. The Hague. 1649. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1661. Ed. by W. Rider.

832. The none-such Charles his character. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1651.

Published by authority and attributed to Balthazar Gerbier; cf. The life and reign of King Charles or the pseudo-martyr discovered [1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1651]: both are very hostile to Charles I.

833. Iter Carolinum; being a succinct relation of the necessitated marches, retreats, and sufferings of his Majesty Charles the First (Jan. 1642–9). By T. Manley. 1 vol. 1660.

States in which places Charles stayed and for how many nights. Repr. in Gutch's Collectanea Curiosa II. Somers' Tracts, ed. Scott, vol. v. and (down to Feb. 1647) from the original MS. in Hereford Library in Royalist Revelations, by H. S. Wheatly-Crowe, 8vo. Lond. 1922.

834. Charles I in 1646. Letters of King Charles the First to Queen Henrietta Maria. Ed. by J. Bruce. Camb. Soc. 1856.

835. Charles I. By Sir J. Skelton. 1 vol. la. 4to. Lond. & Paris. 1898. Illus.

836. Memoirs of the martyr king, being a detailed record of the last two years of the reign of Charles I [1646–9]. By A. Fea. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1905. Illus.

CHARLES II.

837. ΕΙΚΩΝ ΒΑΣΙΛΙΚΗ or the true pourtraiture of his sacred majestie Charles the II . . . wherein is interwoven a compleat history of the high-born Dukes of York and Gloucester. By D. Lloyd. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1660.

Cf. W. Winstanley's England's triumph. A . . . history of his majesties escape after the battle of Worcester [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1660].

838. Boscobel or the history of his most sacred majesty's most miraculous preservation after the battle of Worcester. By T. Blount. 2 pts. 12mo. Lond. 1660–2. Plates. Later eds. 2 pts. in 1. 12mo. Lond. 1680–1. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1894. Bibl. Ed. by C. G. Thomas (subsequently Thomas-Stanford).

Repr. in The Boscobel Tracts (841) and in After Worcester Fight (843*n*). For bibliography see The Royal Miracle (847). This is the best contemporary account of the king's escape.

839. ΕΙΚΩΝ ΒΑΣΙΛΙΚΗ ΔΕΥΤΕΡΑ The pourtraieture of his sacred majesty King Charles II with his reasons for turning Roman Catholick, published by K. James. 1 vol. 8vo. s.l. 1694.

840. An account of the preservation of King Charles II after the battle of Worcester . . . to which are added his letters to several persons. Ed. by S. Pepys. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1766. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1803. Ports. Ed. by David Dalrymple, Lord Hailes.

Charles's own account to Pepys. From Magdalene College, Cambridge. Repr. in The Boscobel Tracts (841); After Worcester Fight (843*n*) &c. For bibliography see the Royal Miracle (847).

841. The Boscobel tracts relating to the escape of Charles the Second after the Battle of Worcester. Ed. by J. Hughes. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. & Lond. 1830. Illus. Later ed. 1857.

Reprints: (i) An Account of His Majesty's Escape . . . dictated to Mr. Pepys [MS. in Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 31955]. (ii) Boscobel Parts I and II by Thomas Blount. (iii) Claustrum Regale Reseratum; or, King Charles the Second's concealment at Trent by Mrs. Anne Wyndham [1667]. There are also extracts from contemporary authorities.

842. Charles the Second in the Channel Islands. By S. E. Hoskins. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1854.

Based on Chevalier's Journal, on which see Hist. MSS. Comm. Rep. II. pp. 158–64.

843. The flight of the king: being a full . . . account of the miraculous escape of King Charles II after the battle of Worcester. By A. Fea. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1897. Illus. Later ed. 1908.

Repr. A true narrative and relation of his majesty's miraculous escape [1660]; A summary of occurrences relating to the miraculous preservation of . . . King Charles II [1688], Captain Alford's narrative; the last act in . . . his Majesties escape, by Colonel George Gounter, the last two items being pr. in Cary's Memorials (1159). The same author's After Worcester Fight [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1905. Illus.] repr. the narratives in the Boscobel Tracts (841).

844. Charles II. By O. Airy. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1901. Illus. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1904.

845. Charles II and his court. By A. C. A. Brett. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1910. Ports.

846. The king in exile. The wanderings of Charles II from June 1646 to July 1654. By E. Scott. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1905. Ports.

Cf. the same author's The travels of King Charles II in Germany and Flanders 1654–1660 [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1907. Ports.].

847. The royal miracle. A collection of rare tracts, broadsides, letters, prints and ballads concerning the wanderings of Charles II after the battle of Worcester with . . . bibliography and illustrations. Ed. by A. M. Broadley. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1912.

Valuable. Repr. many scarce items.

848. A bibliography of the literature relating to the escape and preservation of King Charles II after the battle of Worcester 3rd September 1651. Ed. by W. A. Horrox. 1 vol. 4to. Aberdeen. 1924.

CHESTERFIELD, PHILIP STANHOPE, SECOND EARL OF.

849. Letters of Philip, second Earl of Chesterfield . . . with some of their replies. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1837.

Interesting private letters, mainly 1656–89.

CHETHAM, HUMPHREY.

850. Life of Humphrey Chetham. Founder of the Chetham Hospital and Library, Manchester. By F. R. Raines and C. W. Sutton. 2 vols. Chetham Soc. 1903. Illus. Bibl.

CLARENDON, EDWARD HYDE, EARL OF.

851. Life and administration of Edward, first Earl of Clarendon. By T. H. Lister. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1838.

Third vol. comprises correspondence from Clarendon MSS. Bodl. Libr., most of it 1660–7. Still the best life.

852. The life of Edward, earl of Clarendon. By Sir H. Craik. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1911. Ports.

Cf. Edward Hyde, Earl of Clarendon. A lecture by C. H. Firth. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1909.

CLEVELAND, BARBARA, DUCHESS OF.

853. A memoir of Barbara, Duchess of Cleveland. By G. S. Steinman. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1871.

Addenda, 1874 and 1878.

CLIFFORD, LADY ANNE.

854. The diary of the Lady Anne Clifford [1590–1676]. Ed. by V. Sackville-West. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1923. Ports.

Diary extends from 1603–19.

COAD, JOHN.

855. A memorandum of the wonderful Providences of God. By J. Coad. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1849.

A narrative of one of Monmouth's supporters transported to Jamaica. A similar narrative by H. Pitman in Stuart Tracts (165).

COKE, ROGER.

856. Detection of the court and state of England during the last four reigns. By R. Coke. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1694. Later ed. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1719.

Has some family memoirs and remarks on trade: otherwise unreliable gossip. Ed. of 1719 has a continuation to 1714.

COLSTON, EDWARD.

857. Edward Colston, the philanthropist, his life and times. By T. Garrard. 1 vol. 8vo. Bristol. 1852.

CORNWALLIS, JANE, LADY.

858. The private correspondence of Jane, Lady Cornwallis; 1613–1644. From the originals in the possession of the family. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1842.

Contains some interesting anecdotes and occasional notices of public affairs.

COURTHOP, SIR GEORGE.

859. The memoirs of Sir George Courthop [1616–85]. By Sir G. Courthop. Camd. Soc. Misc. xi. 1907.

Edited from an 18th-century transcript in G. J. Courthope's possession.

CROMWELL, OLIVER.

860. The perfect politician, or a full view of the life and actions, military and civil, of O. Cromwell. By [H. Fletcher]. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. ? 1660.

'The only early life of any value.' Dict. Nat. Biog.

861. Flagellum or the life . . . of O. Cromwel. By J. Heath. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1663. Later ed. 1679.

The extreme Royalist view.

862. The life of Oliver Cromwell . . . Impartially collected from the best historians and several original manuscripts. By [I. Kimber]. 1 vol. 8vo. [? Lond.] 1724 and 1778.

863. A short critical review of the political life of Oliver Cromwell. By J. Banks. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1739.

864. Oliver Cromwell's letters and speeches, with elucidations. By T. Carlyle. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1845. Later ed. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1904. Ed. by S. C. Lomas.

Ed. of 1904 has an introduction by C. H. Firth on Carlyle as an editor, and on the 'Squire Papers'. On the latter cf. notes by W. A. Wright, S. R. Gardiner and W. Rye in Eng. Hist. Rev. i, and Sir C. Firth's The early history of the Ironsides. Cf. No. 1169.

865. Numismata Cromwelliana; or, the medallic history of Oliver Cromwell illustrated by his coins, medals and seals. By H. W. Henfrey. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1873–7.

866. Oliver Cromwell und die puritanische Revolution. By M. Brosch. 1 vol. 8vo. Frankfort on Main. 1886.

867. The two Protectors: Oliver and Richard Cromwell. By Sir R. Tangye. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1899. Illus.

868. Oliver Cromwell. By S. R. Gardiner. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1899. Illus. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1901.

Cf. the same author's Cromwell's place in history [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1897].

869. Oliver Cromwell. By John, Viscount Morley. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. & N.Y. 1900. Illus.

870. Oliver Cromwell and the rule of the Puritans in England. By Sir C. H. Firth. Heroes of the Nations. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1901 and 1923. Illus.

The best life.

871. Speeches of Oliver Cromwell, 1644–1658. Ed. by C. L. Stainer. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1901.

872. Cromwell. By W. Michael. 2 vols. 8vo. Berlin. 1907. Ports.

Valuable for Cromwell's foreign policy. Other lives are by: J. A. Picton [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1882]; F. Harrison [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1888]; Sir R. F. D. Palgrave [1 vol. 8vo] Lond. 1890. He also wrote Oliver Cromwell . . . and the royalist insurrection . . . March 1655 [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1903]; S. H. Church [1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. and Lond. 1894]; T. Roosevelt [1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. and Westminster. 1900.]

CROMWELL, RICHARD.

873. Correspondence of Richard Cromwell. [*c.* 1675–1708.] Ed. by A. S. Burn. Eng. Hist. Rev. xiii. 1898.

DE LA PRYME, ABRAHAM.

874. The diary of Abraham de la Pryme, the Yorkshire antiquary. Ed. by C. Jackson. Surtees Soc. 1870.

DERBY, JAMES STANLEY, EARL OF.

875. Private devotions and miscellanies of James, seventh Earl of Derby, with a prefatory memoir and an appendix of documents. Ed. by F. R. Raines. Chetham Soc. 3 vols. 1867.

The introduction is a full biography.

DERBY, CHARLOTTE, COUNTESS OF.

876. Charlotte de La Trémoille, Comtesse de Derby (1599–1664). By L. Marlet. 1 vol. 8vo. Paris. 1895.

An earlier life by H. de Witt called The Lady of Lathom appeared in 1869.

D'EWES, SIR SIMONDS.

877. The autobiography [to 1636] and correspondence [to 1649] of Sir Simonds D'Ewes during the reigns of James I and Charles I. By Sir S. D'Ewes. Ed. by J. O. Halliwell. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1845.

The autobiography of a puritan antiquary. Valuable. Contains also The Secret history of the reign of King James I (Harl. MS.), and An account of the journey of the Prince's servants into Spain, A.D. 1623, by Sir R. Wynne.

DIGBY, SIR KENELM.

878. Private memoirs of Sir Kenelm Digby, gentleman of the bedchamber to King Charles the First. Written by himself. Now first published . . . Ed. by Sir N. H. Nicholas. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1827. Port.

Mainly a defence of Venetia Stanley in a fictitious form. MS. in Brit. Mus. Harl. MS. 6758.

879. The life of Sir Kenelm Digby. By T. Longueville. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. & N.Y. 1896.

DOWNING, SIR GEORGE.

880. The godfather of Downing Street. Sir G. Downing, 1623–1684. By J. Beresford. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1925. Illus.

Cf. Downing and the regicides. By R. C. H. Catterall. Amer. Hist. Rev. vol. xvii.

DUGDALE, SIR WILLIAM.

881. The life, diary [1643–86] and correspondence [1635–86] of Sir William Dugdale. Ed. by W. Hamper. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1827.

DUNTON, JOHN.

882. The life and errors of John Dunton . . . written by himself in solitude . . . with the lives and characters of more than a thousand contemporary divines, and other persons of literary eminence. By J. Dunton. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1705. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1818. Ed. by J. B. Nichols.

ELIOT, SIR JOHN.

883. Sir John Eliot: a Biography. By J. Forster. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1864. Ports.

Makes use of MSS. at Port Eliot. Valuable though uncritical. Comments are in various notes in Gardiner's History of England. Eliot's An Apology for Socrates [i.e. a vindication of himself] and Negotium posterorum [an account of the parliamentary opposition and his own share in it] were ed. by A. B. Grosart [2 vols. 4to. s.l. 1881].

ELIZABETH, PRINCESS PALATINE.

884. Elizabeth, Princess Palatine [1618–80]. By Sir A. W. Ward, in Owens College Historical Essays. Ed. T. F. Tout and J. Tait. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1902.

ELIZABETH, ELECTRESS PALATINE.

885. Elizabeth Electress Palatine and Queen of Bohemia. By M. A. E. Green. Ed. by S. C. Lomas. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1909.

A thorough revision of one of the series of Lives of the Princesses of England.

EVELYN, JOHN.

886. Memoirs illustrative of the life and writings of John Evelyn, comprising his Diary from the year 1641 to 1705–6, and a selection from his familiar letters [1642–1704]. By J. Evelyn. Ed. by W. Bray. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1818. Later ed. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1879. Ports. Ed. by H. B. Wheatley. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1906. Ports. Plans. Ed. by A. Dobson.

Most eds. of the diary contain correspondence of Charles I and Charles II with Sir E. Nicholas [1641–55], letters between Hyde and Sir R. Browne [1646–59], and other correspondence of Browne [1640–51].

887. The miscellaneous writings of John Evelyn. Ed. by W. Upcott. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1825.

FALKLAND, LETTICE VISCOUNTESS.

888. The holy life and death of the Lady Letice Vi-Countess Falkland. By J. Duncon. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1648. Later eds. 1653 and 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1908.

Duncon was Lady Falkland's chaplain.

FALKLAND, LUCIUS CARY, VISCOUNT.

889. The life and times of Lucius Cary Viscount Falkland. By Sir J. A. R. Marriott. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1907. Illus. Bibl. Later ed. 1908.

FANSHAWE, ANN, LADY.

890. Memoirs of Lady Fanshawe, wife of . . . Sir Richard Fanshawe, ambassador . . . to the Court of Madrid in 1665. To which are added Extracts from the correspondence of Sir Richard Fanshawe. Ed. by C. R. Fanshawe. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1829. Later ed. 1907. Ed. by H. C. Fanshawe.

The ed. of 1907 has new notes as well as a better text.

FERGUSON, ROBERT.

891. Robert Ferguson the Plotter. By J. Ferguson. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1887.

Important for Rye House Plot and Jacobite intrigues temp. William and Mary.

FOX, SIR STEPHEN.

892. Memoirs of the life of Sir Stephen Fox. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1717.

FULLER, WILLIAM.

893. The whole life of Mr. William Fuller . . . together with a true discovery of the intrigues for which he lies now confin'd. By W. Fuller. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1703.

A perjurer's autobiography. Includes A brief discovery of the true mother of the pretended Prince of Wales, and A further confirmation that Mary Grey was the true mother of the pretended Prince of Wales (both by Fuller). Cf. The life of William Fuller, 2 pts. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1701.

FYTTON, ANNE AND MARY.

894. Gossip from a muniment room [at Arbury]. Being passages in the lives of Anne and Mary Fytton, 1574 to 1618. Ed. by Lady Newdigate-Newdegate. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1897. Illus.

GODOLPHIN, MRS.

895. The life of Mrs. Godolphin. By J. Evelyn. Ed. by S. Wilberforce, Lord Bishop of Oxford. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1847. Later ed. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1904. Ed. by Sir I. Gollancz.

The character-sketch of a maid of honour untainted by the vices of Charles II's court.

GODOLPHIN, SIDNEY, EARL.

896. The life of Sidney, Earl Godolphin, lord high treasurer of England, 1702–1710. By H. F. H. Elliot. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1888.

GRAFTON, HENRY, DUKE OF.

897. Henry Duke of Grafton 1663–1690. By Sir A. Fitzroy. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1921. Ports.

GRAMMONT, COUNT DE.

898. Memoirs of the life of Count de Grammont: containing in particular the amorous intrigues of the Court of England in the reign of King Charles II. By A. Hamilton. Translated by A. Boyer. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1714. Later eds. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1811. Ed. by Sir W. Scott. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1903. Ed. by G. Goodwin.

This work appeared originally in French, 1713.

GWYN, NELL.

899. The story of Nell Gwyn and the sayings of Charles II. By P. Cunningham. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1852. Later eds. 1892. Ed. by H. B. Wheatley, and 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1903. Illus. Ed. by G. Goodwin.

First appeared in the Gentleman's Magazine for 1851.

HALIFAX, SIR GEORGE SAVILE, FIRST MARQUIS OF.

900. The life and letters of Sir George Savile, Bart., first Marquis of Halifax. With a new edition of his works. By H. C. Foxcroft. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1898. Ports.

One of the best biographies of the period. Vol. ii contains a bibliography, as well as a reprint of his works, and his notes of conversations with William III. The works of Halifax were separately ed. by Sir W. Raleigh [1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1912].

HALIFAX, CHARLES, EARL OF.

901. The works and life of . . . Charles late Earl of Halifax. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1715.

HALKETT, ANNE LADY.

902. The autobiography of Anne, Lady Halkett. Ed. by J. G. Nichols. Camd. Soc. 1875.

Important for the duke of York's escape and for royalist activities in Scotland, 1649–54. There is an interesting article on Lady Halkett in Blackwood's Magazine, Nov. 1924.

HAMPDEN, JOHN.

903. Some memorials of John Hampden, his party and his times. By George Nugent Grenville, Lord Nugent. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1832. Ports. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1854.

Macaulay's review is repr. in his Essays.

HARLEY, LADY BRILLIANA.

904. Letters of the Lady Brilliana Harley, wife of Sir Robert Harley. Ed. by T. T. Lewis. Camd. Soc. 1854.

Covers 1625–43. Most interesting letters of a presbyterian, mainly written to her son at Oxford. Other letters and narratives of the sieges of Brampton Castle, 1643–4, are in Bath MSS. i. (171).

HENRIETTA, DUCHESS OF ORLEANS.

905. Madame. A life of Henrietta, daughter of Charles I and Duchess of Orleans. By J. Cartwright [Mrs. Henry Ady]. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1894. Ports. Later ed. 1903.

Contains letters of Charles II to his sister from Les Arch. des Aff. étrangères. Cf. Henriette-Anne d'Angleterre, duchesse d'Orléans, sa vie et sa correspondance avec son frère Charles II, by Comte de Baillon [1 vol. 8vo. Paris. 1886].

HENRIETTA MARIA.

906. Letters of Queen Henrietta Maria including her private correspondence with Charles the First. Ed. by M. A. E. Green. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1857.

907. Henriette-Marie de France Reine D'Angleterre. Étude Historique . . . suivi de ses lettres inédites. By Charles, Comte de Baillon. 1 vol. 8vo. Paris. 1877.

The letters include many from MSS. in the Arch. des Aff. étr. and other archives. Other lives are by I. A. Taylor [2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1905. Illus.] and H. Haynes [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1912. Illus.].

908. Lettres de Henriette-Marie de France reine d'Angleterre à sa soeur Christine Duchesse de Savoie. Ed. by H. Ferrero. 1 vol. 8vo. Turin, Rome. 1881.

Cover 1628–66.

909. Memoir by Madame de Motteville on the life of Henrietta Maria. Ed. by M. G. Hanotaux. Camd. Soc. Misc. viii. 1883.

HENRY, PRINCE OF WALES.

910. The life of Henry Prince of Wales, eldest son of King James I. By T. Birch. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1760.

HERBERT, EDWARD, LORD HERBERT OF CHERBURY.

911. The life of Edward Lord Herbert of Cherbury written by himself. Ed. by H. Walpole. 1 vol. 4to. Strawberry Hill Press. 1764. Later eds. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1824. Ed. by Sir W. Scott. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1886. Ed. by Sir S. Lee. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. & N.Y. 1907. Ed. by Sir S. Lee.

Extends to 1624.

HERBERT, SIR THOMAS.

912. Memoirs of the two last years of the reign of . . . King Charles I. By Sir T. Herbert. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1702. Later ed. 1813. Ed. by W. Nicoll.

Includes also narratives by Col. Edward Cooke, Major Huntingdon, and Henry Firebrace. Herbert's narrative was first published in 1678 with the title 'Threnodia Carolina'.

HINTON, SIR JOHN.

913. Memoires by Sir John Hinton physitian in ordinary to his majesties person. 1 vol. 8vo. s.l. 1679.

Slight: mainly personal adventures during 1642–60. Cf. Munk (2739) ed. 1861, i. 309–16.

HOLLES, DENZIL, LORD.

914. Memoirs of Denzil, Lord Holles (1641–8). By Denzil, Lord Holles. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1699.

Mainly an attack on the conduct of Cromwell and the army in 1647. Repr. in Maseres' Select Tracts. Cf. W. L. Grant, A Puritan at the court of Louis XIV, in Bulletin of the Department of History . . . Queen's University, Kingston, Ontario. July 1913. A pamphlet on the embassy of Holles at Paris, 1663–6.

HOPKINS, EDWARD.

915. Memoirs of . . . Edward Hopkins, M.P. for Coventry. Ed. by M. D. Harris. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxxiv. 1919.

Mainly William III to Anne.

ISHAM, SIR JUSTINIAN.

916. The diaries (home and foreign) of Sir Justinian Isham, 1704–1735. By Sir J. Isham. Ed. by H. I. Longden. Trans. Royal Hist. Soc. 3rd series I. 1907.

JAMES THE FIRST.

917. An historical and critical account of the life and writings of James the First, King of Great Britain. After the manner of Mr. Bayle. By W. Harris. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1753.

Harris wrote similar lives of Charles I [1758], Oliver Cromwell [1762], and Charles II [2 vols. 1766]. Their sole value lies in the copious references and quotations in the footnotes. A new ed. of these lives, 5 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1814.

JAMES THE SECOND.

918. The life of James the Second. By [? D. Jones]. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. s.a. [*c.* 1702].

Has a few documents: otherwise valueless.

919. Life of James II . . . collected out of memoirs writ of his own hand . . . Published from the original Stuart MSS. in Carlton House. Ed. by J. S. Clarke. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1816.

For a critical examination of the value of the Life see Ranke, History of England, (translation, Oxford, 1875) vi. 29. James's Papers of Devotion were ed. by G. Davies for the Roxburghe Club, 1925.

920. The adventures of King James II of England. By T. Longueville. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1904. Illus.

Cf. James II and his wives, by A. Fea [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1908. Illus.].

LEEDS, THOMAS OSBORNE, EARL OF DANBY, DUKE OF.

921. Thomas Osborne, Earl of Danby and Duke of Leeds. By A. Browning. Stanhope Prize Essay, Oxf. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1913.

App. III has notes on authorities, MSS. as well as pr.

LILLY, WILLIAM.

922. History of his life and times. By W. Lilly. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1715. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1822. Ports.

Curious autobiography of an astrologer.

LISTER, JOSEPH.

923. Autobiography of Joseph Lister of Bradford in Yorkshire to which is added a contemporary account of the defence of Bradford and capture of Leeds by the parliamentarians in 1642. Ed. by T. Wright. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1842.

LONSDALE, JOHN LOWTHER, VISCOUNT.

924. Memoir of the reign of James II. By John Lowther, Viscount Lonsdale. 1 vol. 4to. York. 1808.

A continuation in Eng. Hist. Rev. xxx. 1915. ed. Sir C. H. Firth, from Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 34516.

LUDLOW, EDMUND.

925. Memoirs of Edmund Ludlow. 3 vols. 8vo. Vivay in Bern. 1698–9. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1894. Ed. by Sir C. H. Firth.

The autobiography of a republican. Ed. of 1894 has many documents and elaborate notes.

MARLBOROUGH, SARAH, DUCHESS OF.

926. An account of the conduct of the Dowager Duchess of Marlborough, From her first coming to court, to the year 1710. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1742.

The duchess's defence : includes many letters between Anne and herself. Although written in the first person it is generally attributed to Nathaniel Hooke. Answered by James Ralph in The other side of the question : or an attempt to rescue the characters of Q. Mary and Q. Anne [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1742 and 1744].

927. Private correspondence of Sarah Duchess of Marlborough illustrative of the court and times of Queen Anne . . . and the select correspondence of her husband. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1838.

Mainly letters addressed to the duchess ; and pr. from Coxe's Transcripts of papers at Blenheim. Cf. Mrs. A. T. Thomson's Memoirs of Sarah Duchess of Marlborough [2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1839] ; F. Molloy's The Queen's comrade [2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1901. Illus.] ; Mrs. A. Colville's Duchess Sarah [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1904. Illus.].

928. Letters of Sarah Duchess of Marlborough . . . published from the original manuscripts at Madresfield Court. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1875.

Written in Anne's reign, chiefly to a relative Sarah Jennings.

929. John and Sarah, Duke and Duchess of Marlborough. By S. J. Reid. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1914. Illus.

A vindication, mainly, of the duchess, based on unpublished MSS. at Blenheim.

MARTEN, HENRY.

930. Henry Marten. By J. Forster.

Vol. iv of Lardner's Cabinet Cyclopaedia, 1838.

MARY II.

931. Essay on the memory of the late Queen [Mary]. By G. Burnet. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1695. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1842.

Contains also letters and Burnet's sermon of 16 July 1690, whose title is 'Memorials of Mary . . .' Cf. Memoirs . . . of . . . Queen Mary, by E. Fowler. 2nd ed. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1712.

932. Lettres et Mémoires de Marie Reine D'Angleterre Épouse de Guillaume III. Ed. by Mechtild, Comtesse Bentinck. 1 vol. 8vo. Hague. 1880.

Contains correspondence of James II and Mary in 1687–8, of Anne and Mary 1688 [an English version in Dalrymple's Memoirs], and letters of Mary to Electress Sophia and others 1689–93. The memoirs relate to 1688 and 1691.

933. Memoirs of Mary Queen of England [1689–93]. Ed. by R. Doebner. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. and Leipzig. 1886.

Includes letters from Mary, James II, and William III to the Electress Sophia.

934. Maria II Stuart Gemalin van Willem den Derden. By F. J. L. Krämer. 1 vol. 8vo. Utrecht. 1890.

935. Princess and Queen of England. Life of Mary II. By M. F. Sandars. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1913. Illus.

Uncritical, but contains a little new material.

936. Letters of two queens. Ed. by A. B. Bathurst. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1924. Illus.

Mainly letters of Queen Mary II, *c.* 1673–88, with some of Anne.

MARY OF MODENA.

937. Queen Mary of Modena. Her life and letters. By M. Haile. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1905. Ports.

Based on unpublished materials in foreign archives.

MAYNWARING, ARTHUR.

938. The life and posthumous works of Arthur Maynwaring. Ed. by J. Oldmixon. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1715.

MONMOUTH, ROBERT CAREY, EARL OF.

939. Memoirs of the life of Robert Carey [to 1626] . . . written by himself. Ed. by John, Earl of Cork and Orrery. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1759. Later eds. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1808. Ed. by Sir W. Scott. 1 vol. 16mo. Lond. 1905. Ed. by G. H. Powell.

MONMOUTH, JAMES, DUKE OF.

940. The life, progresses and rebellion of James, Duke of Monmouth . . . with a full account of the Bloody Assize, and copious biographical notices. By G. Roberts. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1844. Illus.

941. King Monmouth : being a history of the career of James Scott ' the Protestant duke '. By A. Fea. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1902. Illus.

Cf. Camd. Soc. Misc. viii for letters of Monmouth after his capture in 1685 [from Rawl. MSS. Bodl. Libr.] ed. by Sir G. Duckett.

MORICE, WILLIAM.

942. William Morice and the restoration of Charles II. By M. Coate. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxxiii. 1918.

MYDDELTON, JANE.

943. Some particulars contributed towards a memoir of Mrs. Myddelton, the great beauty of the time of Charles II. By G. S. Steinman. 1 vol. 8vo. s.l. 1864.

NEWDIGATE, SIR RICHARD.

944. Cavalier and puritan in the days of the Stuarts compiled from the private papers and diary of Sir Richard Newdigate . . . with extracts from MS. news-letters addressed to him between 1675 and 1689. By Lady Newdigate-Newdegate. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1901.

OSBORNE, DOROTHY.

945. Letters from Dorothy Osborne to Sir William Temple 1652–54. Ed. by E. A. Parry. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1888. Later ed. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1914.

Cf. Julia G. Longe's Martha, Lady Giffard. Her life and correspondence (1664–1722). A sequel to the Letters of Dorothy Osborne [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1911. Ports.].

OXFORD, ROBERT HARLEY, EARL OF.

946. Robert Harley, Earl of Oxford. By E. S. Roscoe. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1902. Ports.

Very slight.

PEPYS, SAMUEL.

947. Memoirs of Samuel Pepys, Esq. comprising his diary from 1659 to 1669, deciphered by the Rev. John Smith from the original shorthand manuscript in the Pepysian Library, and a selection from his private correspondence. Ed. by Richard, Lord Braybrooke. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1825. Later eds. 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1875–9. Ed. by M. Bright, and 10 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1893–9. Ed. by H. B. Wheatley.

Wheatley's edition includes a full Index and a volume of Pepysiana.

948. The life, journals, and correspondence of Samuel Pepys . . . including a narrative of His voyage to Tangier. Ed. by J. Smith. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1841.

Includes letters written to, as well as by, Pepys. Printed from MSS. Rawl. A. 170–95. Bodl. Libr.

949. Samuel Pepys and the world he lived in. By H. B. Wheatley. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1880. Later eds. 1889 and 1907.

950. Mr. Pepys. By J. R. Tanner. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1925.

Cf. the same writer's Pepys and the Popish Plot. Eng. Hist. Rev. vii. 1892. Other studies of Pepys are by E. H. Moorhouse and by P. Lubbock [each 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1909. Illus.].

951. Private correspondence and miscellaneous papers of Samuel Pepys, 1679–1703. Ed. by J. R. Tanner. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1926. Illus.

POCOCK, EDWARD.

952. The life of Dr. Edward Pocock, the celebrated orientalist. By L. Twells.

In vol. i of 2 vols. entitled The lives of Dr. Edward Pocock, &c. [1816].

PORTER, ENDYMION.

953. Life and letters of Mr. Endymion Porter. By D. Townshend. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1897. Illus.

The life of a courtier temp. Charles I.

PORTLAND, WILLIAM BENTINCK, EARL OF.

954. William Bentinck and William III (Prince of Orange). The life of Bentinck, Earl of Portland from the Welbeck correspondence. By M. E. Grew. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1924. Illus.

PORTSMOUTH, LOUISE DE KÉROUALLE, DUCHESSE DE.

955. Louise De Kéroualle Duchesse De Portsmouth 1649–1734. Ed. by H. Forneron. 1 vol. 8vo. Paris. 1886.

Based on French archives but rather slight. The English trans. 1887 is untrustworthy.

PRIDEAUX, HUMPHREY.

956. Letters of Humphrey Prideaux sometime dean of Norwich to John Ellis sometime under-secretary of state. 1674–1732. Ed. by E. M. Thompson. Camd. Soc. 1875.

Pr. from Add. MS. 28929 Brit. Mus. Gives much amusing gossip, especially about Oxford 1674–85. The life of Prideaux, attributed to T. Birch, is useful. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1748. For other letters of Prideaux see Pine Coffin MSS. (137).

PRIOR, MATTHEW.

957. The life of Matthew Prior. By F. Bickley. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1914.

958. Matthew Prior: a study of his public career. By L. G. W. Legg. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1921. Bibl.

A careful study.

PYM, JOHN.

959. John Pym. By C. E. Wade. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1912.

RADCLIFFE, SIR GEORGE.

960. The life and original correspondence of Sir George Radcliffe . . . the friend of the Earl of Strafford. By T. D. Whitaker. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1810.

Contains letters from Radcliffe to his mother and wife as well as the letters he received from Strafford.

RALEGH, SIR WALTER.

961. The works of Sir Walter Ralegh . . . political, commercial and philosophical, together with his letters and poems. . . . To which is prefixed a new account of his life by Tho. Birch. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1751. Later ed. 8 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1829.

See T. N. Brushfield's Bibliography of Sir Walter Ralegh [2nd ed. Exeter, 1908] and Cambridge Hist. of Eng. Lit. iv. 450–2.

962. The life of Sir Walter Raleigh, together with his letters. By E. Edwards. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1868.

963. Sir Walter Ralegh. By W. Stebbing. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1891. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1899. Bibl.

Other biographies are by A. Cayley [2 vols. 1805]; L. Creighton [1877 and 1882]; Sir E. W. Gosse [1886]; H. de Sélincourt [1908].

964. Sir Walter Raleigh's History of the World. By Sir C. H. Firth. Proc. British Academy. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1919.

Raleigh's History of the World was publ. in fol. 1614.

RAWDON, MARMADUKE.

965. The life of Marmaduke Rawdon of York. Anon. Ed. by R. Davies. Camd. Soc. 1863.

Of importance for trade with the Canary islands.

RERESBY, SIR JOHN.

966. The memoirs of Sir John Reresby [1634–89]. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1734. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1875. Ed. by J. J. Cartwright. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1904. Ed. by A. Watt. Ports.

Interesting record of a Yorkshire M.P., a moderate Tory, and friend of Halifax. MS. in Brit. Mus.

RICHMOND, FRANCES THERESA, DUCHESS OF.

967. La belle Stuart . . . court and society in the times of Frances Theresa, Duchess of Richmond. By C. H. Hartmann. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1924.

ROBINSON, MATTHEW.

968. Autobiography of Matthew Robinson. Ed. by J. E. B. Mayor. 1 vol. 12mo. Camb. 1856.

Robinson was a Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge, and Vicar of Burneston, Yorks.

ROCHESTER, JOHN WILMOT, EARL OF.

969. Some passages of the life and death of John Earl of Rochester, written by his own direction on his death-bed. By G. Burnet. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1680. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1875. Port. Ed. by Lord Ronald Gower.

ROMNEY, HENRY SIDNEY, EARL OF.

970. Diary of the times of Charles the Second by Henry Sidney, including his correspondence with the Countess of Sunderland and other distinguished persons. Ed. by R. W. Blencowe. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1843.

Diary covers 1679–82, correspondence 1679–81 and 1684–9. The diary is in Brit. Mus. Add. MSS. 32682: the correspondence in 32680–1.

RUSSELL, RACHAEL WRIOTHESLEY, LADY.

971. Some account of the life of Rachael Wriothesley, Lady Russell . . . followed by a series of letters from Lady Russell to Lord Russell [1672–82] together with some miscellaneous letters to and from Lady Russell. To which are added eleven letters from Dorothy Sidney Countess of Sunderland to George Saville Marquis of Hallifax in the year 1680. By M. Berry. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1819.

Originals in the possession of the Duke of Devonshire. There have been many editions of Lady Russell's letters before and after 1819. The most complete edition, with new letters, is Lord John Russell's, 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1853. Illus.

RUSSELL, WILLIAM LORD.

972. Life of William Lord Russell. By Lord John Russell. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1819. 4th ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1853.

More a history of the times than a biography.

SALISBURY, ROBERT CECIL, EARL OF.

973. A life of Robert Cecil, first Earl of Salisbury. By A. Cecil. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1915.

SHAFTESBURY, ANTHONY, EARL OF.

974. The compleat statesman, demonstrated in the life, actions and politicks of that great minister of state Anthony, Earl of Shaftesbury. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1683.

There is another life, Rawleigh redivivus [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1683]: a note on both by J. R. Tanner. Eng. Hist. Rev. i. 1886.

975. The life of Anthony Ashley Cooper, first Earl of Shaftesbury, from original documents in the possession of the family. By B. Martyn and A. Kippis. 1 vol. 4to. [? Lond.] [? 1790]. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1836. Ed. by G. Wingrove Cooke.

Inaccurate, but includes material now missing.

976. Memoirs, letters and speeches of A. A. Cooper, first Earl of Shaftesbury . . . with other papers illustrating his life. Ed. by W. D. Christie. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1859.

Mostly incorporated into the Life. See Reports of the deputy-keeper of the Public Record Office, xxxiii, xxxiv, xxxix. 1871–7, for Shaftesbury's MSS.

977. A Life of Anthony Ashley Cooper, first Earl of Shaftesbury, 1621–1683. By W. D. Christie. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1871. Ports.

Based mainly on Shaftesbury papers now in Public Record Office, Locke papers in possession of Earl of Lovelace, Thynne papers at Longleat, Archives of French Foreign Office, and Domestic State papers at P.R.O., Appendices of letters, speeches, &c.

SYDNEY, ALGERNON.

978. The life and times of Algernon Sydney 1622–1683. By A. C. Ewald. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1873.

Other lives are: by G. W. Meadley [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1813]; and by G. M. I. Blackburne [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1885]. The works of Algernon Sidney [1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1772] contain letters as well as his philosophical works. His Letters . . . to the Honourable H. Savile 1679 were publ. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1742.

SMITH, MATTHEW.

979. Memoirs of secret service. By M. Smith. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1699.

Smith was employed to hunt for Jacobite conspirators. Cf. his Remarks upon the D[uke] of S[hrewsbury]'s letter to the house of lords concerning Capt. Smyth. 1700.

STRAFFORD, THOMAS WENTWORTH, EARL OF.

980. The Life of Thomas Wentworth Earl of Strafford. By E. Cooper. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1874.

A few new letters: otherwise of little value. For Strafford's Private letters . . . to his third wife, see Philobiblon Soc. Misc. i. 1854, ed. R. M. Milnes, Lord Houghton. Cf. No. 84 for Strafford's Correspondence.

981. Prose life of Strafford. By R. Browning. Ed. by Sir C. H. Firth and F. J. Furnivall. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1892.

Originally published under the name of J. Forster in 1836 in vol. ii of the Lives of Eminent British Statesmen in Lardner's Cabinet Cyclopaedia.

SACHEVERELL, WILLIAM.

982. The first Whig. An account of the parliamentary career of William Sacheverell. By Sir G. Sitwell. 1 vol. 8vo. Scarborough. 1894. Illus.

Cf. The same author's Letters of the Sitwells and Sacheverells [2 vols. 4to. Scarborough. 1900–1] which contains much identical with the above.

STUART, LADY ARABELLA.

983. Life and letters of Lady Arabella Stuart, including numerous original and unpublished documents. By E. Cooper. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1866.

Other lives by E. T. Bradley, with a collection of her letters [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1889]; M. Lefuse [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1913. Illus.]; B. C. Hardy [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1913. Illus.].

SUNDERLAND, DOROTHY SIDNEY, COUNTESS OF.

984. Sacharissa; some account of Dorothy Sidney, Countess of Sunderland, her family and friends, 1617–1684. By J. Cartwright (Mrs. H. Ady). 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1893 and 1901.

TASWELL, WILLIAM.

985. Autobiography and anecdotes by William Taswell . . . 1651-1682. Ed. by G. P. Elliott. Camd. Soc. Misc. II. 1853.

Contains a vivid description of the fire of London, but little else.

TEMPLE, SIR WILLIAM.

986. The works of Sir William Temple, Bart., . . . to which is prefix'd some account of the Life and Writings of the Author. Ed. by J. Swift. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1720. Port. Later eds. 4 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1754. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1814.

Swift ed. Temple's letters 1700–3, essays 1705–8, the memoirs, 1709.

987. Memoirs of the life, works and correspondence of Sir William Temple, Bart. By T. P. Courtenay. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1836.

THORESBY, RALPH.

988. The diary of Ralph Thoresby (1677–1724) [and] Letters of eminent men addressed to Ralph Thoresby. Ed. by J. Hunter. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1830–2.

989. Ralph Thoresby the topographer; his town and times. By D. H. Atkinson. 2 vols. 8vo. Leeds. 1885.

THORNTON, ALICE.

990. The autobiography of Mrs. Alice Thornton of East Newton, co. York. Surtees Soc. 1875.

Covers 1629–69.

THURLOE, JOHN.

991. Die Politik des Protectors Oliver Cromwell in der Auffassung und Thätigkeit seines Ministers des Staats-Secretärs John Thurloe. By Sigismund Freiherr von Bischoffshausen. 1 vol. 8vo. Innsbruck. 1899.

Has appendix of documents.

TWYSDEN, SIR ROGER.

992. Sir Roger Twysden's journal. From the Roydon Hall MSS. Ed. by L. B. Larking. From Archaeologia Cantiana i–iv. 1858.

Written by Twysden to expose the persecution he endured from Parliament, 1641–8.

VANE, SIR HENRY.

993. The life of young Sir Harry Vane. By J. K. Hosmer. 1 vol. 8vo. Boston & Lond. 1888.

Other lives by J. Forster [vol. iv. of Lardner's Cabinet Cyclopaedia 1838]; W. W. Ireland [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1905], and J. Willcock [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1913. Illus.].

WALLER, SIR WILLIAM.

994. Vindication of the character and conduct of Sir William Waller. By Sir W. Waller. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1793.

A vague and verbose defence of his conduct in 1647. Waller's recollections, which are scattered anecdotes, are printed at the end of The Poetry of Anna Matilda, 1788. MS. in Wadham College Library, Oxford.

WALPOLE, SIR ROBERT.

995. Memoirs of the life and administration of Sir Robert Walpole. By W. Coxe. 3 vols. 4to. Lond. 1798. Illus.

Vol. i, narrative, ii and iii, text of documents. The bulk of the correspondence before 1714 relates to 1710.

WARCUP, EDMUND.

996. The journal of Edmund Warcup 1676–84. Ed. by K. Feiling and F. R. D. Needham. Eng. Hist. Rev. xl. Apr. 1925.

WARD, JOHN.

997. Diary of the Rev. John Ward; Vicar of Stratford-upon-Avon (1648–79). Ed. by C. Severn. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1839.

Very curious extracts from common-place books, many relating to medical or surgical cases, and some to famous characters.

WARWICK, MARY RICH, COUNTESS OF.

998. Autobiography of Mary [Rich] Countess of Warwick. Ed. by T. C. Croker. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1848.

Illustrates social life and religion. Lives by: C. F. Smith [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1901. Illus.] and M. E. Palgrave [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1901. Illus.].

WARWICK, SIR PHILIP.

999. Memoires of the reign of King Charles I . . . with a continuation to the happy restauration of King Charles II. By Sir P. Warwick. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1702. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1813. Ed. by Sir W. Scott.

A royalist memoir, MS. in Add. MS. 34714.

WELDON, ANTHONY.

1000. To the Parliament of England and Army. The Declaration of Colonel Anthony Weldon. 1 vol. sm. 4to. s.l. 1649.

Included as a specimen of many similar complaints of unfair treatment by county committees.

WHISTON, WILLIAM.

1001. Memoirs of the life and writings of William Whiston . . . written by himself. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1749.

WHITELOCKE, BULSTRODE.

1002. Memoirs, biographical and historical, of Bulstrode Whitelocke. By R. H. Whitelocke. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1860.

WILBRAHAM, SIR ROGER.

1003. The journal of Sir Roger Wilbraham, solicitor-general in Ireland and master of requests, 1593–1617, together with notes in another hand . . . 1642–1649. Ed. by H. S. Scott. Camd. Soc. Misc. x. 1902.

Pr. from MS. in the possession of the Earl of Lathom.

WILLIAM III.

1004. The history of the most illustrious William, Prince of Orange. 1 vol. 8vo. s.l. 1688.

1005. The History of King William the Third. By A. Boyer. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1702–3.

1006. The life and times of William the Third. By Arthur Hill Trevor, 3rd Viscount Dungannon. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1835–6.

Another life by H. D. Traill, Twelve Eng. Statesmen series, 1888.

WORTHINGTON, JOHN.

1007. The diary and correspondence of Dr. John Worthington, Master of Jesus College, Cambridge, Vice-chancellor. . . . By J. Worthington. Ed. by J. Crossley and R. C. Christie. Chetham Soc. 3 vols. 1847–86.

Mainly from Harl. MS. 7045. Covers 1632–7. Correspondence includes letters from S. Hartlib and others from Baker MSS. Camb. Univ. Libr., and Add. MS. 32498 Brit. Mus. Cf. A Bibliography of the works written and edited by Dr. J. Worthington, Chetham Soc. ed. R. C. Christie, 1888.

YONGE, WALTER.

1008. Diary of Walter Yonge, Justice of the Peace and M.P. for Honiton . . . from 1604 to 1628. Ed. by G. Roberts. Camd. Soc. 1843.

Has some interesting notices of public events.

YORK, ANNE HYDE, DUCHESS OF.

1009. Anne Hyde, Duchess of York. By J. R. Henslowe. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. *c.* 1915.

234494

II. MILITARY HISTORY

1. General.
2. Discipline, Drill, Equipment, and Tactics.
3. Narratives and Histories of Campaigns.
4. Regimental Histories.
5. Biographies and Personal Narratives, (*a*) 1603–1660, (*b*) 1660–1714.
6. Civil War: (*a*) General sources, (*b*) General later Works, (*c*) Local Sources and later Works.

THERE is no military bibliography covering the period 1603–1714. The best guides are the catalogue of the War Office Library (8vo. 1906, with annual supplements); the catalogue of the Library of the Royal United Service Institution (2nd ed. 1908), and the British Museum catalogue (*sub* England, Army). Apart from Cockle (1020) there are no bibliographies for the period before 1660. After that useful bibliographies will be found in Clifford Walton (1016), Atkinson (1053), Parnell (1052), and Taylor (1145). Otherwise recourse must be made to bibliographies in general histories, to the footnotes to accounts of campaigns embedded in general histories, and to the bibliographies attached to the lives of soldiers in the Dictionary of National Biography.

Considerations of space compel the omission of all but a very few foreign works, although they often throw light upon the operations of English armies. These should be sought for in the bibliographies mentioned in the section dealing with foreign affairs.

Scottish military books are here included, but those dealing with Ireland will be found under Ireland.

¶ 1. GENERAL

1010. A short history of standing armies in England. By J. Trenchard, 1 vol. small 4to. Lond. 1698.

Repr. with other similar pieces in No. 71 n.

This pamphlet and Defoe's 'Argument showing that a standing army is inconsistent with a free government' (1697) gave rise to a sharp controversy. See Macaulay (204) ch. xxiii.

1011. The British army: its origin, progress and equipment. By Sir S. D. Scott. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1868–80.

Antiquarian. The third volume deals with 1660–89.

1012. The military forces of the crown: their administration and government. By C. M. Clode. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1869.

Legal enactments and administrative orders relating to the army.

1013. English army lists and commission registers, 1661–1714. By C. Dalton. 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1892–1904.

These are invaluable guides to the personnel of the army. Cf. the same author's The Blenheim roll. Ed. and annotated. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1907.

1014. Irish Army lists 1661–1685. By C. Dalton. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1907.

Cf. his The Scots army 1661–1688, with memoirs of the commanders in chief. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. and Lond. 1909.

1015. The standards and colours of the army from the Restoration (1661 to 1881). By S. M. Milne. 1 vol. 8vo. Leeds. 1893.

1016. History of the British standing army, 1660–1700. By C. Walton. 1 vol. large 8vo. Lond. 1894.

Very complete, with an appendix of documents.

1017. Medals and decorations of the British army and navy. By J. H. Mayo. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1897.

With extracts from general orders, royal warrants, &c., relating to their issue. Well illustrated.

1018. A history of the British army, vol. i (to 1713). By J. W. Fortescue. 8vo. Lond. 1899. Plans. 2nd ed. 1910.

Deals with the formation, administration and operations of the army.

1019. List of war office records preserved in the Public Record Office. Vol. i, Lists and Indexes. xxviii. 1908.

¶ 2. DISCIPLINE, DRILL, EQUIPMENT, AND TACTICS

There is no comprehensive work on these subjects. Lloyd (1034) has a valuable sketch of the general development of infantry tactics in Europe. The most useful works are for the period 1603–42 Cockle (1020); for 1642–60, Elton (1025) and Firth (1170); for 1660–1702, The Official Abridgement (1030) and Clifford Walton (1016); and for 1702–13, Bland (1031) and Fortescue (1018).

1020. A bibliography of English military books up to 1642, and of contemporary foreign works. By M. J. D. Cockle. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1900. Illus.

A model bibliography. It contains books on the art of war, but only a few historical works.

1021. The gunner, showing the whole practice of artillerie, with all the appurtenances thereunto belonging. By R. Norton. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1628. Plates.

1022. Military discipline, or the young artillery-man, wherein is discoursed and showne the postures both of musket and pike. By W. Bariffe. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1635. 3rd ed. 1643. 6th ed. 1661.

The 3rd ed. is revised and enlarged.

1023. The principles of the art militarie, practised in the warres of the United Netherlands . . . represented by figure. By H. Hexham. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1637. 2nd ed. 1 vol. fol. Delft. 1642.

1024. Anima' adversions of warre, or a militarie magazine of the truest rules and ablest instructions for the managing of warre. By R. Ward. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1639. Illus.

Based on wars in the Netherlands and Germany. Important.

1025. The compleat body of the art military illustrated with a varietie of figures. By R. Elton. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1650. 2nd ed. 1659. 3rd ed. 1668.

Mainly concerned with infantry drill. The author served in the Parliamentary forces. 3rd ed. has a supplement by T. Rudd, chief engineer to Charles I.

1026. Observations upon military and political affairs. By George Monck (Duke of Albemarle). Ed. by J. Heath. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1761 (with plates). 2nd ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1796 (with plates).

1027. Military and maritime discipline . . . Book I. Military observations or tacticks put into practice for the exercise of horse and foot [by T. Venn]. Book II. An exact method of military architecture rendred into English out of the works of . . . Andrew Tacquet . . . Book III. The compleat gunner, translated out of Casimir, Diego, Uffano, and Hexam. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1672.

1028. Treatise of the art of war. By Roger Boyle, Earl of Orrery. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1677. Diagrams.

Gives some personal experiences in Ireland.

1029. Pallas armata: military essays of the ancient Grecian, Roman and modern art of war. By Sir J. Turner. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1683.

Written in 1670 and 1671.

1030. Abridgment of the English military discipline. Printed by his majesty's special command for the use of his majesty's forces. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1686.

Containing also Rules and articles for the better government of the land forces. This is the commonest of these manuals, of which the earliest I have seen is dated 1678. (16mo. Lond.) Cf. The exercise of the foot, with the evolutions . . . By their majesties' command. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1690.

1031. A treatise of military discipline. By H. Bland. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1727. 9th ed. 1762.

Bland served under Marlborough, and his book is the best account of British drill and discipline then.

1032. Military antiquities respecting a history of the English army from the conquest to the present time. By F. Grose. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1786–8. 2nd ed. 2 vols. 1801. 3rd ed. 1812.

The 2nd ed. includes a treatise on ancient armour and weapons with 61 plates, published separately in 1785.

1033. A history of the dress of the British soldier, from the earliest period to the present time. Illustrated with fifty drawings. By J. Luard. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1852.

1034. A review of the history of infantry. By E. M. Lloyd. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1908.

¶ 3. NARRATIVES AND HISTORIES OF CAMPAIGNS

See also the general histories of the period. These are arranged in the chronological order of the campaigns described.

1035. Monro his expedition with the worthy Scots regiment (called Mac-Keyes regiment) levied in August 1626 . . . to which is annexed the abridgement of exercise and divers practical observations, for the youngest officer his consideration. By R. Monro. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1637.

Levied for service with Christian IV of Denmark and served under Gustavus Adolphus.

1036. Memoirs of military transactions, 1683–1718, in Ireland and Flanders. By R. Parker. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1747.

The author was present at Blenheim, Malplaquet, &c. Much identical with Kane. Cf. Hist. MSS. Comm. Rep. 1, p. 129.

1037. Iter Bellicosum. Adam Wheeler. His account of 1685. Ed. by H. E. Malden. Camd. Misc. xii. 1910. Map.

The narrative of a soldier who served against Monmouth.

1038. Frankland-Russell-Astley MSS., Hist. MSS. Comm. 1900.

Has Cutts and Revett papers 1687–1708, which are important for the Marlborough wars.

1039. Campaigns of King William and Queen Anne; from 1689 to 1712. Also a new system of military discipline for a battalion of foot in action. By R. Kane. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1745. 2nd ed. 1 vol. 1747. Plans.

A later ed. has title: A system of camp discipline. . . . To which is added General Kane's campaigns improved from the late Earl of Craufurd's and Colonel Dunbar's copies. Continued to 1757. Seems to be a kind of cram book for the Royal Academy of Woolwich.

1040. An imperial relation of all the transactions between the army of the confederates and that of the French king in their last summer's campaign in Flanders. . . . By W. Sawle. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1691.

1041. A relation of the most remarkable transactions of the last campaigne . . . in the Spanish Netherlands, 1692–7. By E. D'Auvergne. 6 pts. 8vo. Lond. 1693–8.

The title for the years 1693–4 is: The History of the last campagne in the Spanish Netherlands; for 1695–7, The History . . . in Flanders. The author was chaplain to the Scots Guards. Valuable for a soldier's daily life and habits. Gives lists of regiments, winter-quarters, &c.

1042. Wilhelm III von England und Max Emanuel von Bayern im Niederländischen Kriege, 1692–7. By K. von Landmann. 1 vol. 8vo. Munich. 1901.

1043. A compleat history of the late war in the Netherlands, together with an abstract of the treaty at Utrecht. By T. Brodrick. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1713. Maps. Plans.

1044. A compendious journal of all the marches, &c. . . . [of the allied armies 1701–12]. By J. Millner. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1733.

A daily record of marches, &c. Very useful.

1045. An impartial enquiry into the management of the war in Spain, by the ministry at home and into the conduct of those generals to whose care the same has been committed abroad. Collected from many original letters and councils of war, never published before. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1712.

'Repr. in 1726 with a new title-page: "The history of the last war in Spain from 1702 to 1710", is based on the Annals, and may have been written by Boyer himself'. Dict. Nat. Biog., *sub* Massue de Ruvigny, Henri de.

1046. The history of the campaign in Germany for the year 1704 under the command of his grace John Duke of Marlborough. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1705.

1047. Letters, describing the battles of Blenheim, Ramillies and Malplaquet. By George Hamilton, Earl of Orkney. Ed. by H. H. E. Craster. English Hist. Rev. xix. 1904.

1048. The history of the campaign in Flanders in the year 1708. . . . To which is prefixed a map of Lille and the adjacent countries. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1709.

A few documents.

1049. Journal of the campaign in Flanders 1708. By J. M. Deane. 1 vol. 8vo. s.l. 1846.

1050. The conduct of his grace the Duke of Ormonde in the campagne of 1712. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1715.

A vindication with letters.

1051. History of the war of the succession in Spain. By Philip Henry Stanhope, Lord Mahon (aft. Earl Stanhope). 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1832.

An appendix containing further extracts from General Stanhope's letters appeared in 1833, and is bound up with the History in the issue of that year. Cf. Mr. Stanhope's Answer to the report of the commissioners sent into Spain. 1714.

1052. The war of succession in Spain during the reign of Queen Anne, 1702–1711. By A. Parnell. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1888. Bibl.

Based on many both printed and unprinted sources, but too positive in tone and unduly depreciatory of Peterborough.

1053. The wars of the Spanish succession. By C. T. Atkinson. Camb. Modern Hist. v. 1908.

Has a good bibliography.

¶ 4. REGIMENTAL HISTORIES

For bibliographies of regimental histories see the note to Cannon (1054).

1054. Regimental records of the British army, comprising the history of every regiment. Ed. by R. Cannon.

These regimental histories number about sixty and were officially compiled during 1835–51. A useful list of these and other regimental histories is in the printed catalogue of the Brit. Mus. Library (under England, army), in F. J. Hudleston's Catalogue of the War Office Library, part iii. Subject index (8vo. Lond. 1912, with annual supplements), and in the catalogue of the Library of the Royal United Service Institution (8vo. Lond. 1890). The series ed. by Cannon contains some useful information but is disappointing.

1055. The British army: its regimental records, badges, devices. By J. H. Lawrence-Archer. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1888.

1056. The records and badges of every regiment and corps in the British army. By H. M. Chichester and G. B. Short. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1895. Illus. 2nd ed. 1900. Illus.

Contains useful notes on the services of each regiment and lists of regimental histories.

1057. Papers illustrating the history of the Scots Brigade in the service of the United Netherlands (1572–1782) from the archives at the Hague. By J. Ferguson. 3 vols. 8vo. Scottish Hist. Soc. Edin. 1899–1901.

The third volume contains a metrical account of the war in Flanders by John Scot, a soldier in Hepburn's regiment. Cf. Historical account of the British regiments employed in the formation and defence of the Dutch republic, particularly of the Scotch brigade. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1795.

1058. The regimental records of the British army. A historical resume chronologically arranged of titles, campaigns, honours, uniforms, facings, badges, nicknames. By J. S. Farmer. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1901.

1059. The story of the Household Cavalry. By Sir G. C. A. Arthur. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1909. Maps. Plans. Illus.

Fairly full for 1660–1714.

1060. An historical record of the royal regiment of Horse Guards or Oxford Blues. By E. Packe. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1834. Illus.

1061. Historical record of the First or the Royal Regiment of Dragoons. By C. P. de Ainslie. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1887. Illus.

1062. The story of a regiment of horse being the regimental history from 1685 to 1922 of the 5th Princess Charlotte of Wales' Dragoon Guards. By R. L. Pomeroy. 2 vols. 4to. Edin. and Lond. 1924. Illus.

1063. History of the Honourable Artillery Company, with maps and illustrations. By G. A. Raikes. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1878–9.

Gives particulars of the London trained bands in the civil war. Cf. The ancient vellum book of the Honourable Artillery Company, being the roll of members, 1611–82 (8vo. Lond. 1890).

1064. The origin and history of the First or Grenadier Guards. By Sir F. W. Hamilton. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1874. Illus.

Corrigenda and addenda issued 8vo. Lond. 1877.

1065. Origin and services of the Coldstream Guards [to 1815]. By D. Mackinnon. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1833.

There is an appendix of original documents.

1066. The early history of the Coldstream Guards. By G. Davies. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1924. Illus. Bibl. Note.

Preface by Brigadier-General H. W. Studd, and introduction by J. W. Fortescue. Appendices of documents.

1067. Mackay's Regiment: A narrative of the principal services of the regiment now known as the Royal Scots. By J. Mackay. 1 vol. 8vo. Inverness. 1879.

1068. The regimental records of the Royal Scots (the First or the Royal Regiment of Foot). By J. C. Leask and H. M. McCance. 1 vol. 4to. Dubl. 1915. Illus.

Useful.

1069. The story of the Royal Scots (the Lothian Regiment) formerly the First of the Royal Regiment of Foot. By L. Weaver. Preface by the Earl of Rosebery. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. *c.* 1916. Illus.

1070. History of the Second Queen's Royal Regiment, now the Queen's (Royal West Surrey) Regiment. By J. Davies. 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1887–1906.

Vols. i and ii go down to 1715, the first dealing entirely with Tangier. The most detailed and best regimental history for the period.

1071. Historical records of the Buffs (East Kent Regiment), 3rd Foot, formerly designed the Holland Regiment. . . . Vol. i. (1572–1704). By H. R. Knight, 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1905. Maps and Plans.

1072. The story of the Royal Warwickshire Regiment (formerly the Sixth Foot). By C. L. Kingsford. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1921. Maps.

1073. The history of the Norfolk Regiment, 1685–1918. By F. L. Petre. 2 vols. 4to. Norwich. *c.* 1924. Illus. Bibl.

1074. History of the 12th (Suffolk Regiment), 1685–1913. By E. A. H. Webb. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1914. Illus.

1075. A History of the services of the 17th (the Leicestershire) Regiment, containing an account of the formation of the regiment in 1688 and of its subsequent services, revised and continued to 1910. By E. A. H. Webb. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1911. Illus.

1076. The campaigns and history of the Royal Irish Regiment from 1684 to 1902. By G. Le M. Gretton. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. & Lond. 1911. Maps.

1077. History of the 21st Royal Scots Fusiliers . . . now known as the Royal Scots Fusiliers . . . 1678–1895. By P. Groves. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. & Lond. 1895. Illus.

1078. History of Thos. Farringtons' Regiment subsequently designated the 29th (Worcestershire) Foot. 1694 to 1891. By H. Everard. 1 vol. 4to. Worcester. 1891. Illus.

Has some extracts from MSS. Records.

1079. The First Highland Regiment. The Argyllshire Highlanders (1689–97). By R. MacK. Holden. Scot. Hist. Rev. iii. 1905. Repr. 8vo. Glasgow. 1905.

¶ 5. BIOGRAPHIES AND PERSONAL NARRATIVES

(*a*) 1603–1660. (*b*) 1660–1714

(*a*) 1603–1660

ALBEMARLE, GEORGE MONCK, DUKE OF.

1080. The life of General Monck, Duke of Albemarle. By T. Gumble. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1671.

Gumble was Monck's chaplain and is valuable for 1659–60.

1081. Life of General Monck, late Duke of Albemarle. By T. Skinner. Ed. by W. Webster. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. and Dubl. 1723–4.

A mere compilation.

1082. Monck: or the fall of the republic and the restoration of the monarchy. By F. P. G. Guizot. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1851.

This trans. by A. R. Scoble contains dispatches of Bordeaux, May 1659–July 1660; another by J. Stuart Wortley [1838] has useful notes but no dispatches. Original French ed. 1837.

1083. Monk. By Sir J. S. Corbett. English Men of Action. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1889.

BELASYSE, JOHN LORD.

1084. A briefe relation of the life and memoires of John Lord Belasyse. By J. Moone. Hist. MSS. Comm. Ormonde MSS. N.S. 11, 1903.

BIRCH, COLONEL JOHN.

1085. Military Memoir of Colonel John Birch, written by his secretary [Roe]. Ed. by J. Webb & T. W. Webb. Camd. Soc. 1873.

CHOLMLEY, SIR HUGH.

1086. The memoirs of Sir Hugh Cholmley . . . in which he gives some account of his family and the distresses they underwent in the civil wars, how far he himself was engaged in them. 1 vol. 4to. s.l. 1787. Repr. 1870.

CROMWELL, OLIVER.

1087. Der Reitergeneral, Feldherr und Staatsmann (1599–1658); ein Beitrag zur Kriegsgeschichte des XVII. Jahrhunderts. By F. Hoenig. 4 parts in 3 vols. 8vo. Berlin 1887–9. Plans. 2nd ed. 3 vols. 8vo. Leipzig. 1911. Ports. Maps.

Interesting as the work of a distinguished military critic, but often wrong as to facts.

1088. Cromwell as a soldier. By T. S. Baldock. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1899.

For other biographies of Cromwell see Nos. 860–72.

ESSEX, ROBERT DEVEREUX, EARL OF.

1089. Lives and letters of the Devereux, Earls of Essex, in the reigns of Elizabeth, James I, and Charles I. 1540–1646. By W. B. Devereux. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1853. Illus.

Most of the letters of the last earl, the parliamentarian, are pr. in the Cal. of State Papers, Dom., or in the Lords' Journals.

FAIRFAX, THOMAS LORD.

1090. A short memorial of the northern actions in which I was engaged [1642–44]; [and] Short Memoirs of some things to be cleared during my command [1645–50]. By Thomas, Lord Fairfax. Ed. by B. Fairfax. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1699.

Reprinted in the Antiquarian Repertory, iii. 1808; Somers' Tracts (89) v; Maseres (1158) ii; and Stuart Tracts (165).

1091. Life of the great Lord Fairfax, commander-in-chief of the army of the parliament of England. By Sir C. R. Markham. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1870. Plans.

GRANVILLE, SIR RICHARD.

1092. The king's general in the west. The life of Sir Richard Granville, 1600–59. By R. Granville. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1908. Illus.

GWYNNE, JOHN.

1093. Military memoirs of the great civil war, being the memoirs of J. Gwynne, and an account of the Earl of Glencairn's expedition [1653–4]. Ed. by Sir W. Scott. 1 vol. 4to. Edin. 1822.

Many extracts from Mercurius Politicus for 1653–4.

HAMILTON, JAMES AND WILLIAM HAMILTON, DUKES OF.

1094. Memoirs of the lives and actions of James and William, Dukes of Hamilton. By G. Burnet. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1677. 2nd ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxford. 1852.

Cf. Robert Dewar's 'Burnet on the Scottish troubles', Scot. Hist. Rev. iv, and H. C. Foxcroft's 'An early recension of Burnet's memoirs of the Dukes of Hamilton' (in Brit. Mus. Add. MSS. 33259), Eng. Hist. Rev. xxiv. 1909.

HARRISON, THOMAS.

1095. Thomas Harrison Regicide and Major-General. By C. H. Simpkinson. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1905. Illus.

Reprints nineteen Letters of Harrison. Cf. Sir C. H. Firth's 'The life of Thomas Harrison' in Proc. Amer. Anti. Soc. April 1893. Illus. Worcester, Mass.

HEPBURN, SIR JOHN.

1096. Memoirs and adventures of Sir John Hepburn. . . . marshal of France under Louis XIII and commander of the Scots Brigade under Gustavus Adolphus. By J. Grant. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1851.

HODGSON, CAPTAIN JOHN.

1097. Autobiography of Captain John Hodgson of Coley Hall near Halifax. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1806. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Brighouse. 1882. Ed. by J. H. Turner.

In the edition of 1806 it was coupled with extracts from the diary of Sir H. Slingsby, under the title 'Original memoirs written during the great civil war . . . .' Letters and pamphlets on the operations of the English army in Scotland in 1650 were added (pp. 203–367).

HUTCHINSON, COLONEL JOHN.

1098. Memoirs of the Life of Colonel John Hutchinson, Governor of Nottingham, by his widow [Lucy Hutchinson]. Ed. by J. Hutchinson. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1806. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1906. Ed. by Sir C. H. Firth.

LEVEN, ALEXANDER LESLIE, EARL OF.

1099. The life and campaigns of Alexander Leslie, first Earl of Leven. By C. S. Terry. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1899.

MELVILL, SIR ANDREW.

1100. Memoirs of Sir Andrew Melvill, translated from the Trench. Ed. by Ameer-Ali Torick. 1 vol. Lond. 1918. Illus.

This autobiography of a soldier of fortune was first published at Amsterdam in 1704 as Mémoires de M. Chevalier de Melvill. Of dubious authenticity.

1101. The Monckton papers. By Sir P. Monckton. Ed. by E. Peacock. 1 vol. sm. 4to. *c.* 1884.

Practically memoirs of the first and second Civil Wars. Appendix contains An impartial and true relation of the great victory . . . of Col. Edw. Rossiter . . . July 5, 1648.

MONTROSE, JAMES GRAHAM, MARQUIS OF.

1102. The memoirs of James, Marquis of Montrose, 1639–50. Translated with introduction, notes, appendices and the original Latin. By G. Wishart. Ed. by A. D. Murdock & H. F. M. Simpson. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1893.

The first part (to 1646) was published in Latin in 1647, probably at Amsterdam, and was translated in 1648 ; a portion of a translation of part two appeared in 1720. The ed. of 1893 is the only complete one.

1103. Memorials of Montrose and his times. By M. Napier. Maitland Club. 2 vols. 4to. Edin. 1848–50.

The documentary evidence on which the following item is based.

1104. Memoirs of the Marquis of Montrose. By M. Napier. 2 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1856.

An earlier work, Montrose and the Covenanters [1838] contains Montrose's poems.

1105. Montrose. By M. Morris. English Men of Action Series. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1892.

1106. The Marquis of Montrose. By J. Buchan. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1913.

NEWCASTLE, DUKE OF.

1107. The life of . . . William Cavendish, Duke of . . . Newcastle. . . . By Margaret Cavendish, Duchess of Newcastle. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1667. Later eds. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1886 and 1907. Both ed. by Sir C. H. Firth.

RUPERT, PRINCE.

1108. Memoirs of Prince Rupert and the cavaliers, including their private correspondence, from the original MSS. By E. B. G. Warburton. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1849.

The MSS. used are now in the British Museum, Add. MSS. 18980–2. Other letters addressed to Rupert *temp.* civil war are in the Pythouse papers, ed. by W. A. Day (1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1879).

1109. Prince Rupert's Journal in England; from September 5, 1642, to July 4, 1646. Ed. by Sir C. H. Firth. Eng. Hist. Rev. xiii. 1898.

A Journal of his marches, from Clarendon MSS. xxviii. 129.

1110. Rupert, Prince Palatine. By E. Scott. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1899. Illus. 2nd ed. 1904.

SLINGSBY, SIR HENRY.

1111. The diary of Sir Henry Slingsby. Ed. by D. Parsons. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1836.

An abridged version of this diary was published at Edin. in 1806, with Hodgson's autobiography under the title Original memoirs during the Civil War. The MSS. belongs to the Duke of Northumberland. See Hist. MSS. Comm. 3rd Rep., p. 121.

SMITH, SIR JOHN.

1112. Britannicae virtutis imago or . . . the life . . . of . . . Major-General Smith. By E. Walsingham. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Oxf. 1644.

Walsingham also wrote: Alter Britannicae heros or the life of . . . Sir Henry Gage (1 vol. sm. 4to. Oxf. 1645); and life of Sir John Digby [1605–45], printed in Camd. Misc. xii. 1910, ed. by G. Bernard.

TURENNE, VISCOUNT DE.

1113. The history of Henry de la Tour d'Auvergne, Viscount de Turenne. By A. M. Ramsay (Chevalier de Ramsay). 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1735.

The second volume contains the authorities including Turenne's own Memoirs (1643–58) and those of the Duke of York (1652–9). A French edition was published at the same time in two volumes 4to. In 1909 the Société de l'Histoire de France began the publication of a new edition of Turenne's Memoirs.

TURNER, SIR JAMES.

1114. Memoirs of his own life and times [1632–70]. Ed. by I. Thomson. 1 vol. 4to. Edin. 1829. Bannatyne Club.

He served under Gustavus Adolphus and in the civil war. Cf. 'Dugald Dalgetty: and Scottish soldiers of fortune,' by J. D. Mackie. Scot. Hist. Rev. xii.

VERE, SIR FRANCIS.

1115. Commentaries, being diverse pieces of service wherein he had command. Ed. by W. Dillingham. 1 vol. fol. Camb. 1657. Maps. Ports.

Repr. in Stuart Tracts (165).

1116. 'The fighting Veres'; lives of Sir Francis Vere . . . and of Sir Horace Vere . . . Baron Vere of Tilbury. By Sir C. R. Markham. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1888.

WHETHAM, COLONEL NATHANIEL.

1117. History of the life of Colonel Nathaniel Whetham. By C. D. Whetham & W. C. D. Whetham. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1907. Illus.

WIMBLEDON, EDWARD CECIL, VISCOUNT.

1118. Life and times of General Sir Edward Cecil, Viscount Wimbledon (1572–1638). By C. Dalton. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1885.

Valuable.

(*b*) 1660–1714

BERNARDI, MAJOR JOHN.

1119. A short history of the life of Major John Bernardi, written by himself in Newgate. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1729.

In the English brigade in Dutch service from 1674, and afterwards with James II in Ireland.

BERWICK, JAMES FITZJAMES, DUKE OF.

1120. (*a*) James II and the Duke of Berwick. (*b*) The Duke of Berwick, Marshal of France, 1702–1734. Both by C. T. Wilson. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1876, and 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1883.

Berwick's Mémoires were ed. by l'Abbé L. J. Hooke, 2 vols. 12mo. Paris. 1778, 2nd ed. 8vo. Paris. 1819. Petitot collection. The abbé de Margon (Guillaume, Plantavit de la Pause) compiled 'Mémoires du Maréchal de Berwick', 12mo, The Hague, 1737: but the edition of 1778 was the first authentic one. The editor added notes and a continuation from 1716 to 1734. A translation was published in Lond. in 1779, 2 vols. 8vo.

BISHOP, MATTHEW.

1121. The life and adventures of Matthew Bishop of Deddington in Oxfordshire. Containing an account of several actions by sea, battles and sieges by land, in which he was present from 1701 to 1711. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1744.

Many incidents illustrate the life of a private soldier and methods of recruiting. Cf. The Retrospective Review, 2nd series [1828] ii. 42 for a useful article on the above.

BLACKADER, JOHN, LIEUTENANT-COLONEL.

1122. The life and diary of Lieutenant Colonel John Blackader of the Cameronian Regiment. Ed. by A. Crichton. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1824.

Useful for the war in Flanders in Anne's reign. Has superseded Select passages from the diary and letters of J. Blackader, with a preface by J. Newton, 8vo. 1806.

CARLETON, GEORGE.

1123. Military memoirs of Captain George Carleton, from the Dutch war, 1672, in which he served, to the conclusion of the peace at Utrecht, 1713. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1728. 5th ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1809 (with preface by Sir W. Scott).

Original title: The memoirs of an English officer. Has been attributed to Defoe, also to Swift. See Dict. Nat. Biog., Parnell (1048), Appendix C, and Eng. Hist. Rev. vol. vi. p. 97; Percival A. Carleton, Memorials of the Carletons; and Arthur Wellesley Secord's Studies in the narrative method of Defoe [Univ. of Illinois Studies in Language and Literature, Urbana, 1924, deals with Robinson Crusoe, Singleton, and Carleton], where the conclusion is that Defoe compiled from contemporary sources a fictitious narrative woven round a genuine personage.

DAVIES, CHRISTIAN.

1124. The life and adventures of Mrs. Christian Davies, commonly call'd Mother Ross. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1740.

An abridged version appeared in 1742 with the title The British heroine, by J. Wilson. See N. and Q. 5th series, vi. 511. Contains some personal adventures of a woman who served in the ranks and then became a sutler. Largely fiction, but throws much light on provisioning the army.

DRAKE, PETER.

1125. The memoirs of Captain Peter Drake; containing an account of many strange and surprising events. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1755.

Drake served in the Irish, English, and French armies, and his adventures reveal the seamy side of military life.

DUNDEE, JOHN GRAHAM OF CLAVERHOUSE, VISCOUNT.

1126. Letters of John Grahame of Claverhouse, Viscount Dundee, with illustrative documents, 1678–1689. Ed. by G. Smythe. Bann. Club. 1 vol. 4to. Edin. 1826. 2 ports.

1127. Memorials and letters illustrative of the life and times of John Graham of Claverhouse, Viscount Dundee. By M. Napier. 3 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1859–62.

1128. John Graham of Claverhouse, Viscount of Dundee, 1648–89. By C. S. Terry. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1905.

1129. Clavers, the despots champion. A Scots biography. By a southern. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1889.

1130. Grahame of Claverhouse, Viscount Dundee. By M. Barrington. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1911. Maps. Ports.

Cf. Claverhouse's last letter, Scot. Hist. Rev. v. and criticisms by C. S. Terry and J. Anderson, *ibid.* vi.

GALWAY, HENRI DE RUVIGNY, EARL OF.

1131. Henri de Ruvigny, Earl of Galway. By D. C. A. Agnew. 1 vol. 4to. Edin. 1864.

GORDON, PATRICK.

1132. Passages from the diary of General Patrick Gordon of Auchleuchries, 1635–99. Ed. by J. Robertson. 1 vol. 4to. Aberdeen. 1859. Spalding Club.

Gordon was a soldier of fortune in Russian service.

HALKETT, JAMES.

1133. Diary of Sir James Halkett.

Deals with the siege of Tangiers, 1680. Pr. from MS. in the Signet Library. Journal of the Society of Army Historical Research, Dec. 1922 (special number).

MACKAY, HUGH.

1134. Life of Lieut.-General Hugh Mackay (1640 ?–1692). By J. Mackay. 1 vol. 4to. Edin. 1836. 2nd ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1842. Bannatyne Club.

The author has also edited General Mackay's 'Memoirs of the war carried on in Scotland and Ireland' 1689–91, with an appendix of original papers (Bannatyne Club). 4to. Edin. 1833. Cf. Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 33264.

MARLBOROUGH, JOHN CHURCHILL, DUKE OF.

1135. The conduct of the Duke of Marlborough during the present war, with original papers. By F. Hare. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1712.

A defence of the Duke. Hare was Chaplain-General to the army in Flanders in 1704. Some of Hare's letters, 1704–11, are in the Hist. MSS. Comm. Hare MSS. *apud* Buckinghamshire MSS. 1895.

1136. Histoire militaire du Prince Eugène de Savoy, du Prince et duc de Marlborough et du Prince de Nassau . . . où l'on trouve un détail des principales actions de la dernière guerre. By J. Dumont & J. Rousset de Missey. 3 vols. fol. The Hague. 1729–47.

Translated in part by P. Chamberlain as The military history of Prince Eugene &c. Fol. Lond. 1736.

1137. Life of John, Duke of Marlborough, illustrated with maps, plans of battles, sieges, and medals and a great number of original letters and papers. By T. Lediard. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1736. 2nd ed. 2 vols. 8vo. 1843.

Still useful for documents.

1138. The military history of the late Prince Eugene of Savoy and of the late John Duke of Marlborough . . . collected from the best authors in all languages. . . . From 1701 to 1706. By [J. Campbell]. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1736–7. 2nd ed. 1 vol. fol. 1742.

Plates engraved by C. du Bosc.

1139. Histoire de Jean Churchill duc de Marlborough. By N. Madgett & H. Dutems. 3 vols. 8vo. Paris. 1805–6.

1140. Memoirs of the Duke of Marlborough, with his original correspondence. By W. Coxe. 3 vols. & atlas. 4to. Lond. 1818–19. 2nd ed. 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1820. 3rd ed. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1847–8. Ed. by J. Wade. Bohn's Library.

Transcripts of documents at Blenheim made by Coxe are in Brit. Mus. Add. MSS. A description, with some extracts, of the papers at Blenheim is in Hist. MSS. Comm. Rep. viii. 1–62. Coxe's work is still the best biography for Marlborough's political career.

1141. Letters and despatches of John Churchill, Duke of Marlborough. [1702–12]. Ed. by Sir G. Murray. 5 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1845.

1142. The military life of John, Duke of Marlborough, by Sir A. Alison. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1848. Plans. 2nd ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1852. Ports.

Originally published in Blackwood's Magazine in 1845–6. The 2nd ed. is re-written on a larger scale (see Alison's Autobiography, 1883, i. 563, ii. 3), with the title The life of John, Duke of Marlborough.

1143. The life of John Churchill, Duke of Marlborough, to the accession of Queen Anne. By Garnet Joseph, Viscount Wolseley. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1894. Maps. Plans.

Cf. E. M. Lloyd's Marlborough and the Brest expedition 1694, Eng. Hist. Rev. ix. 1894.

1144. The life of the Duke of Marlborough. By E. Thomas. 8vo. Lond. 1915.

1145. The wars of Marlborough. By F. Taylor. Ed. by G. W. Taylor. 2 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1921. Maps.

Mainly devoted to 1702–9.

1146. Marlborough and the rise of the British army. By C. T. Atkinson. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1921 and 1924. Maps. Illus.

PETERBOROUGH, CHARLES MORDAUNT, EARL OF.

1147. Account of the Earl of Peterborough's conduct in Spain, chiefly since the raising of the siege of Barcelona, 1706. To which is added the campagne of Valencia. With original papers. By J. Freind. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1707.

Freind was in Spain with Peterborough as his physician and wrote on his behalf. Cf. The comparison or Accounts on both sides fairly stated. 1711; and Letters from the Earl of Peterborough to General Stanhope in Spain [1705–7] from the originals at Chevening. Not publ. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1834.

1148. A memoir of Charles Mordaunt, Earl of Peterborough . . . with selections from his correspondence. By G. Warburton. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1853.

1149. The Earl of Peterborough and Monmouth. By F. S. Russell. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1887. Plans. Ports.

Embodies new material but is rather uncritical.

1150. Peterborough. By W. Stebbing. English Men of Action Series. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1890.

An impartial account of Peterborough's action in Spain, and of the controversies connected with it.

ST. PIERRE, COLONEL DE.

1151. Military journal of Colonel de St. Pierre (Royal Dragoons) and other manuscripts relating to the war of the Spanish succession, 1703–13. Ed. by J. E. Renouard James. 1 vol. 8vo. Chatham. 1882.

Repr. from the Royal Engineers' Journal. It deals with the operations in Spain and Portugal.

SCHOMBERG, FRIEDRICH VON.

1152. Leben Friedrichs von Schomberg oder Schoenburg. By J. F. A. Kazner. 2 vols. 8vo. Mannheim. 1789.

Contains Schomberg's diary.

¶ 6. CIVIL WAR

(*a*) General Sources.
(*b*) General Later Works.
(*c*) Local Sources and Later Works.

Both for the general outlines of the Civil War, a knowledge of which is necessary for the critical study of any part of it, and also for their footnotes referring to authorities, Gardiner (220) and Firth (1171) are throughout indispensable. The same may be said of the notes in the Dictionary of National Biography and in the biographies mentioned in 4 (*a*), *supra*. Owing to the nature of a civil war, and to the intervention in politics by the New Model Army, military history is often inseparable from political, and both the general sources and later works 1603–60 should be consulted. It should not be forgotten that the most important sources for the Civil War are pamphlets and newspapers (2470–2484), and it is essential to examine the collection of both formed by Thomason and now in the British Museum (17).

(*a*) General Sources

1153. England's parliamentarie chronicle. 3 vols. sm. 4to. Lond. 1643–6. By J. Vicars.

Comprises: Jehovah Jireh. God in the mount (1641–Oct. 1642). God's arke overtopping the worlds waves (July 1643–July 1644); the Burning-bush not consumed (Aug. 1644–July 1646). Cf. The same writer's England's worthies, under whom all the bloudy warres since anno 1642 to anno 1647 are related. (1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1647. Ports.)

1154. Anglia rediviva; England's recovery: being the history of the motions, actions, and successes of the army under . . . Sir Thomas Fairfax. By J. Sprigge. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1647. 2nd ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1854.

A history of the new model army by Fairfax's chaplain, who is said to have been helped by Colonel Fiennes. The list of officers at the end can be supplemented, as far as the Colonels are concerned, from Notes & Queries, 18 Nov. 1893 and 3 March 1894.

1155. A list of officers claiming to the sixty thousand pounds . . . granted by his . . . majesty for the relief of his truly loyal and indigent party. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1663.

A long, though incomplete, list of royalist officers. The names of many others can be found in A most true relation of the present state of his majesties army (4to. Lond. 1642). Cf. The loyal indigent officer being a brief description of the truly loyal commissioned officer which hath faithfully served his late majesty of ever blessed memory and his majesty that now is. By Charles Hammond. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. s.a. For commissions issued at Oxford see William Henry Black's Docquets of letters patent . . . passed under the great seal of King Charles I at Oxford (1642–46). Not published. 8vo. Lond. 1838.

1156. Historical discourses upon several occasions; with copies of all votes, letters, etc., relating to the treaty at Newport 1648. By Sir E. Walker. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1705.

Walker was secretary to Charles I at Newport. He wrote narratives of the campaigns of 1644 and 1645 and of 1650 in Scotland.

1157. Ormonde Papers. A collection of original letters and papers concerning affairs of England, 1641–60, found among the Duke of Ormonde's papers. Ed. by T. Carte. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1739.

Originals among the Carte MSS. in the Bodleian Library.

1158. Select tracts relating to the civil wars in England in the reign of King Charles the first. Ed. by Francis, Bacon Maseres. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1815 and 1826.

1159. Memorials of the great civil war, 1646–52; edited from original letters in the Bodleian. Ed. by H. Cary. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1842.

Selected letters from the Tanner MSS. in the Bodleian Library which contain many others not printed relating to the war during 1642–6.

1160. Memorials of the civil war; correspondence of the Fairfax family with personages in that contest. Ed. by R. Bell. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1849.

These form vols. iii and iv of the Fairfax correspondence. Cf. No. 121.

1161. Letters of a subaltern officer of the Earl of Essex's army written in . . . 1642. By N. Wharton. Ed. by Sir H. Ellis. Archaeologia, xxxv. 1853.

Also slightly abridged in Cal. S. P. Dom. 1641–3. Gives a lively picture of the experiences of a parliamentary soldier during the opening stages of the Civil War.

1162. Diary of the marches of the royal army during the great civil war [1644–5]. By R. Symonds. Ed. by C. E. Long. Camd. Soc. 1859.

Pr. from Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 17062 ; Harl. MSS. 911, 939, 944.

1163. The army lists of the roundheads and cavaliers, containing the names of the officers in the royal and parliamentary armies of 1642. Ed. by E. Peacock. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1863. 2nd ed. 1874.

Second ed. has an index. A reprint of contemporary pamphlets merely with a few notes. Cf. Lord Dillon's MS. List of the officers of the London trained bands in 1643, in Archaeologia, vol. lii.

1164. Ruthven correspondence. Letters and papers of Patrick Ruthven, Earl of Forth and Brentford, and of his family (1615–1662), with an appendix of papers relating to Sir John Urry. Ed. by W. D. Macray. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. Roxburghe Club. 1868.

1165. Documents relating to the quarrel between the Earl of Manchester and Oliver Cromwell. Ed. by J. Bruce & D. Masson. 1 vol. Camd. Soc. 1875.

Throws light on the campaign of 1644. Cf. Camd. Soc. Misc. viii for a letter from Manchester on Cromwell's conduct. For other Civil War papers now in the Pub. Rec. Off. see Manchester MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm., Rep. viii, Part ii.

1166. Bellum civile : Hopton's narrative of his campaign in the west [1642–4] and other papers. By Sir R. Hopton. Ed. by C. E. H. Chadwyck-Healey. 1 vol. 4to. Somerset Record Soc. Lond. 1902.

(*b*) General Later Works

1167. Cromwell et Mazarin, Deux campagnes de Turenne en Flandre : La bataille des Dunes. By J. Bourelly. 1 vol. 8vo. Paris. 1886.

1168. Military engineering during the great civil war, 1642–9. By W. G. Ross. In Occasional Papers of the Corps of Royal Engineers. vol. xiii. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1887.

Deals with fortification, ordnance, and sieges, and has fifteen plates.

1169. Oliver Cromwell and his ' Ironsides ' as they are represented in the so-called ' Squire Papers '. By W. G. Ross. 1 vol. 8vo. Chatham. 1889.

An account of the controversy about these papers with additional evidence of their spuriousness. See also vols. i and ii of the Eng. Hist. Rev. (1886–7), and Walter Rye's Two Cromwellian myths viz. the alleged royal descent of Oliver Cromwell and the Squire letters. 1 vol. 8vo. Norwich. 1925.

1170. The raising of the Ironsides. By Sir C. H. Firth.

The later history of the Ironsides is a sequel. Both are in Trans. of the Royal Hist. Soc. xiii and xv, 1899, 1901.

1171. Cromwell's army : A history of the English soldier during the civil wars, the commonwealth and the protectorate (Ford Lectures 1900–1). By

Sir C. H. Firth. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1902. 2nd ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1912. 3rd ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1921. Illus.

An invaluable storehouse of facts relating to the art of war, 1603–60.

1172. Royalist and Cromwellian armies in Flanders, 1657–1662. By Sir C. H. Firth.

App. contains new material. In Trans. of the Royal Hist. Soc. xvii. 1903.

(*c*) Local Histories and Sources

In addition to the items enumerated below, articles and notes on the Civil War in different localities may be found in the proceedings of local antiquarian societies. These articles are very numerous and the few here included should be regarded as specimens only. They can be often traced in the bibliographies mentioned in the local history section (XI) or, if printed not later than 1890, in Gomme (2766).

For the Civil War in Wales see No. 3408.

BERKSHIRE.

1173. The first and second battles of Newbury and the siege of Donnington Castle (1643–6). By W. Money. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1881. 2nd ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1884.

With plans of the battles and of the siege.

CHESHIRE.

1174. Memorials of the civil war in Cheshire and the adjacent counties. By T. Malbon. Ed. by J. Hall. Record Society of Lancashire and Cheshire. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1889.

1175. Tracts relating to the civil war in Cheshire. 1641–59. Ed. by J. A. Atkinson. Chetham Soc. 1909.

Reprint of thirty-seven pamphlets.

1176. The siege of Chester 1643–1646. By R. H. Morris. Ed. by P. H. Lawson. 1 vol. 8vo. Chester. 1924. Illus.

Pr. many extracts from authorities.

CUMBERLAND.

1177. A narrative of the siege of Carlisle in 1644 and 1645. By I. Tullie. Ed. by S. Jefferson. 1 vol. 8vo. Carlisle. 1840.

See also R. S. Ferguson in Cumberland and Westmorland Antiq. and Arch. Soc. xi; cf. *ibid.* vii. 48–63.

DERBYSHIRE.

1178. Pole-Gell MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm. Rep. ix. Pt. ii. 1884.

Has papers of Sir John Gell relating to the civil war in Derbyshire. Others are in app. to Stephen Glover's Derbyshire. 8vo. Derby. 1829.

DEVONSHIRE.

1179. Barnstaple and the northern part of Devonshire during the great civil war [1642–6]. By R. W. Cotton. 1 vol. 8vo. s.l. 1889.

Good use made of pamphlets.

DORSET.

1180. The story of Corfe Castle and of many who have lived there. By G. Bankes. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1853.

Cf. Hist. MSS. Comm., Rep. viii, Pt. i, Bankes MSS.

1181. The great civil war in Dorset [1642–60]. By A. R. Bayley. 1 vol. 8vo. Taunton. 1910. Bibl.

Prints Edward Drake's Diary of the siege of Lyme Regis and other documents.

ESSEX.

1182. A most true relation of the expedition of Kent, Essex, and Colchester. By M. Carter. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1650.

Carter was a royalist and took part in the defence of Colchester against Fairfax. There are diaries and other papers of the siege of Colchester in Hist. MSS. Comm., Round MSS., *apud* Buckinghamshire MSS., 1895, and in Hist. MSS. Comm., Beaufort MSS., 1891; cf. J. H. Round's The case of Lucas and Lisle, Trans. Royal Hist. Soc., N.S. viii. 1894.

GLOUCESTERSHIRE.

1183. Bibliotheca Gloucestrensis; a collection of . . . tracts relating to the county and city of Gloucester during the civil war. Ed. by J. Washbourne. 1 vol. 4to. Gloucester. 1825.

Published in three parts in 1823–5, then in one vol.

1184. Sieges of Bristol during the civil war. By (Richard ?) Robinson. 1 vol. 8vo. Bristol. 1868.

HAMPSHIRE.

1185. The civil war in Hampshire [1642–5] and the story of Basing House. By G. N. Godwin. 1 vol. small 4to. Lond. 1882. 2nd ed. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1904. Illus.

HEREFORDSHIRE.

1186. Memorials of the civil war . . . as it affected Herefordshire and the adjacent counties. By J. Webb. Ed. by T. W. Webb. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1879.

Appendix of documents.

HERTFORDSHIRE.

1187. Hertfordshire during the civil war and long parliament. By A. Kingston. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1894.

Cf. East Anglia and the civil war, by the same author. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1897. Illus.

KENT.

1188. The storm of Maidstone by Fairfax in 1648. By H. E. Malden. Eng. Hist. Rev. vii. 1892.

LANCASHIRE.

1189. Tracts relating to military proceedings in Lancashire during the civil war. Ed. by G. Ormerod. 1 vol. 4to. Chetham Soc. Lond. 1844.

1190. A discourse of the civil war in Lancashire. By E. Robinson. Ed. by W. Beamont. 1 vol. small 4to. Chetham Soc. Lond. 1864.

1191. The great civil war in Lancashire [1642–51]. 1 vol. 8vo. Manchester. 1910. Bibl. By E. Broxap.

LEICESTERSHIRE.

1192. Leicester during the civil war. By J. F. Hollings. 1 vol. 8vo. Leicester. 1840. Plan.

1193. The battle of Naseby. By W. G. Ross. Eng. Hist. Rev. iii. 1888.

1194. Loughborough during the great civil war. By E. W. Hensman. 1 vol. 8vo. Loughborough. *c.* 1921.

The same author wrote: The East Midlands and the second Civil War, May to July 1648. Trans. Royal Hist. Soc. 1923.

NORTHUMBERLAND.

1195. The siege of Newcastle-upon-Tyne by the Scots in 1644. By C. S. Terry.

In Archaeologia Aeliana, vol. xxi. Cf. *ibid.* The visits of Charles I to Newcastle in 1633, 1639, 1641, 1646–7, with some notes on contemporary local history; and The Scottish campaign in Northumberland and Durham between January and June 1644.

SHROPSHIRE.

1196. Letters and papers of Thomas Mytton of Halston 1642–1655. Ed. by S. Leighton. 1 vol. 8vo. 1875.

Reprinted for the Powysland Club from Montgomeryshire Collections, vii and viii. Useful for the Civil War in and around Shropshire.

SOMERSETSHIRE.

1197.

Articles on various incidents in the civil war by Emanuel Green are in Somerset Arch. and Nat. Hist. Soc. xiv, xxiii–xxv; others are in Proc. Bath Field Club, iii, iv, vi.

SUSSEX.

1198. Sussex in the great civil war and the interregnum, 1642–60. By C. Thomas-Stanford. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1910. Illus.

Cf. W. H. Blaauw in Sussex Arch. Coll. v.

WARWICKSHIRE.

1199. Edgehill: the battle and battlefields: together with some notes on Banbury and thereabouts. By E. A. Walford. 1 vol. 8vo. Banbury. 1886. Bibl. 2nd ed. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Banbury. 1904. Illus. Bibl.

Cf. Notes on the battle of Edgehill, by T. Arnold and by W. G. Ross, in the Eng. Hist. Rev. ii. [1887] and an article by G. Davies, *ibid.*, xxxvi [1921]. All have bibliographical notes, and the last prints some new material.

WORCESTERSHIRE.

1200. The civil war in Worcestershire [1642–6], and the Scotch invasion of 1651. By J. W. Willis Bund. 1 vol. 8vo. Birmingham. 1905. Illus.

1201. Diary of Henry Townshend of Elmley Lovett 1640–1663. Worcestershire Hist. Soc. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1920. Ed. by J. W. Willis Bund.

Issued in 4 pts., the last being a valuable introduction. Important as showing how the royalists administered a friendly county.

YORKSHIRE.

1202. A journal of the first and second sieges of Pontefract Castle 1644–45 . . . with an appendix of evidences relating to the third siege. By N. Drake. Ed. by W. H. D. Longstaffe. Surtees Misc. 1861.

Drake was a volunteer during the sieges. Cf. The sieges of Pontefract Castle 1644–48, ed. by R. Holmes (8vo. Pontefract 1887. Illus.), in which Drake's and other narratives are printed.

1203. The Hull letters. Documents from the Hull records. 1625–46. Ed. by T. T. Wildridge. 1 vol. 8vo. Hull. 1886.

1204. The battle of Marston Moor. By Sir C. H. Firth.

Has an elaborate bibliography and new accounts. In Trans. of the Royal Hist. Soc. xii.

1205. The sieges of Hull during the great civil war. By E. Broxap. Eng. Hist. Rev. July 1905.

1206. Sir Hugh Cholmley's narrative of the siege of Scarborough 1644–5. Ed. by Sir C. H. Firth. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxxii. 1917.

From Bodl. Libr. Clarendon MSS. 1669.

SCOTLAND.

1207. Letters from roundhead officers written from Scotland to Captain Adam Baynes 1650–1660. Ed. by J. Y. Akerman. 1 vol. 4to. Bann. Club. Edin. 1856.

A selection from 10 vols. in Brit. Mus. Add. MSS. For further extracts from Baynes correspondence see Proc. Soc. Antiq. ii. 1849–53 and iii. 1853–6; and Tait's Edinburgh Magazine, xvii–xviii. 1850–1. Many of the Magazine letters are repr. in Surtees Soc. Misc. i. 1860.

1208. Cromwell's Scotch campaigns: 1650–51. By W. S. Douglas. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1899.

1209. The battle of Dunbar. By Sir C. H. Firth.

Has bibliography and Payne Fisher's picture-plan of the battle. In Trans. of the Royal Hist. Soc. xiv. 1900.

1210. Papers relating to the army of the Solemn League and Covenant 1643–7. Ed. by C. S. Terry. 2 vols. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1917.

Deals with the equipment, payment, personnel, &c., of the army, not with operations. Cf. The Solemn League and Covenant of the three kingdoms, by Lord Guthrie, Scot. Hist. Rev. xv.

III. NAVAL HISTORY

1. Bibliographies.
2. General Sources and Later Works.
3. Administration and Policy.
4. Art of War.
5. Biographies and Personal Narratives.
6. Maritime Law.
7. Operations at Sea.
8. Seamanship and Navigation.
9. Construction and Descriptions of Ships.
10. Voyages in Men-of-war, including Shipwrecks.

THE serious study of naval history is comparatively modern, and owes much to the inspiration of Mahan (1276) and Laughton, whose lives of sailors in the Dictionary of National Biography form a valuable series. The only modern studies covering the whole period are Clowes (1229) and Corbett (1235), who confines himself to the Mediterranean. Administration is well treated by Oppenheim (1269) and by Tanner in his various Pepysian studies, but there is nothing better for the rest of the period than Burchett (1217–18). The documents published by the Navy Records Society are essential, and there is valuable material for the Dutch wars in Colenbrander (1346).

Many sources and later works enumerated elsewhere have important references to the navy. Among them the Calendar of State Papers, Domestic (124), and the House of Lords Papers (387) deserve particular mention, the latter being an indispensable source after the Revolution.

¶ 1. BIBLIOGRAPHIES

1211. List of Admiralty records preserved in the Public Record Office. Vol. i. Lists and indexes. xviii. Lond. 1904.

1212. Admiralty Library. Subject catalogue of printed books. Part I. Historical Section. Ed. by W. G. Perrin. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1912.

The best general bibliography for naval history.

1213. British sources of naval history in the seventeenth century. By A. C. Dewar.

Rep. of a paper read at the International Congress of History, London. 1913.

1214. Bibliotheca Pepysiana. A descriptive catalogue of the library of Samuel Pepys (Magdalene College, Cambridge). Ed. by J. R. Tanner, and others. 3 pts. sm. 4to. Lond. 1914.

1215. Bibliography of naval history. Part I. The Historical Association. By G. A. R. Callender. Lond. 1924.

¶ 2. GENERAL SOURCES AND LATER WORKS

1216. Judicious and select essayes and observations . . . upon the first invention of shipping; the misery of invasive warre, the navy royall and sea service; with his apologie for his voyage to Guiana. By Sir W. Raleigh. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1650.

1217. Memoirs of transactions at sea during the war with France [1688–97]. By J. Burchett. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1703.

Burchett was Secretary to the Admiralty, and in this work and in his Complete history supplies what is still in many respects the best naval history for 1688–1713. Cf. Luke Lillington's Reflections on Mr. Burchet's memoirs, or remarks on his second account of Captain Wilmot's expedition to the West Indies (1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1704); answered in Mr. Burchett's Justification (1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1704).

1218. A complete history of the most remarkable transactions at sea . . . to the conclusion of the last war with France [to 1712]. By J. Burchett. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1720. Maps.

1219. Columna Rostrata; A critical history of the English sea-affairs. . . . By S. Colliber. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1727. Later eds. 1739; 1742.

1220. The naval history of England . . . from . . . 1066 to . . . 1734. By T. Lediard. 2 vols. in 1. fol. Lond. 1735.

1221. A new naval history. By J. Entick. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1757.

Useful for occasional documents.

1222. History of merchant shipping and ancient commerce. By W. S. Lindsay. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1874–6.

1223. History of the Indian navy 1613–1863. By C. R. Low. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1877.

1224. Correspondence of the family of Haddock 1659–1719. Ed. by Sir E. M. Thompson. Camd. Soc. Misc. viii. 1883. Pr. from Brit. Mus. Egerton MSS. 2520–32.

1225. Dartmouth MSS. Vols. i and iii. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1887, 1896.

Vol. i contains papers relating to (*a*) Tangier, and (*b*) Naval events in 1688, which are important. Vol. iii has valuable papers on the Dutch War, 1672–4.

1226. Cowper MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm. 3 vols. 1888–9.

Many naval documents throughout the period.

1227. Les ouvriers de la onzième heure. Les Anglais et les Hollandais dans les mers polaires et dans la mer des Indes. By J. P. E. J. de la Gravière. 2 vols. 8vo. Paris. 1890.

1228. The historical records of the royal marines. By L. Edye. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1893.

Only 1 vol. published; covers period 1664–1701.

1229. The royal navy. A history. By W. L. Clowes and others. Lond.

The second vol. [1897] deals with 1603–1714.

1230. Eliot Hodgkin MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1897.

Has naval papers addressed to or written by Pepys temp. Charles II.

1231. The British merchant service; being a history of the British mercantile marine. . . . By R. J. C. Jones. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1898. Illus.

1232. A short history of the royal navy. By D. Hannay. 2 vol. 8vo. Lond 1898–1909.

Vol. i, 1217–1688; vol. ii, 1688–1815.

1233. Leyborne-Popham MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1899.

Useful for naval operations under the Commonwealth.

1234. The naval tracts of Sir William Monson; in 6 books. Navy Records Society. Ed. by M. Oppenheim. 5 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1902–14.

Useful for reign of James I. First repr. in Churchill's Collection of voyages, vol. iii, 1704.

1235. England in the Mediterranean; a study of the rise and influence of British power within the Straits, 1603–1713. By Sir J. S. Corbett. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1904.

Valuable.

1236. Seekriege und Seekriegswesen in ihrer weltgeschichtlichen Entwicklung. By R. Rittmeyer. 2 vols. fol. Berlin. 1907–11.

Vol. i to 1740.

1237. Extracts from a commissioner's note book 1691–94. Navy Records Soc. Misc. ii, 1912. Ed. by Sir J. K. Laughton.

1238. The navy under the early Stuarts and its influence on English history. By C. D. Penn. 1 vol. 8vo. Leighton Buzzard & Manchester. 1913. Illus. Bibl. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1920.

Covers 1603–49.

1239. The old Scots navy from 1689 to 1710. Ed. by J. Grant. 1 vol. 8vo. Navy Records Soc. vol. xliv. Lond. 1914.

1240. The navy of the Restoration from the death of Cromwell to the treaty of Breda. By A. W. Tedder. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1916. Maps. Bibl.

1241. Der erste Englisch-Holländische Seekrieg 1652–1654. . . . By C. Ballhausen. 1 vol. 8vo. The Hague. 1923. Illus.

Useful collection of documents.

¶ 3. ADMINISTRATION AND POLICY

1242. An advice of a seaman. By N. Knott. s.l. 1634.

1243. The speech or declaration of Mr. St. John . . . 1640 . . . concerning ship-money. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1641.

1244. An humble remonstrance to his majesty against the tax of ship-money imposed. 1 vol. 12mo. s.l. 1641.

1245. Englands outguard or Englands royall navie surveyed and lamented. By A. Burrell. 2 Pts. sm. 4to. Lond. 1646.

Cf. The answer of the commissioners of the navie to a scandalous pamphlet published by Mr. Andrewes Burrell. 1 vol. sm. 4to. 1646. Burrell also wrote 'A Memorable Sea Fight &c.' giving an account of the fight in the Downs, 1639, between Van Tromp and Oquendo. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1649.

1246. A declaration in vindication of . . . Parliament and the committee of the navy. By G. Greene. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1647.

By a leading member of the Committee of the Navy which dealt with naval administration, 1642–53.

1247. A cordiale for the calenture: or a declaration advising how England's sea honour may be regained. By A. Burrell. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1648.

1248. A letter from the commanders and officers of the fleet: unto General Monck in Scotland. 5 pp. sm. 4to. Lond. 1659.

1249. The interest of England in the present war with Holland. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1672.

1250. Memoires relating to the state of the royal navy of England 1679–88. By S. Pepys. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1690. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1906. ed. by J. R. Tanner.

Deals with Naval Administration.

1251. The late plot on the fleet detected, with the Jacobites memorial to the French king and an account of those gentlemen who invited the French fleet to invade our English coasts. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1690.

1252. Naval speculations and maritime politicks: being a modest and brief discourse on the royal navy of England . . . a projection for a royal marine hospital. Also necessary measures in the present war with France. By H. Maydman. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1691.

1253. The pathway to peace and profit: or a sure and certain way for the more speedy and effectual building and repairing their majesties' royal navy. By G. Everett. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1694.

1254. England's interest or a discipline for seamen wherein is proposed a sure method for raising qualified seamen. By G. St. Lo. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1694.

One of several similar works by St. Lo.

1255. A rough draft of a new model at sea, 1694. By George Savile, Marquis of Halifax. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1694.

Repr. in Foxcroft's Life of Halifax, ii. 454, and elsewhere.

1256. Justice perverted and innocence and loyalty oppressed. By R. Crosfield. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1695.

On the maladministration of the navy. Cf. Brit. Mus. Catalogue for Crosfield's other works.

1257. Great Britain's groans: or an account of the oppression ruin and destruction of the loyal seamen of England in the fatal loss of their pay. By W. Hodges. 1 vol. sm. 4to. s.l. 1695.

1258. The seaman's opinion of a standing army in England, in opposition to a fleet at sea. 2nd ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1699.

1259. Remarks on the present conditions of the navy : in which 'tis clearly proved that the only security of England consists in a good fleet. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1700.

1260. An essay on the navy. By J. Dennis. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1702.

1261. The present condition of the English navy. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1702.

1262. An historical and political treatise of the navy. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1703.

1263. The report of the Lords committees appointed to take into consideration the report of the commissioners ; so far as relates to the accounts of the Rt. Hon. Edward, Earl of Orford, late treasurer of the navy. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1704.

Cf. The answers of the Earl of Orford, to the observations made by the hon. commissioners of accompts (1 vol. fol. Lond. 1704).

1264. The oeconomy of his majesty's navy office. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1717.

The instructions for the Navy Board drawn up by Pepys and issued by the Duke of York.

1265. Memoirs of the English affairs : chiefly naval from . . . 1660 to 1673. By James, Duke of York. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1729.

Orders and instructions issued by James, Duke of York, as Lord High Admiral.

1266. Documents illustrating the impeachment of the Duke of Buckingham in 1626. Ed. by S. R. Gardiner. Camd. Soc. 1889.

1267. Naval commissioners . . . 1660–1760. Compiled from the original warrants and returns. By Sir G. Jackson and Sir G. F. Duckett. 1 vol. 8vo. (Lewes) 1889.

1268. A list of the lords high admiral and commissioners for executing that office . . . since the year 1660. 1 vol. fol. Admiralty. Lond. 1892. Later ed. 1915.

1269. A history of the administration of the royal navy and of merchant shipping in relation to the navy from 1509 to 1660. By M. Oppenheim. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1896.

Valuable. Cf. The lord high admiral and the board of admiralty, by W. G. Perrin, and The naval administration of the interregnum by A. C. Dewar, both in the Mariner's Mirror, April and October, 1926.

1270. Two discourses of the navy, 1638 and 1659, by J. Hollond ; also a discourse of the navy 1660 by Sir R. Slyngsbie. Ed. by J. R. Tanner. 1 vol. 8vo. Navy Records Soc. Lond. 1896.

1271. The administration of the navy from the Restoration to the Revolution. By J. R. Tanner. Eng. Hist. Rev. xii–xiv. 1897–9.

Subsequently expanded to form the General Introduction to the Catalogue of Pepysian MSS., vol. i.

1272. A descriptive catalogue of the naval manuscripts in the Pepysian Library at Magdalene College, Cambridge. Ed. by J. R. Tanner. 4 vols. 8vo. Navy Records Society. Lond. 1903–23.

Vol. i, General Introduction, register of ships and of sea officers ; ii and iii, Admiralty letters ; iv, Minutes of the admiralty commission, 1 Jan. 1674–21. Apr. 1679. Further volumes in preparation. Cf. Samuel Pepys's naval minutes. Ed. J. R. Tanner for Navy Records Soc. 1926.

1273. Samuel Pepys and the royal navy—Lees Knowles Lectures delivered at Trinity College in Cambridge, Nov. 1919. By J. R. Tanner. 1 vol. 8vo. Cambridge. 1920.

¶ 4. ART OF WAR

1274. L'Art des armées navales. By P. Hoste. 1 vol. fol. Lyons. 1697.

An important treatise on tactics, based on the naval actions of the preceding fifty years.

1275. The sailing and fighting instructions or signals. By J. Greenwood. 1 vol. 12mo. s.l. 1714. Diagrams.

1276. The influence of sea-power upon history, 1660–1783. By A. T. Mahan. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. s.a. [1896].

The study of British naval actions and naval policy that first drew attention to the vital importance of sea-power.

1277. Naval warfare. Its ruling principles and practice historically treated. By P. H. Colomb, Vice Admiral. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1891. 2nd ed. 1895; 3rd ed. 1899.

A naval history on strategical lines containing many plans.

1278. Fighting instructions 1530–1816. Ed. by J. S. Corbett. 1 vol. 8vo. Navy Records Soc. Lond. 1905.

¶ 5. BIOGRAPHIES AND PERSONAL NARRATIVES

1279. The lives of the admirals and other eminent British seamen. By J. Campbell. 4 vols. 8vo. 1742–4, later ed. 8 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1812–17. Illus. Ed. by H. R. Yorke.

Cf. Campbell's The naval history of Great Britain . . . including the history and lives of the British admirals. 8 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1818. Illus. This is virtually another ed. of the above.

1280. Biographia navalis or impartial memoirs of the lives and characters of officers of the navy . . . from . . . 1660 to the present time. By J. Charnock. 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1794–8. Illus.

BADILEY, RICHARD.

1281. A life of Richard Badiley vice admiral of the fleet. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1899. By T. A. Spalding.

Chiefly operations in the Mediterranean, 1652–4.

BLAKE, ROBERT.

1282. Robert Blake, admiral and general at sea. Based on family and state papers. By W. H. Dixon. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1852. Later ed. 1885. Illus.

Another life by David Hannay. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1886. Cf. John Oldmixon's The history and life of Admiral Blake. 2nd ed. 8vo. 1746.

DEANE, RICHARD.

1283. The life of Richard Deane, major-general and general-at-sea in the service of the commonwealth. By J. B. Deane. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1870.

FAIRFAX, ROBERT.

1284. Life of Robert Fairfax of Steeton, vice-admiral, alderman and member for York . . . 1666–1725. By Sir C. R. Markham. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1885. Illus.

LEAKE, SIR JOHN.

1285. Life of Sir John Leake rear admiral of Great Britain. By S. M. Leake. Priv. pr. 1750. 2nd ed. 2 vols. Navy Records Soc. 1920. Port. Plans. Ed. by G. A. R. Callender.

Leake's service at sea covers 1673–1712.

MAINWARING, SIR HENRY.

1286. The life and works of Sir Henry Mainwaring. By G. E. Manwaring. 2 vols. Navy Records Soc. 1920–2.

Vol. i, life; vol. ii, works. Repr. Of the beginnings, practices and suppression of pirates and The seaman's dictionary.

MARTIN, STEPHEN.

1287. Life of Captain Stephen Martin 1666–1740. Ed. by Sir C. R. Markham. 1 vol. Navy Records Soc. 1895. Illus.

Compiled from Martin's journals by his son. Intro. contains an account of the constitution and condition of the navy.

PENN, SIR WILLIAM.

1288. Memorials of . . . Sir William Penn, admiral and general of the fleet 1644 to 1670. By G. Penn. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1833.

Important: has many documents.

PETT, PHINEAS.

1289. The autobiography of Phineas Pett. Ed. by W. G. Perrin. 1 vol. Navy Records Soc. 1918.

Covers 1570–1638. Valuable for the history of shipbuilding in England. Intro. contains a history of the shipwrights' company.

RAINBOROWE, THOMAS.

1290. Notes on the life of Thomas Rainborowe, officer in the army and navy in the service of the parliament of England. By E. Peacock. Archaeologia, xlvi.

SANDWICH, EDWARD MOUNTAGU, EARL OF.

1291. The life of Edward Mountagu, K.G., first Earl of Sandwich (1625–1672). By F. R. Harris. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1912. Illus.

TORRINGTON, ARTHUR HERBERT, EARL OF.

1292. An impartial account of some remarkable passages in the life of Arthur, Earl of Torrington, together with some modest remarks on his tryal and acquitment. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1691.

Herbert's correspondence, including letters of William III and Burnet, at the time of the Revolution, is in Eng. Hist. Rev. i. 1886. Ed. by Sir E. M. Thompson.

TORRINGTON, GEORGE BYNG, LORD.

1293. Memoirs relating to the Lord Torrington. Ed. by Sir J. K. Laughton. Camd. Soc. 1889.

Life of Byng, cr. Viscount Torrington 1721, with an account of his sea service 1678–1705. Pr. from Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 31958.

¶ 6. MARITIME LAW

1294. Abridgment of all sea lawes. By W. Welwod. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1613. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. 1636.

1295. Mare Clausum seu de Dominio Maris. By J. Selden. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1635. Later ed. 1652. Trans. by M. Nedham.

1296. The soveraignty of the British seas proved. By Sir J. Boroughs. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1651.

1297. A view of the admiral jurisdiction. By J. Godolphin. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1661.

1298. The jurisdiction of the admiralty of England. By R. Zouch. 1 vol. sm. 8vo. Lond. 1663.

1299. The maritime dicaeologie, or sea jurisdiction of England. By J. Exton. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1664.

1300. De jure maritimo et navali: or a treatise of affairs maritime and of commerce By C. Molloy. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1676. 4th ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1688. 6th ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1707. 8th ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1744. 9th ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1769.

Long remained a standard work.

1301. Observations concerning the dominion and sovereignty of the seas, being an abstract of the marine affairs of England. By Sir P. Medows. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1689.

1302. A general treatise of the dominion and laws of the sea . . . and particularly that excellent body of sea-laws lately published in France . . . with a collection of the marine treaties concluded during the last century. By A. Justice. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1705.

Third ed. with large additions, no date (*c.* 1710).

1303. A collection of all statutes and parts of statutes as in any way relate to the admiralty, navy and ships of war . . . down to the 14th year of King George the Second. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1742.

Similar volumes were published in 1768 and 1810.

1304. The statutes relating to the admiralty, navy shipping and navigation of the United Kingdom from 9 Hen. III. to 3 Geo. IV. inclusive . . . collected and arranged under the authority of the lords commissioners of the admiralty. Ed. by J. Raithby. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1823.

1305. The orders in council at present in force and some of the acts of parliament for the regulation of the naval services (27 Aug. 1663–2 Feb. 1842). 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1842. Later ed. 1856.

Cf. General index to orders in council from 1663 to 1902; and some of the acts of Parliament for the regulation of the naval service (1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1904).

1306. The admiralty statutes: being the public statutes actually in force . . . from . . . 1552 to . . . 1874 . . . Under the authority of the lords commissioners of the admiralty. Ed. by A. V. Dicey. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1875. Later eds. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1886. Ed. by A. V. Dicey and J. L. Goddard. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1905. Ed. by A. T. Carter.

1307. Early prize jurisdiction and prize law in England. Part II, 1603–40; III, 1643–98. By R. G. Marsden. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxv. 1910; xxvi. 1911.

1308. The sovereignty of the sea, an historical account of the claims of England to the dominion of the British seas and of the evolution of the territorial waters. By T. W. Fulton. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1911.

1309. Naval courts martial. By D. Hannay. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1914.

1310. The law and custom of the sea. Vol. i, 1205–1648; vol. ii, 1649–1767. By R. G. Marsden. Navy Records Soc. 1915–17.

A valuable collection of documents relating to prize, piracy, &c., mostly from the public records.

1311. The freedom of the seas, or, the right which belongs to the Dutch to take part in the East Indian trade. By H. de Groot. Translated with a revision of the Latin text of 1633 by R. Van D. Magoffin. Carnegie Endowment for International Peace, Division of Int. Law. Ed. by J. B. Scott. 8vo. New York. 1916.

1312. Doctor's Commons and the old court of admiralty. By W. Senior. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1922.

1313. A history of the English prize court. By E. S. Roscoe. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1924.

¶ 7. OPERATIONS AT SEA

1314. A journall of all the proceedings of the Duke of Buckingham in the Isle of Ree. . . . 2 pts. 4to. Lond. 1627.

1315. A true journall of the Sallee fleet. . . . By J. Dunton. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1637.

See Churchill's Collection of voyages, vol. viii.

1316. Expeditio in ream insulam. By Edward Herbert, Lord of Cherbury. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1656. Trans. publ. by Philobiblon Soc. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1860. Ed. by Edward James Herbert, third Earl of Powis.

1317. A true narrative of the engagement between his majesties Fleet and that of Holland begun June the first, 1666. 1 vol. Lond. 1666.

1318. A true and perfect relation of the happy successe and victory obtained against the Turks of Algiers at Bugia, by his majesty's fleet . . . 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1671.

1319. An exact relation of the several engagements and actions of his majesties fleet. Anno 1673. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1673.

1320. A just vindication of the principal officers of his majesties ordnance from the scandalous aspersions laid upon them in . . . an exact relation of the several engagements. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1674.

1321. Relation de ce qui s'est passé entre les armées navales de France et d'Angleterre et celle de Hollande pendant les années 1672 et 1673. 1 vol. 12mo. Paris. 1674.

1322. The Netherland-historian, containing a true and exact relation of the late warrs between the king of Great Britain, and the French king against the United Provinces, from 1671 to 1674. Trans. by S. Swart. 1 vol. 12mo. Amsterdam. 1675. Plates.

Mainly devoted to military history, but has useful information of naval operations.

1323. A list of several ships belonging to English merchants taken by French privateers since Dec. 1673, also a brief account touching what applications hath been made for redress. 1 vol. 4to. Amsterdam. 1677.

1324. A plain relation of the late action at sea between the English and Dutch and the French fleets. By [E. Stephens]. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1690.

1325. An account given by Sir John Ashby vice-admiral and Reere Admiral Rooke to the lords commissioners of the engagement at sea between the English, Dutch, and French fleets, June 30th, 1690. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1691.

1326. Adml. Russell's letter to the Earl of Nottingham containing an exact and particular relation of the late happy victory and success against the French fleet. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1692.

1327. An account of the late great victory obtained at sea against the French. . . . May 1692. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1692.

1328. A journal of the Brest expedition. By Peregrine Osborne, Marquis of Caermarthen. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1694.

1329. An impartial account of all the material transactions of the grand fleet and land forces from their first setting out from Spithead June 29 till . . . the Duke of Ormond's arrival at Deal, Nov. 7th, 1702. By an officer that was present. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1703.

1330. Memoirs of the British fleets and squadrons that acted in the Mediterranean 1708 and 1709. By N. Taubman. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1710. Later ed. 1714.

Taubman was a naval chaplain.

1331. Two original journals of Sir R. Granville of the expedition to Cadiz anno 1625, of the expedition to the Isle of Rhee . . . anno 1627. 2 pts. 8vo. Lond. 1724.

1332. A narrative of the victory obtained by the English and Dutch fleet . . . over that of France, near La Hogue 1692. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1744.

From the journal of R. Allyn, the chaplain of the ' Centurion '.

1333. M. de Bonrepaus, la marine et le désastre de la Hougue. By A. de Boislisle. 1 vol. 8vo. Paris. 1877.

1334. The voyage to Cadiz in 1625. Being a journal written by John Glanville, secretary to the lord admiral. By J. Glanville. Ed. by A. B. Grosart. Camd. Soc. 1883.

Pr. from Sir John Eliot's MS. at Port Eliot.

1335. Naval preparations of James II in 1688. By J. R. Tanner. Eng. Hist. Rev. viii. 1893.

1336. Journal 1700–1702. By Sir G. Rooke, Admiral. Ed. by O. Browning. 1 vol. 8vo. Navy Records Soc. Lond. 1897.

Covers the expedition to the Sound in 1700 and the attacks in Cadiz and Vigo in 1702. Cf. Eng. Hist. Rev. xiii. 1898.

1337. Letters and papers relating to the first Dutch war 1652–54. Ed. by S. R. Gardiner, and C.T. Atkinson. 5 vols. 8vo. Navy Records Soc. Lond. 1898–1912.

1338. The capture of Santiago in Cuba by Captain Myngs, 1662. By C. H. Firth. Eng. Hist. Rev. July 1899.

1339. La bataille de la Hougue (29 Mai 1692). By G. Toudouze. 1 vol. 8vo. Paris. 1899.

1340. Prince Rupert at Lisbon (1649–50). Ed. by S. R. Gardiner. Camd. Soc. Misc. x. 1902.

Pr. from Add. MS. 35251. Brit. Mus.

1341. Blake and the battle of Santa Cruz. By Sir C. H. Firth. Eng. Hist. Rev. xx. 1905.

Cf. A narrative of the battle of Santa Cruz, written by Sir Richard Stayner, rear-admiral of the Fleet, ed. by Sir C. H. Firth from Add. MS. 32093. Navy Records Soc. Miscellany II. 1912.

1342. A note on the drawings in the possession of the Earl of Dartmouth illustrating the battle of Sole Bay, May 28, 1672, and the battle of the Texel, Aug. 11, 1673 (with the drawings in a case). By Sir J. S. Corbett. 1 vol. 8vo. Navy Records Soc. Lond. 1908.

1343. Naval wars in the Baltic, 1522–1850. By R. C. Anderson. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1910. Maps and plans.

1344. The operations of the English fleet 1648–52. By R. C. Anderson. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxxi. 1916.

App. has list of ships belonging to, or taken by, the Royalist fleet, 1648–53.

1345. Bescheiden uit vreemde archieven omtrent de groote Nederlandsche Zeeoorlogen, 1652–1676. By Dr. H. T. Colenbrander. 2 vols. 8vo. The Hague. 1919.

A collection of documents from English and French archives, with a few from Swedish and Danish sources, elucidating the history of the three naval wars between England and Holland.

1346. The voyages of Captain William Jackson. Ed. by V. T. Harlow. Camd. Soc. Musc. xiii. 1924.

1347. Stukken betrekking hebbende op den tocht naar Chatham en berustende op het Record Office te Londen. By P. Geyl.

Bijdragen en Mededeelingen van het Historisch Genootschap. Deel xxxviii.

¶ 8. SEAMANSHIP AND NAVIGATION

1348. The light of navigation, wherein are declared all the coasts & havens of the west, north & east seas. By W. Johnson (Janszoon). 1 vol. 4to. Amsterdam. 1625.

1349. An accidence, or the path-way to experience necessary for all young seamen, showing the phrases, offices and words of command belonging to the building, ridging and sayling a man of warre. By J. Smith. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1626.

Describes the duties of mariners and their necessary outfit. An enlarged ed. entitled ' A sea grammar ' was published in 1627–8. There were further eds. in 1653, 1691, & 1692, and the 1626 ed. was repr. in 1636, in each case with slightly different titles. Repr. in vol. ii. ' John Smith's Travels ', Glasgow, 1907.

1350. The navigator ; shewing and explaining all the chiefe principles and parts . . . in the . . . art of navigation. By C. Saltonstall. 1 vol. 4to. [Lond.?] 1642. 3rd ed. 1 vol. 4to. [Lond.?] 1660.

1351. The seaman's practice. By R. Norwood. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1637. Later ed. 5th vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1662.

1352. The seamans dictionary. By Sir H. Mainwaring. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1644. Later eds. 1667 ; 1670.

The early printed editions are imperfect, the best edition formed by collation of the original MSS. is included in vol. ii of the Life and works of Sir H. M. (Navy Records Soc., vol. lvi). See also Boteler ' Six Dialogues. . . .' No. 1366.

1353. Pathway to perfect sailing. By R. Potter. 1644.

1354. The sizes and lengths of rigging for all his majesty's ships and frigates. By E. Hayward. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1660.

1355. A short compendium of the . . . sea book ; or pilots sea-mirror . . . newly enlarged and amended and now translated into English. By L. Childe. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1663.

1356. The mariners magazine. By S. Sturmy. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1669. Later eds. 1679; 1700, ed. by J. Colson.

1357. The boat-swains art; or the complete boat-swain, wherein is shewed a true proportion for the masting, yarding and rigging of any ship. By H. Bond. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1670. Later ed. 1704.

Ed. of 1704 entitled: The art of apparelling and fitting of any ship.

1358. The English pilot: the first book describing the northern navigation: the second book describing the southern navigation: the second book Pt. II describing the Mediterranean Sea. By J. Seller. 3 vols. fol. Lond. 1671–7. Many subsequent eds.

Sailing directions and charts, largely from Dutch sources.

1359. Atlas maritimus: or a book of charts describing the sea coasts . . . in most of the knowne parts of the world. . . . By J. Seller. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1675.

1360. The seaman's tutor. By P. Perkins. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1682.

1361. Norwoods system of navigation teaching the whole art. By M. Norwood. Lond. 1685.

1362. Great Britain's coasting pilot: being a survey of the sea coast of England from the river Thames to the westward . . . By G. Collins. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1693. Later eds. 1744, 1753, 1792.

The first scientific survey of the English coast: it does not extend to the east coast.

1363. The whole art of navigation. By D. Newhouse. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1701.

1364. The mariner's jewel. By J. Love. 5th ed. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1705. 6th ed. 1724. 7th ed. 1735.

1365. A treatise on rigging written about the year 1625. From a MS. at Petworth. Ed. by R. C. Anderson. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1921.

¶ 9. CONSTRUCTION AND DESCRIPTIONS OF SHIPS

1366. Six dialogues about sea services. By N. Boteler. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1685. Later ed. 1688.

Printed from one of the early MSS., written *c.* 1625: the best MS. is probably Sloane 2449, revised and re-written *c.* 1635. The 2nd ed. is entitled 'Colloquia maritima, or sea dialogues'. The dialogues are concerned principally with administration and seamanship.

1367. Architectura navalis. By J. Furtenbach. 2 vols. Ulm. 1629.

1368. A true description of his majesties royal ship built 1637 at Woollwitch in Kent. By T. Heywood. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1637.

Repr. with additions in 1653 as The common-wealths great ship.

1369. The compleat ship-wright. By E. Bushnell. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1664. Diagrams. 5th ed. 1688.

1370. Navigation improved, or the art of rowing ships of all rates, in calms with a more easy, swift and steady motion than oars can. By T. Savery. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1698. Repr. 1880.

1371. The ship-builders assistant, or marine architecture. By W. Sutherland. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1711. Plans. Later ed. 1784, 1794.

He also publ. a larger work, Britain's glory or shipbuilding unvail'd. 2 pts. fol. Lond. 1717.

1372. History of marine architecture. By J. Charnock. 3 vols. 4to. Lond. 1800–2. Plans.

Contains many documents and much historical matter, but to be used with caution.

1373. Sailing ship models. By R. M. Nance. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1924.

1374. Old ship figure-heads and sterns. A survey of the development of ship ornamentation. By L. G. C. Laughton. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1925.

Numerous illustrations by Cecil King. An invaluable study of the course of development of the outer form of ships of war from the 15th cent.

¶ 10. VOYAGES IN MEN-OF-WAR, INCLUDING SHIPWRECKS

1375. A new voyage round the world. By W. Dampier. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1697. Later eds. 2nd, 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1697–1709. 4th ed., 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1699–1729.

For the additions in later eds. see Dict. Nat. Biog., *sub* Dampier.

1376. A cruising voyage round the world; begun in 1708 and finished in 1711. By W. Rogers. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1712. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1718.

Cf. Life aboard a British privateer in the time of Queen Anne. Being the journal of Captain W. Rogers, with notes and illustrations: Ed. by R. C. Leslie, 8vo. 1889.

1377. The diary of Henry Teonge, chaplain on board H.M.S. Assistance, Bristol, & Royal Oak. 1675–79. By H. Teonge. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1825. New ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1927. Ed. by G. E. Manwaring.

Account of life on board ship in seventeenth century during two voyages to Mediterranean.

1378. Journal of a voyage into the Meditterranean A.D. 1628. By Sir K. Digby. Ed. by J. Bruce. Camd. Soc. 1868.

1379. The shipwreck of Sir Cloudesley Shovell on the Scilly Islands in 1707, from . . . documents hitherto unpublished. By J. H. Cooke. 1 vol. 4to. Gloucester. 1883. Map. Port.

From the Proceedings of the Society of Antiquaries; gives pedigree of Shovell's descendants.

1380. Sir John Penningtons' naval journal for 1631, 1633–36. Muncaster MSS. *apud* Westmorland MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm. 10th Report, app. iv. 1885, reissued 1906, pp. 275–96.

IV. RELIGIOUS HISTORY

1. General and Miscellaneous.
2. Anglican Church.
3. Nonconformity.
4. Quakerism.
5. Unitarianism.
6. Judaism.
7. Roman Catholicism.

¶ 1. GENERAL AND MISCELLANEOUS

ECCLESIASTICAL historians deal too exclusively with particular bodies, and Stoughton (1393) has not been superseded as a general history of the religious development of England. There are, however, valuable studies of tendencies of religious thought during the Stuart period. Thus the growth of rationalism is adequately treated by Lecky (1391) and Tulloch (1392), and the theory of toleration by Russell Smith (1399) and Seaton (1399 n.).

1381. The authorised version of the English Bible, 1611. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1611. Later ed. 5 vols. 8vo. Camb. 1909. Ed. by W. A. Wright.

Cf. A. W. Pollard's Records of the English Bible. The documents relating to the translation and publication of the Bible in English, 1525–1611. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1911.

1382. Liberty of conscience or the sole means to obtain peace and truth. 1 vol. 4to. 1643.

Probably by Henry Robinson. See Eng. Hist. Rev. ix. 715. See the index to Thomason Tracts under Liberty of conscience for similar pamphlets.

1383. The bloudy tenent of persecution for cause of conscience discussed in a conference betweene truth and peace. . . . By R. Williams. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1644.

Repr. by Hansard Knollys Soc. in a vol. entitled Tracts on liberty of conscience and persecution, 1614–1661. Ed. by E. B. Underhill. 8vo. Lond. 1848.

1384. A discourse of the liberty of prophesying, shewing the unreasonableness of prescribing to other mens faith, and the iniquity of persecuting differing opinions. By J. Taylor. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1647.

1385. Epistola de tolerantia. . . . By J. Locke. 1 vol. 8vo. Tergou. 1689.

Translated into English by W. Popple, and published in London in the same year (1689). A second, and a third, letter concerning toleration, were published in London, 4to. in 1690 and 1692. His The reasonableness of Christianity as delivered in the scriptures was publ. 1 vol. 8vo. 1695.

1386. Christianity not mysterious : or, a treatise shewing there is nothing in the Gospels contrary to reason nor above it. By J. Toland. 1 vol. 8vo. [? Lond.] 1696.

Started the deist controversy.

1387. A new catalogue of all the small tracts lately printed for the promoting Christian knowledge and practise in all sorts of people . . . with the prices of them single and by the hundred. 1 vol. fol. s.l. s.a.

Pr. for W. Hawes *c.* 1705.

1388. Pietas Londinensis: or the present ecclesiastical state of London, containing an account of all the churches and chapels of ease . . . the set times of their public prayers . . . the names of the present dignitaries ministers and lecturers. By J. Paterson. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1714.

Cf. Richard Newcourt's Repertorium ecclesiasticum parochiale Londinense. An ecclesiastical parochial history of the diocese of London [2 vols. fol. Lond. 1708–10]; and George Hennessy's Novum Repertorium parochiale Londinense [1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1898].

1389. Ecclesiastical biography . . . from the . . . Reformation to the Revolution. Ed. by C. Wordsworth. 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1810. Later eds. 1818; and 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1853.

Contents. Vol. v: Sir Henry Wotton, reprinted entire from Walton's Lives; Nicholas Ferrar, from the Life by Dr. Peck and with large additions from a manuscript in the Lambeth Library; Bishop Hall, reprinted entire from Observations, &c. by himself. 1660. 4to; Doctor Henry Hammond, repr. entire from his Life by Bishop Fell, ed. 2d. 1662; Bishop Sanderson, repr. entire from Walton's Lives; Richard Baxter, extracted from his Life and times written by himself. Vol. vi: Sir Matthew Hale, repr. entire from his Life by Burnet, ed. 1682; Philip Henry, repr. entire from his Life by Matthew Henry, ed. 1699; Earl of Rochester, repr. entire from Burnet's Some passages &c., ed. 1680; Archbishop Tillotson, abridged from his Life, 8vo. 1717.

1390. The literature of the Sabbath question. By R. Cox. 2 vols. fol. Edin. 1865.

1391. The history of the rise and influence of the spirit of rationalism in Europe. By W. E. H. Lecky. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1865.

1392. Rational theology and Christian philosophy in England in the 17th century. By J. Tulloch. 2 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1872. Later ed. 1874.

1393. History of religion in England. I. The church of the civil wars. II. The church of the commonwealth. III & IV. The church of the restoration. V. The church of the revolution. By J. Stoughton. 8 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1881.

Originally publ. in parts, vols. i–iv, 1867–70, and v–vi, in 1878.

1394. Dictionary of hymnology. Ed. by J. Julian. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1892.

Cf. Hymns ancient and modern . . . historical edition with notes on the origin of both hymns and tunes . . . illustrated with facsimiles and portraits. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1909; and The English hymn, its development and use in worship. By L. F. Benson. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1915.

1395. The English government and the relief of Protestant refugees. By W. A. Shaw. Eng. Hist. Rev. ix. 1894.

1396. Die Unionstätigkeit John Duries unter dem Protektorat Cromwells. Ein Beitrag zur Kirchengeschichte des siebzehnten Jahrhunderts. By K. Brauer. 1 vol. 8vo. Marburg. 1907.

1397. Religious toleration in England. By H. M. Gwatkin. Cambridge Modern History. v. 1908. Bibl.

1398. Latitudinarianism and Pietism. By M. Kaufmann. Cambridge Modern History, v. 1908. Bibl.

1399. The theory of religious liberty in the reigns of Charles II and James II. By H. F. Russell Smith. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1911. Bibl.

Cf. Alexander Adam Seaton's The theory of toleration under the later Stuarts. [1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1911. Bibl.]

1400. Der Toleranzgedanke im England der Stuarts. By A. O. Meyer. Historische Zeitschrift, cviii. 1912.

1401. Platonists and latitudinarians. By J. B. Mullinger. Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. viii. 1912. Bibl.

1402. Caritas Anglicana, or, an historical inquiry into those religious and philanthropical societies that flourished in England between the years 1678 and 1740. By G. V. Portus. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1912.

¶ 2. ANGLICAN CHURCH

(*a*) General Sources.
(*b*) General Later Works.
(*c*) Collective Biographies.
(*d*) Biographies, Personal Narratives, and Collected Works of Individuals.

The mass of material for the doctrinal and liturgical history of the Anglican Church is enormous, and is accessible in the collected works of eminent divines. The contents of many of these voluminous collections are enumerated in James Darling's Cyclopaedia Bibliographica [2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1854], a valuable work of reference. Documents illustrating the constitutional history of the Church are provided mainly by Cardwell, and Makower (1464) furnishes a useful outline.

There is an elaborate study for the years 1640–60 by Shaw (1466), and Frere (1469) and Hutton (1468) are the best summaries for the whole period from the Anglo-Catholic standpoint. On the whole the period especially after the restoration has been comparatively neglected by ecclesiastical historians, and there is no adequate bibliography. No successful attempt has yet been made to estimate the influence of the Anglican Church upon the political and social development of England during the period in modern times when its power was greatest, although eighty years have elapsed since Macaulay pointed out that the pulpit was the main organ of public opinion. There are, however, many useful hints on the decline of clerical influence in the first volume of Lecky's History. Generally speaking, biographies unduly preponderate over more general studies.

(*a*) SOURCES

1403. The summe and substance of the conference, which it pleased his excellent maiestie to have . . . at Hampton Court, January 14, 1603. By W. Barlow. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1604.

Repr. in Cardwell, History of conferences.

1404. Constitutions and canons ecclesiasticall treated upon by the Bishop of London president of the Convocation for the province of Canterbury and the rest of the bishops and clergie . . . and agreed upon with the kings . . . licence. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1604. Later eds. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1869. Ed. by C. H. Davis. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. and Lond. 1874. Ed. by M. E. C. Walcott.

1405. Reasons for refusal of subscription to the booke of Common Prayer under the handes of certaine ministers of Devon and Cornwall. By T. Hutton. 2 parts. 4to. Oxf. 1605. Later ed. part 2. 4to. Lond. 1606.

This produced a considerable controversy. Note The removal of certaine imputations laid upon the Ministers of Devon and Cornwall by one M. T. H. . . . 4to. s.l. 1606. T. Sparke : A brotherly Perswasion to Unitie . . . 4to. Lond. 1607. [S. Heiron] A Defence of the Ministers' Reasons . . . against T. Hutton . . . W. Covel . . . T. Sparke. 4to. s.l. 1607–8.

1406. Of the consecration of the bishops in the Church of England . . . as also of the ordination of priests and deacons. Five bookes—wherein they are cleared from the slanders . . . of Bellarmine Sanders . . . and other Romanists. By F. Mason. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1613.

Also in Latin, 1625.

1407. Doctrina et politia Ecclesiae Anglicanae . . . quibus ejusdem Ecclesiae apologia praefigitur. By R. Mocket. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1617.

Contains esp. Jewel's 'Apology', the Prayer Book Catechism, A more advanced Catechism, The 39 Articles—with summary of two books of homilies. The ordinal and Ecclesiae Anglicanae disciplina et politia, an account of the organization of the Church of England, authority of king, jurisdiction of bishops, &c.

1408. A defence of the Innocencie of the three ceremonies of the Church of England. viz. the surplice, crosse after Baptisme, and kneeling at the receiving of the blessed sacrament. By T. Morton. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1619.

This provoked [W. Ames'] A reply to Dr. Morton's generall defence . . 1622 ; and also J. Burges' An answer rejoyned to . . . A Reply . . . 1631.

1409. Defensio Ecclesiae Anglicanae contra M. Antonii de Dominis . . . iniurias. By R. Crakanthorp. Ed. by J. Barkham. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1625.

Reprint in Anglo-Catholic Library, 1847.

1410. Appello Caesarem. A iust appeale from two uniust informers. By R. Mountagu. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1625.

The central work of the controversy which raged round Mountagu. For details see Dict. Nat. Biog.

1411. The holy table, name and thing, more anciently, properly and literally used under the New Testament, than that of an altar. Written long ago by a minister in Lincolnshire, in answer to D. Coal, a judicious divine of Q. Maries dayes. By J. Williams. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Printed for the dioc. of Lincoln. 1637.

Cf. Peter Heylyn's Antidotum Lincolniense or an answer to a book entituled The Holy Table. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1637.

1412. An humble remonstrance to the high court of parliament by a dutifull sonne of the Church. By J. Hall. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1640.

This provoked 'An answer' by Smectymnuus, 1641. q. v. Bishop Hall replied with 'A defence of the humble remonstrance' 1641. Smectymnuus issued 'A vindication

of the answer.' . . . To this, and to a further reply to the 'Defence' called 'Animadversions upon the remonstrants defence' by Milton, Hall responded with (1) A short answer to the tedious vindication . . . 1641. (2) A modest confutation of . . . animadversions . . . 1642. For the controversy see further in Hall's Works, especially 'Episcopacie by divine right', 1640; and Masson's Life of Milton, ii. 213.

1413. A remonstrance against Presbitery. Exhibited by divers of the nobilitie, gentrie, ministers and inhabitants of the county palatine of Chester. . . . Together with a short survey of the Presbyterian discipline. . . . By Sir T. Aston. 1 vol. sm. 4to. [Lond.] 1641.

Includes (1) the Chester remonstrance to the House of Lords against Presbyterian government, with (2) A letter in support of it, and (3) A petition against it.

1414. Certaine grievances, or the errours of the service-booke plainely layd open . . . By L. Hewes, 1 vol. sm. 4to. s.l. 1641.

A summary of Puritan objections with interesting illustrative matter.

1415. The first century of scandalous, malignant priests made and admitted into benefices by the prelates. . . . By J. White. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1643.

An account of sequestrated clergy, mainly in Essex, by the chairman of committee of inquiry.

1416. The church history of Britain [to 1648]. By T. Fuller. 6 parts. fol. Lond. 1655. Later eds. 6 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1845. Ed. by J. S. Brewer. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1868. Ed. by J. Nichols.

In ed. of 1845 vols. v and vi contain the reigns of James I and Charles I. Appendices include: (A) Sir Thomas Herbert's memoirs; (B) Bishop Cosin and his accusers; (C) Bishop Montague and his accusers.

1417. A rationale upon the book of common prayer. By A. Sparrow.

The date of the earliest edition is doubtful. There are copies of that of 1657 at the Bodleian Library and at Queens' College, Cambridge. After the revision of the Prayer Book in 1662 the Rationale was altered accordingly and appeared in many editions.

1418. Ecclesia vindicata or the Church of England justified. By P. Heylyn. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1657.

This includes The historie of episcopacie, published by the author in 1642 under the pseudonym of Theophilus Churchman.

1419. An exposition of the creed. By John Pearson. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1659. Later eds. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1710. Ed. by W. Bowyer. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1890. Ed. by S. Burton.

Cf. The minor theological works of . . . John Pearson, 1659–82, ed. by E. Churton [2 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1844].

1420. A collection of articles, injunction, canons, orders, ordinances, and constitutions ecclesiastical, with other publick records of the Church of England chiefly in the times of K. Edward VIth, Q. Elizabeth, and K. James. . . . Ed. by [A. Sparrow]. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1661. Arms of the Bps. of England. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1699.

Pref. by Sparrow. Most of the material is now more easily found in the publications of Cardwell.

1421. The grounds and occasions of the contempt of the clergy and religion enquired into. By J. Eachard. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1670.

Repr. in Critical essays and literary fragments (2351). Cf. An answer to a letter of

enquiry into the grounds &c. [8vo. Lond. 1671]; Some observations upon the answer to an enquiry [by Eachard. 8vo. Lond. 1671]; A vindication of the clergy from the contempt imposed upon them by the author of the grounds &c. [8vo. Lond. 1672 and 1686]; An answer to two letters of T. B. [i.e. John Eachard. 8vo. Lond. 1673]; Hieragonisticon or Corah's doom, being an answer to two letters of enquiry &c. [8vo. Lond. 1672].

1422. Speculum crape-gownorum or a looking-glass for the young academicks . . . with reflections on some late high flown sermons. By J. Phillips. 2 pts. 4to. Lond. 1682.

1423. Bishop Overall's convocation-Book MDCVI concerning the government of God's catholick church and the kingdoms of the whole world. By J. Overall. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1690. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1844.

1424. The case of the allegiance due to soveraign powers stated and resolved according to scripture and reason and the principles of the Church of England. By W. Sherlock. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1691.

Cf. Macaulay (204) for a summary of this controversy, pp. 457–9, 543 [ed. 1907].

1425. Valor beneficiorum, or a valuation of all ecclesiastical preferment in England and Wales. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1695.

1426. The authority of Christian princes over their ecclesiastical synods asserted with particular respect to the convocations of the clergy of the realm and Church of England. By W. Wake. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1697.

This provoked a lively controversy. Cf. Atterbury's The rights, powers and privileges of an English convocation stated and vindicated [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1700]. Wake replied in The state of the Church and clergy of England in their councils, synods, convocations . . . historically deduced from the conversion of the Saxons to the present times [1 vol. fol. Lond. 1703]. There is a useful bibliographical note on this controversy in Hutton (1468), pp. 280–1.

1427. Synodus anglicana, or the constitution and proceedings of an English convocation shewn from the acts and registers thereof to be agreeable to the principles of an episcopal church. By E. Gibson. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1702. Later eds. 1730. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1854. Ed. by E. Cardwell.

1428. The memorial of the Church of England, humbly offer'd to the consideration of all true lovers of our church and constitution. By J. Drake. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1705. Later ed. [with life] 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1711.

1429. Two treatises, one of the Christian priesthood, the other of the dignity of the episcopal order. By G. Hickes. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1707. Later eds. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1711. 3 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1847–8.

1430. An ecclesiastical history of Great Britain from the first planting of Christianity to the end of the reign of King Charles II. By J. Collier. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1708–14. Later ed. 9 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1852. Ed. by T. Lathbury.

1431. An attempt towards recovering an account of the numbers and sufferings of the clergy of the Church of England who were sequestered, harassed &c. in the grand rebellion. By J. Walker. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1714.

Walker's MS. collections which formed the basis of the above work are in the Bodleian, and contain a mass of biographical material which appears only in part in the above work. G. B. Tatham's Dr. John Walker and the sufferings of the clergy [1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1911] supplies a study of Walker's work and a catalogue of his MSS.

1432. The history of St. Paul's Cathedral. By Sir W. Dugdale. 2nd ed. enlarged and corrected by the author. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1716. Ed. by E. Maynard. Later ed. 1818. Ed. by H. Ellis.

Originally published in 1685.

1433. Concilia Magnae Britanniae et Hiberniae [446-1717]. Ed. by D. Wilkins. 4 vols. fol. Lond. 1731.

The latter part of vol. iv deals with the 17th century.

1434. Letters . . . to and from William Nicolson, successively Bishop of Carlisle, and of Derry; and Archbishop of Cashell. 2 vols. in 1, 8vo. Lond. 1809.

1435. Documentary annals of the reformed Church of England; being a collection of injunctions, declarations, orders, articles of inquiry . . . from the year 1546 to the year 1716, with notes, historical and explanatory. Ed. by E. Cardwell. 2 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1839. Later ed. 1844.

1436. Synodalia. A collection of articles of religion, canons and proceedings of convocations in the province of Canterbury from . . . 1547 to . . . 1717. By E. Cardwell. 2 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1842.

1437. Enchiridion theologicum anti-Romanum. 3 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1852.

Repr. of tracts by Jeremy Taylor, Isaac Barrow, Wake, Patrick, Stillingfleet and others against Roman Catholicism.

1438. The marriage, baptismal and burial registers of the collegiate church or abbey of St. Peter Westminster. Harleian Soc. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1876. Ed. by J. L. Chester.

The footnotes are elaborate and valuable.

1439. The manner of the coronation of King Charles the First of England at Westminster, 2 February, 1626. Ed. by C. Wordsworth. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1892.

Henry Bradshaw Soc., vol. ii.

1440. Documents illustrative of English church history [314–1701]. Ed. by H. Gee and W. J. Hardy. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1896.

1441. Documents relating to the history of the cathedral church of Winchester in the seventeenth century. Ed. by W. R. W. Stephens and F. T. Madge. 1 vol. 8vo. Hampshire Record Soc. Lond. 1897.

Cf. The statutes governing the cathedral church of Winchester given by King Charles I. Ed. by A. W. Goodman and W. H. Hutton. 1 vol. 4to. Oxf. 1925.

1442. Ecclesiae Londino-Batavae Archivum III. Epistulae et tractatus cum Reformationis tum ecclesiae Londino-Batavae historiam illustrantes. I. 1523–1631; II. 1631–1874. Ed. by J. H. Hessels. 2 vols. Camb. 1897.

Cf. Eng. Hist. Rev. xv. 1900, pp. 788–800.

1443. English coronation records. Ed. by L. G. W. Legg. 1 vol. 8vo. Westminster. 1901. Illus.

From the earliest times to the coronation of Queen Victoria.

1444. The coronation order of King James I. By J. W. Legg. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1902.

The coronation order of William and Mary is in the same writer's Three coronation orders. 8vo. Henry Bradshaw Soc. Lond. 1900.

1445. The records of the northern convocation [1279–1710]. Ed. by G. W. Kitchin, Dean of Durham. 1 vol. 8vo. Surtees Soc. Durham. 1907.

1446. Extracts from the papers of Thomas Woodcock (ob. 1695). Ed. by G. C. Moore Smith. Camd. Soc. Misc. xi. 1907.

Mainly anecdotes about ecclesiastics, beginning about 1636.

1447. The rector's book, Clayworth, Notts. 1672–1701. Ed. by H. Gill and E. L. Guilford. 1 vol. 8vo. Nottingham. 1910. Illus.

1448. English orders for consecrating churches in the 17th century, together with forms for the consecration of churchyards. By J. W. Legg. 1 vol. 8vo. Henry Bradshaw Soc. Lond. 1911.

Cf. the same writer's On the form and consecration of the church and churchyard of Fulmer in 1610, as used by William Barlow, Bishop of Lincoln, in Trans. St. Paul's Ecclesiastical Soc. vi. 1907.

(*b*) LATER WORKS

1449. An impartial history of the occasional conformity and schism bills, containing the rise and progress of those two bills, with all the debates. . . . By [A. Boyer]. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1717.

Advocates repeal.

1450. The history and antiquities of the cathedral church of Canterbury. By J. Dart. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1726.

1451. Westmonasterium : the history and antiquities of the abbey church of St. Peter's, Westminster. By J. Dart. 2 in 1 vol. fol. Lond. *c.* 1742. Many plates of monuments.

Cf. H. F. Westlake's Westminster Abbey, 2 vols. illus. Lond. 1923.

1452. A history of conferences and other proceedings connected with the revision of the Book of Common Prayer from the year 1558 to the year 1690. By E. Cardwell. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1840.

1453. A history of the convocation of the Church of England . . . to . . .1742. By T. Lathbury. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1842. Later ed. 1853.

1454. A history of the non-jurors, their controversies and writings. By T. Lathbury. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1845.

1455. Mr. Macaulay's character of the clergy in the latter part of the seventeenth century considered. By C. Babington. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1849.

Cf. The errors of Lord Macaulay in his estimation of the squires and parsons of the seventeenth century. P. H. Ditchfield in Trans. Royal Hist. Soc., 3rd series, ix. 1915 ; and The social status of the clergy in the seventeenth and eighteenth century. By C. H. Mayo. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxxvii. Apr. 1922.

1456. The history of the Church of England from the death of Elizabeth to the present time. By G. G. Perry. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1861–4.

1457. The annotated Book of Common Prayer. By J. H. Blunt. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1866. Bibl. Later eds. 1884; 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1903. Bibl.

1458. Essays historical and theological. By J. B. Mozley. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1878.

Parts of vol. i only refer to period.

1459. The English church in the eighteenth century. By C. J. Abbey and J. H. Overton. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1878.

1460. The Somerset diocese, Bath and wells. By W. Hunt. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1885.

For the other vols. in this series of diocesan histories see Gross, The sources and literature of English history to 1485, No. 820*b*.

1461. Life in the English church [1660–1714]. By J. H. Overton. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1885. Bibl.

1462. The restoration settlement of the English church. By N. Pocock. Eng. Hist. Rev. i. 1886.

1463. Troubles in a city parish under the protectorate [i.e. St. Botolph without Aldgate]. By J. Dodd. Eng. Hist. Rev. x. 1895.

1464. The constitutional history and constitution of the Church of England. Translated from the German of F. Makower. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1895.

1465. Church briefs or royal warrants for collections for charitable objects. By W. A. Bowes. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1896.

1466. A history of the English church during the civil wars and under the commonwealth 1640–1660. By W. A. Shaw. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1900.

With full reference to and account of sources and valuable appendixes of documents.

1467. A new history of the Book of Common Prayer. By F. Procter and W. H. Frere. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1901.

1468. The English church from the accession of Charles I to the death of Anne. By W. H. Hutton. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1903. Bibl. notes.

1469. The English church in the reigns of Elizabeth and James I. By W. H. Frere. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1904. Bibl. notes.

1470. The sale of episcopal lands during the Civil Wars and Commonwealth. By G. B. Tatham. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxiii. 1908.

Has valuable tables from the P.R.O. Close Rolls, 1647–59.

1471. The reconstruction of the English church. By R. G. Usher. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. and N.Y. 1910. Bibl.

Deals chiefly with the work and times of Bancroft. Appendixes of documents and studies.

1472. The parish registers of England. By J. C. Cox. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1910. Illus.

Appendixes contain lists of early, and of printed, parish registers. Other works on the same subject are by J. S. Burn [1829 and 1862]; E. C. Waters [1870 and 1883]; G. W. Marshall [1900]; A. M. Burke [1908]. The last two have valuable lists.

1473. The importance of the reign of Queen Anne in English church history. By F. W. Wilson. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1911. Bibl.

1474. The relation of the Church of England to the other reformed churches. By H. H. Henson. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1911.

1475. Caroline divines. By W. H. Hutton. Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. vii. 1911. Bibl.

Continued in his Divines of the Church of England 1660–1700. By W. H. Hutton. Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. viii. 1912. Bibl.

1476. A dictionary of English church history. Ed. by S. L. Ollard and G. Crosse. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. and Oxf. 1912. Bibl. notes.

1477. The Puritans in power [1640–60]. By G. B. Tatham. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1913.

Deals with the ejected clergy, the visitation of the universities, and the disposal of church property.

1478. Churchwarden's accounts from the fourteenth century to the close of the seventeenth century. By J. C. Cox. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1913. Illus.

Cf. Eng. Hist. Rev. xv. 1900 for a list of printed churchwarden's accounts by Elsbeth Philipps.

1479. The rise and fall of the high commission. By R. G. Usher. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1913. Bibl.

(*c*) COLLECTED BIOGRAPHIES

1480. Life of Seth [Ward] Lord Bishop of Salisbury . . . with a brief account of Bishop Wilkins, Dr. Isaac Barrow, Mr. Lawrence Rooke, Dr. Turberville and others. By W. Pope. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1697.

1481. Fasti Ecclesiae Anglicanae : or, an essay towards deducing a regular succession of all the principal dignitaries in each cathedral, collegiate church or chapel . . . in . . . England and Wales . . . to this present year 1715. By J. Le Neve. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1716. Later ed. 3 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1854. Ed. by T. D. Hardy.

Ed. of 1854 corrected and continued to 1854.

1482. The lives of the English bishops from the Restauration to the Revolution. By N. Salmon. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1733.

A useful compilation containing seventy-four lives. Originally publ. in three parts, 1731–3. It was anonymous. Cf. John Le Neve, The lives and characters . . . of all the protestant bishops of the Church of England since . . . 1559 [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1720]. Only has lives of archbishops.

1483. Lives of the bishops of Bath and Wells from the earliest to the present period. By S. H. Cassan. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1829–30.

Cassan wrote similar works for Sherborne and Salisbury [8vo. Salisbury. 1824], and for Winchester [2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1827].

1484. Lives of the archbishops of Canterbury [to Juxon]. By W. F. Hook. 12 vols. with index. 8vo. Lond. 1860–75.

1485. Typical English churchmen from Parker to Maurice. A series of lectures. Ed. by W. E. Collins. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1902.

Includes Chillingworth, Usher, Bramhall, Jeremy Taylor, Burnet.

(*d*) BIOGRAPHIES, PERSONAL NARRATIVES, AND COLLECTED WORKS

ANDREWES, LANCELOT.

1486. [Works]. By L. Andrewes. Ed. by J. P. Wilson and J. Bliss. 9 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1841–54.

Includes Tortura Torti sive ad Matthai Torti librum responsio. fol. Lond. 1609; Responsio ad Apologiam Cardinalis Bellarmini . . . fol. Lond. 1610; being two important parts of the controversy about the oath of allegiance; and, among the 'Minor Works', An exact narration of the life & death of . . . Lancelot Andrewes . . . faithfully collected by Henry Isaacson. Lond. 1650; and Two answers to Cardinall Perron, and Two speeches in the Starr-Chamber by . . . Lancelot late Bishop of Winchester. Lond. 1629.

1487. Memoirs of the life and works of . . . Lancelot Andrewes, Lord Bishop of Winchester. By A. T. Russell. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1860.

1488. Lancelot Andrewes. By R. L. Ottley. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1894. Port.

ATTERBURY, FRANCIS.

1489. Memoirs and correspondence of Francis Atterbury Bishop of Rochester. Ed. by F. Williams. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1869.

Useful though meandering.

1490. Francis Atterbury. By H. C. Beeching. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1909. Illus. Bibl.

BARLOW, THOMAS.

1491. The genuine remains of . . Thomas Barlow, late lord bishop of Lincoln. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1693.

BARROW, ISAAC.

1492. The theological works of . . . Isaac Barrow. Ed. by A. Napier. 9 vols. Camb. 1859.

BARWICK, JOHN.

1493. The life of . . . John Barwick . . . successively dean of Durham and St. Paul's . . . with . . . an appendix of letters from King Charles I in his confinement, and King Charles II and . . . Clarendon in their exile, and other papers . . . from . . . St. John's College [Cambridge]. By P. Barwick. Trans. by H. Bedford. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1724.

Original Latin ed. Vita Johannis Barwick. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1721

BEVERIDGE, WILLIAM.

1494. The works of . . . William Beveridge, Lord Bishop of St. Asaph. With a memoir of the author by T. H. Horne. 9 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1824. Later ed. 12 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1842–8.

BLAKE, MARTIN.

1495. The life and times of Martin Blake (1593–1673) vicar of Barnstaple and prebendary of Exeter Cathedral. By J. F. Chanter. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1910. Illus.

BRAMHALL, JOHN.

1496. The works of the most reverend John Bramhall, D.D., sometime Lord Archbishop of Armagh . . . Ed. by A. W. H. Later ed. 5 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1842–5. Port.

Cf. No. 3334. Defends Anglican and royalist views against Romanists, sectaries, and Hobbes—with sermons, letters, and a life of the author.

BULL, GEORGE.

1497. The works of George Bull, Lord Bishop of St. David's, collected and revised by Edward Burton. To which is prefixed the Life of Bishop Bull by Robert Nelson. 8 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1827. Later ed. 1846.

BURNET, GILBERT.

1498. A life of Gilbert Burnet, Bishop of Salisbury. By T. E. S. Clarke and H. C. Foxcroft. Intro. by Sir C. H. Firth. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1907. Bibl.

BUSHNELL, WALTER.

1499. A narrative of the proceedings of the commissioners appointed by O. Cromwell for ejecting scandalous and ignorant ministers in the case of Walter Bushnell . . . vicar of Box in the county of Wilts. By W. Bushnell. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1660.

Specimen of the attacks on Cromwell's ecclesiastical settlement.

CARTWRIGHT, THOMAS.

1500. The diary of Dr. Thomas Cartwright, Bishop of Chester [1686–87]. Ed. by J. Hunter. Camd. Soc. 1843.

CASAUBON, ISAAC.

1501. Isaac Casaubon 1559–1614. By M. Pattison. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1875. Bibl.

CHILLINGWORTH, WILLIAM.

1502. The works of William Chillingworth. 3 pts. fol. Lond. 1727. Later eds. 1742. Ed. by T. Birch and 3 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1838.

Cf. Historical and critical account of the life of William Chillingworth. By P. Des Maizeaux. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1725.

COMPTON, HENRY.

1503. Episcopalia or letters . . . to the clergy of his diocese. By H. Compton. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1686. Later ed. 1 vol. 12mo. Oxf. 1842. Ed. by S. W. Cornish.

COSIN, JOHN.

1504. The works of the Right Reverend father in God John Cosin, Lord Bishop of Durham. Ed. by J. Sansom. 5 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1843–55. Bibl.

1505. The correspondence of John Cosin, Lord Bishop of Durham, together with other papers illustrative of his life and times. Ed. by G. Ornsby. 2 vols. 8vo. Surtees Soc. Durham. 1869–72.

Cf. A life of John Cosin, Bishop of Durham. By P. H. Osmond. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1913. Illus.

LORD CREWE.

1506. Memoirs of Nathaniel, Lord Crewe. Ed. by A. Clark. Camd. Soc. Misc. ix. 1895.

MS. at Bamborough Castle. A flattering biography by an early 18th-century writer. An examination of the life and character of Nathaniel Crewe was publ. 8vo. Lond. 1790.

DAVENANT, JOHN.

1507. The life, letters, and writings of John Davenant, D.D. 1572–1641, Lord Bishop of Salisbury. By M. Fuller. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1897. Port.

Gives considerable quotations from writings, as well as letters.

DODWELL, HENRY.

1508. The life of Henry Dodwell with an account of his works. By F. Brokesby. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1715.

DONNE, JOHN.

1509. The works of John Donne . . . with a memoir of his life. Ed. by H. Alford. 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1839.

Cf. E. M. Simpson's A study of the prose works of J. Donne [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1924], which includes new letters. His Poems were ed. by A. B. Grosart [2 vols. 8vo. 1872–3], by E. K. Chambers, with an intro. by G. Saintsbury [2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1896], and by H. J. C. Grierson [2 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1912. Ports.]. For a bibliography see Cambridge Hist. of Eng. Lit. iv. 488–90; and G. L. Keynes, Bibliography of the works of Dr. John Donne.

1510. John Donne—sometime Dean of St. Paul's, A.D. 1621–1631. By A. Jessopp. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1897. Ports.

1511. The life and letters of John Donne, Dean of St. Paul's . . . By E. W. Gosse. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1899.

FERRAR, NICHOLAS.

1512. Nicholas Ferrar. Two lives by his brother John and by Doctor Jebb. Ed. by J. E. B. Mayor. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1855.

1513. Nicholas Ferrar—his household and his friends. Anon. Ed. by T. T. Carter. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1892. Port.

FLEETWOOD, WILLIAM.

1514. A compleat collection of the sermons tracts and pieces of all kinds that were written by . . . William Fleetwood late lord bishop of Ely. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1737. Later ed. 3 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1854.

FRAMPTON, ROBERT.

1515. The life of Robert Frampton, Bishop of Gloucester. Deprived as a non-juror 1689. Ed. by T. S. Evans. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1876.

FULLER, THOMAS.

1516. The life of Thomas Fuller, with notices of his books, his kinsmen, and his friends. By J. E. Bailey. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1874. Ports. Bibl.

A full and documented biography and not superseded by later efforts. For a bibliography see Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. vii, 1911, pp. 462–3.

GRANVILLE, DENIS.

1517. The remains of Denis Granville, Dean . . . of Durham, being a further selection from his correspondence, diaries and other papers. Ed. by G. Ornsby. Surtees Soc. 1 vol. 8vo. Durham. 1865.

The first selection was published in the society's volume of Miscellanies, 1860.

HACKET, JOHN.

1518. An account of the life and death of . . . John Hacket, late Lord Bishop of Lichfield and Coventry. By T. Plume. Later ed. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1865. Ed. by M. E. C. Walcott.

Originally prefixed to the Century of sermons, by Hacket, which Plume publ. in 1675.

HALES, JOHN.

1519. Works . . . now first collected together. By J. Hales. Ed. by Sir David Dalyrmple, Lord Hailes. 3 vols. 8vo. Glasgow. 1765.

Cf. An account of the life and writings of John Hales, by Peter des Maizeaux [8vo. Lond. 1719]. Hales's Golden remains were first publ. 1659, 4to.

HALL, JOSEPH.

1520. The Works of Joseph Hall . . . 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1625. Later eds.: 10 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1808. Ed. by J. Pratt; 12 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1837–9. Ed. by P. Hall; and 10 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1863. Ed. by P. Wynter.

Hall's complete poems were ed. by A. B. Grosart [1 vol. 4to. Manchester. 1879]. Cf. Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. iv. 519.

HAMMOND, HENRY.

1521. The life of . . . Dr. H. Hammond. By J. Fell. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1661. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1856 [with Burnet's life of Sir Matthew Hale].

HERBERT, GEORGE.

1522. The complete works in prose and verse of George Herbert. Ed. by A. B. Grosart. 3 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1868.

With biography by B. Oley. For bibliography see Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit.

HEYLYN, PETER.

1523. The life of . . . Dr. Peter Heylyn, chaplain to Charles I, and Charles II. By G. Vernon. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1682.

HORNECK, A[NTHONY].

1524. The life of . . . A[nthony] Horneck. By R. Kidder. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1698.

Cf. Bibliotheca Hornecciana: a catalogue of the library of A. H. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1697.

HUTTON, MATTHEW.

1525. The correspondence of Dr. Matthew Hutton, Archbishop of York . . . of Sir Timothy Hutton his son, and Matthew Hutton his grandson. Ed. by J. Raine. Surtees Soc. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. *c.* 1844.

Contains some interesting accounts of expenses at Cambridge University temp. James I.

JACKSON, T[HOMAS].

1526. A collection of the works of . . . T[homas] Jackson . . . with the life of the author by E. V[aughan]. Ed. by B. Oley. 3 pts. fol. Lond. 1653–7. Later ed. 12 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1844.

JOHNSON, SAMUEL.

1527. The works of . . . Samuel Johnson. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1710. Later ed. 1713.

JOSSELIN, RALPH.

1528. The diary of the Rev. Ralph Josselin, 1616–1683. Ed. by E. Hockliffe. Camd. Soc. 1908.

Illustrates the life of the country clergy.

JUXON, WILLIAM.

1529. Memoirs of Archbishop Juxon and his times, with a sketch of the archbishop's parish Little Compton. By W. H. Marah. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1869.

KEN, THOMAS.

1530. The life of Thomas Ken, Bishop of Bath and Wells. By E. H. Plumptre. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1888. Illus.

A detailed life, printing eighty-five of Ken's letters. It supersedes all earlier lives, as that by W. Hawkins [1713] and that by ' A Layman ' [i.e. J. L. Anderdon] [1851]. Cf. The prose works of . . . Thomas Ken, ed. by W. Benham [1877–89].

KENNET, WHITE.

1531. The life of . . . White Kennet, late Lord Bishop of Peterborough, with several original letters of the late Archbishop . . . Tennison . . . and some curious original papers and records, never before published. By W. Newton. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1730.

KETTLEWELL, JOHN.

1532. A compleat collection of the works of . . . John Kettlewell . . . to which is prefix'd the life of the author . . . compiled from the collection of G. Hicks and R. Nelson. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1719.

Cf. T. T. Carter's Life and times of John Kettlewell, 1895.

LAUD, WILLIAM.

1533. Canterburies doome, or The first part of a compleat history of the commitment, charge, tryall, condemnation, execution of William Laud, late Arch-bishop of Canterbury. . . . By W. Prynne. 1 vol. sm. fol. Lond. 1646.

A collection of the documents and of the proceedings. It has the Hollar frontispiece in a very worn state and without the explanatory table. For Prynne's other writings against Laud see the bibliographies in the Dict. Nat. Biog., *sub* ' Prynne', and ' Bruce ' (301).

1534. Cyprianus Anglicus; or the history of the life and death of . . . William [Laud] . . . Archbishop of Canterbury . . . Also the ecclesiastical history of . . . England, Scotland and Ireland, from his first rising till his death. By P. Heylyn. Ed. by H. Heylin. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1668.

1535. The works of . . . William Laud, sometime Lord Archbishop of Canterbury. Ed. by W. Scott and J. Bliss. 7 in 9 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1847–60.

Vol. i, Sermons; ii, Conference with Fisher; iii and iv, A summary of devotions, the history of the troubles and trial [written by Laud], including the diary, and Rome's masterpiece; v, Pt. i. History of Laud's chancellorship at Oxford; v, Pt. ii. Laud's annual accounts of his province, and constitutions and canons of 1640; vi and vii, Letters to and from Laud, which are of great importance for the reign of Charles I. Papers relating to Laud's visitations 1634 are in Hist. MSS. Comm. Rep. iv, 124–59.

1536. William Laud. By W. H. Hutton. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1895. Port.

1537. Lectures on Archbishop Laud, together with a bibliography of Laudian literature and the Laudian exhibition catalogue. Ed. by W. E. Collins. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1895.

The most useful work on Laud.

1538. Life of William Laud. By W. L. Mackintosh. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1909. Ports.

LAW, WILLIAM.

1539. The works of William Law. 9 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1753–76.

1540. William Law, nonjuror and mystic. By J. H. Overton. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1881.

Earlier lives by R. Tighe [1813] and C. Walton [1854].

LESLIE, CHARLES.

1541. The theological works of . . . Charles Leslie. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1721. Later ed. 7 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1832.

MORE, HENRY.

1542. The life of . . . Dr. Henry More, late fellow of Christ's College in Cambridge, to which are annex'd divers of his useful and excellent letters. By R. Ward. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1710.

NELSON, ROBERT.

1543. Memoirs of the life and times of the pious Robert Nelson. By C. F. Secretan. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1860.

PATRICK, SYMON.

1544. The auto-biography of Symon Patrick, Bishop of Ely. 1 vol. 12mo. Oxf. 1839.

Repr. with Patrick's Works [9 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1858], ed. by A. Taylor.

PRESTON, JOHN.

1545. Life of the renowned Doctor Preston writ by his pupil Master Thomas Ball in the year 1628. Ed. by E. W. Harcourt. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1885.

RAINBOW, EDWARD.

1546. The life of . . . Edw[ard] Rainbow, late Lord Bishop of Carlisle. By [J.] [Banks]. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1688.

ROUS, JOHN.

1547. Diary of John Rous, incumbent of Santon Downham, Suffolk, from 1625 to 1642. Ed. by M. A. E. Green. Camd. Soc. 1856.

SACHEVERELL, HENRY.

1548. A bibliography of Dr. Henry Sacheverell. Extracted from the Bibliographer 1883–4 with additions. Ed. by F. Madan. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1884.

SANCROFT, WILLIAM.

1549. The Life of William Sancroft, Archbishop of Canterbury. By G. D'Oyly. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1821. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1840.

Based on Tanner MSS. Bodl. Libr.

SANDERSON, ROBERT.

1550. The works of Robert Sanderson. Ed. by W. Jacobson. 6 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1854.

SHARP, JOHN.

1551. The life of John Sharp . . . Archbishop of York . . . collected from his diary, letters. . . . By T. Sharp. Ed. by T. Newcome. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1825.

Important for Anne's reign. Sharp's Works were publ. in 7 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1754.

SHELDON, GILBERT.

1552. The life and times of Gilbert Sheldon, sometime Warden of All Souls College, Oxford, Bishop of London, Archbishop of Canterbury, and Chancellor of the University of Oxford. By V. Staley. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1913.

SHERLOCK, WILLIAM.

1553. Discourses preached . . . on several occasions. By W. Sherlock. 4 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1812.

SOUTH, ROBERT.

1554. Memoirs of the life and writings of . . . R. South. 7 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1823. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1865.

Mainly repr. of Sermons preached upon several occasions. 11 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1737–44.

STEWARD, RICHARD.

1555. Life of Richard Steward. By N. Pocock. Ed. by T. I. Pocock. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1908.

Life of a royalist divine in exile.

STILLINGFLEET, EDWARD.

1556. The life and character of . . . Edward Stillingfleet, Lord Bishop of Worcester . . . with some account of the works he has published. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1710. Later ed. 1735.

TAYLOR, JEREMY.

1557. The whole works of . . . Jeremy Taylor . . . with a life of the author. Ed. by R. Heber. 15 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1822. Later ed. 10 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1847–54. Ed. by C. P. Eden.

Cf. E. H. May's A dissertation on the life, theology and times of . . . Jeremy Taylor. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1892.

TENISON, THOMAS.

1558. Memoirs of the life and times of . . . Thomas Tenison, late Archbishop of Canterbury. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. *c.* 1716.

THORNDIKE, HERBERT.

1559. The theological works of . . . Herbert Thorndike. 9 vols. in 6. 8vo. Oxf. 1844–56.

His Epilogue to the tragedy of the Church of England. fol. Lond. 1659 contains the ablest defence of Anglican church polity at the time of the Commonwealth. Vols. v and vi include other valuable controversial treatises with letters and a life.

TILLOTSON, JOHN.

1560. The works of Dr. John Tillotson late archbishop of Canterbury. With the life of the author. 10 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1820.

The above-mentioned life, by T. Birch, had been previously published separately [2nd ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1753].

USHER, JAMES.

1561. The life of . . . James Usher, late Lord Arch-Bishop of Armagh, Primate and Metropolitan of All Ireland. By R. Parr. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1686.

Life—with appendix vindicating the Abp.'s orthodoxy, and 300 letters to and from famous persons at home and abroad.

1562. The whole works of . . . J. Usher. With a Life of the author . . . Ed. by C. R. Elrington and J. M. Todd. 17 vols. 8vo. Dublin. 1847–64.

For the literary history of his Reduction of episcopacie see D.N.B.

1563. The life and times of James Usher, Archbishop of Armagh. By J. A. Carr. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1896. Port.

WALTON, BRIAN.

1564. Memoirs of the life and writings of Brian Walton, Bishop of Chester. By H. J. Todd. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1821.

WILLIAMS, JOHN.

1565. Scrinia reserata : a memorial offer'd to the great deservings of John Williams, D.D. . . . containing A series of the most remarkable occurrences and transactions of his life. . . . By J. Hacket. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1693. Port.

In two parts, paged separately.

1566. Letters of Archbishop Williams and others addressed to him [and] Letters . . . with materials for his life. By J. E. B. Mayor. Camb. Antiq. Soc. ii. & iii. 1864.

WILSON, THOMAS.

1567. The works of Thomas Wilson . . . with his life. 2 vols. 4to. Bath. 1781. Later ed. 7 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1847–63. Ed. by J. Keble.

¶ 3. NONCONFORMITY

(*a*) General, Bibliographies, and Sources.
(*b*) General Later Works.
(*c*) Collective Biographies.
(*d*) Biographies, Personal Narratives, and Collected Works of Individuals.
(*e*) Local. 1. General. 2. County.

This section includes English Presbyterians, Independents, and Baptists, who were often collectively called the 'old dissent'.

The literature dealing with these sects is enormous, and new sources are continually being published, especially in the historical societies of the Baptists, Congregationalists, and Presbyterians. The Dr. Williams Library, Gordon Square, London, is the central storehouse for both manuscripts and later works. There is a model, detailed, Baptist bibliography, ed. by Whitley in progress (1569); that of Dexter (1568) is valuable for congregationalism; but there is no similar work for Presbyterianism. For the period before the civil war the best guide is Champlin Burrage (1617); for 1640–60 probably Masson's Life of Milton (2417) is as useful as any one work; Hanbury (1586) is important for both periods. For 1660–88 Baxter (1627), Calamy (1621), and Lyon Turner (1595) are essential, and Bate (343) is the chief authority for the declaration of indulgence. For 1689–1714 there are valuable materials in Calamy (1636) and Heywood (1644), and Gordon (1625) examined minutely the effect of the act of toleration during 1690–2, but the reign of Anne has not attracted nonconformist historians. Of the general historians Neal and his critics (1596) are still useful, and Whitley (1619) and Dale (1615) are the best studies of the Baptists and Congregationalists respectively within moderate compass.

In addition to the books enumerated here, works in other sections should often be consulted, for many nonconformist laymen are important in other than ecclesiastical history, as Cromwell or Milton. Similarly the position of nonconformity was always a political question during the Stuart period and is dealt with in secular histories.

(*a*) GENERAL, BIBLIOGRAPHIES, AND SOURCES

1568. The Congregationalism of the last three hundred years, as seen in its literature. By H. M. Dexter. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1879 and 1880.

The bibliography has 7,250 titles, more than half American, and is more valuable than the lectures.

1569. A Baptist bibliography, being a register of the chief materials for Baptist history, whether in manuscript or in print. Ed. W. T. Whitley. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1916, 1922.

Vol. i, 1526–1776; ii, 1777–1837. Gives the titles &c. of all books by or relating to Baptists in the chronological order of publication, and of MSS. under the years in which their contents begin, with many notes. Extremely valuable.

1570. An appeal to the parliament, or Sions plea against the prelacie. By A. Leighton. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. [1628].

This led to Leighton's citation before the Star Chamber.

1571. An answer to a booke entitled, an humble remonstrance in which, the originall of

Liturgy
Episcopacy

is discussed. By Smectymnuus, i. e. S[tephen] M[arshall], E[dmund] C[alamy], T[homas] Y[oung], M[atthew] N[ewcomen], W[illiam] S[purestowe]. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1641.

For the controversy which followed see Masson, Life of Milton, ii. 219 *et seq.*

1572. A small treatise of baptisme or dipping. By E. Barber. 12mo. Lond. 1642.

Cf. Daniel Featley's καταβαπτισται καταπτυστοι, The dippers dipt [4to. Lond. 1645].

1573. An apologeticall narration. By T. Goodwin, P. Nye, and others. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1643.

A defence of Independency, answered by T. E. and others. Cf. Masson, Life of Milton, iii. 23 *et seq.*

1574. The confession of faith of those churches which are commonly (though falsly) called Anabaptists; presented to the view of all that feare God to examine by the touchstone of the word of truth: as likewise for the taking off those aspersions which are frequently both in pulpit and print (although unjustly) cast upon them. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1644. Later eds. 1646 and 1651.

Opponents of the English churches usually supposed that they were akin to the German Anabaptists of the sixteenth century, so quoted largely from continental historians rather than observed what was around them. Both connexion and name were repudiated by these Calvinists. Alternative names appeared. 'Baptists' in 1644, 'Anti-paedobaptists' in 1646.

1575. A Directory for the publique worship of God, throughout the three kingdoms of England, Scotland and Ireland. Together with an ordinance of parliament for the taking away of the Book of Common-Prayer. sm. 4to. Lond. 1644[–5]. 2nd ed. 4to. Edin. 1645.

Drawn up by the Westminster Assembly: repr. in the Book of Common Order of the Church of Scotland, 1868. The other pieces of work have proved even more enduring: The metrical version of the Psalms, 1646; The Confession of Faith, 1647; The two Catechisms, 1648.

The Minutes of the Westminster Assembly of divines were ed. by A. F. Mitchell and J. Struthers, 1874. A good account of the assembly, with bibl. by W. A. Shaw. Camb. Mod. Hist. iv. 1906.

1576. Heresiography: or A description of the heretickes and sectaries of these latter times. By E. Pagitt. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1645. 6th ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1661. Ports.

An unfriendly account of Anabaptists, Brownists, Independents, Familists, Adamites, Antinomians, Arminians, Socinians, Antitrinitarians, Millenaries, Hetheringtonians, Antisabbatarians, Traskites, Jesuits.

Successive editions added to the material and some cuts of heresiarchs were introduced. The 6th ed. is the closing form of the book.

1577. Gangraena or a catalogue and discovery of many of the errours, heresies, blasphemies and pernicious practices of the sectaries of this time,

vented and acted in England in these four last years. By T. Edwards. 3 parts. sm. 4to. Lond. 1646.

A bitter attack on sectaries by a Puritan, with many curious details of their proceedings.

1578. The compleat history of Independency 1640–60. By C. Walker. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1660–1.

Made up of various parts: 1. Title-page. 2. Relations and observations . . . 1648. 3. The history of Independency . . . 1648. 4. An appendix to the history . . . 1648. 5. Anarchia Anglicana: or the history of Independency. The second part . . . by Theodorus Verax. 1649. 6. The High Court of Justice. . . . Being the third part of the *History of Independency* Written by the same Author. 1660. 7. The history of Independency The fourth and last part. . . . By T. M. Esquire, . . . 1660.

1579. A compleat collection of farewell sermons preached by London & countrie ministers August 17th, 1662. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1663.

1580. Aerius Redivivus or the history of the Presbyterians . . . from 1536 to 1647. By P. Heylyn. 1 vol. fol. Oxf. 1670.

1581. A confession of faith, put forth by the elders and brethren of many congregations of Christians (baptized upon profession of their faith) in London and the country. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1677.

A Baptist revision of the Westminster Confession. Still acknowledged by the Strict and Particular Baptists of England and Australia. Revised 1742 at Philadelphia, and still acknowledged widely in America.

1582. Christianismus primitivus: or, the ancient Christian religion. By T. Grantham. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1678.

In four parts, with separate title-pages and pagination. Incorporating earlier pamphlets, especially the 1660 confession which long remained standard among the General Baptists who originated in 1609.

1583. The unreasonableness of separation, or an impartial account of the history . . . of the present separation from the communion of the Church of England. By E. Stillingfleet. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1681.

1584. A defence of moderate non-conformity. By E. Calamy. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1703–5.

1585. Vindiciae fratrum dissentientium. By J. Peirce. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1710.

Trans. as Vindication of the dissenters in answer to Dr. William Nichols' Defence . . . of the Church of England [8vo. Lond. 1717–18].

1586. Historical memorials relating to the Independents and Congregationalists from their rise to the restoration . . . 1660. Ed. by B. Hanbury. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1839–44.

Very valuable for literature: consists of lengthy extracts from scarcer early Independent works.

1587. The records of a church of Christ, meeting in Broadmead, Bristol. 1640–1687. Ed. for the Hanserd Knollys Soc. with an historical introduction, by E. B. Underhill. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1847.

Dr. Underhill's introduction deals with the rise of dissent in the Tudor period. Cf. his Records of the churches of Christ gathered at Fenstanton, Warboys, and Hexham, 1644–1720. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1856.

1588. Open communion and the Baptists of Norwich. Ed. G. Gould. 1 vol. 8vo. Norwich, 1860.

Text has important legal arguments and judgments. Intro. discusses critically the origin of Baptists in England.

1589. Documents relating to the settlement of the Church of England by the Act of Uniformity of 1662. Ed. G. Gould. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1862.

Intro. by P. Bayne.

1590. The Nonconformist register of baptisms, marriages, and deaths, compiled by the Revs. O. Heywood & T. Dickenson, 1644–1702, 1702–1752, generally known as the Northowram or Coley register. Ed. J. H. Turner. 1 vol. 8vo. Brighouse. 1881. Illus.

1591. The creeds and platforms of Congregationalism. Ed. W. Walker. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1893.

Mainly documents showing the principles of Congregationalists at different times.

1592. Vestiges of Protestant dissent, being lists of ministers, sacramental plate, registers . . . pertaining to most of the churches. . . . of Unitarian, Liberal Christian, Free Christian, Presbyterian . . . congregations. Ed. G. E. Evans. 1 vol. 8vo. Liverpool. 1897.

1593. Minutes of the General Assembly of the General Baptist churches in England, with kindred records; Edited with introduction and notes for the Baptist Historical Society. Vol. i. 1654–1728. Vol. ii. 1731–1811. Ed. W. T. Whitley. 8vo. Lond. 1909–10.

1594. Baptist confessions of faith, ed. W. J. McGlothlin. 1 vol. 12mo. Phila. 1910.

Continental, English, American. Supersedes similar collection of 1854.

1595. Original records of early Nonconformity. Ed. G. L. Turner. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1911.

Vols. i and ii are documents relating to the persecution of Nonconformists during the first half of the reign of Charles II: vol. iii is a commentary.

(*b*) GENERAL LATER WORKS

1596. The history of the Puritans or Protestant Nonconformists from the Reformation 1517 to the Revolution in 1688. By D. Neal. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1732–8. Later eds. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1754, ed. by N. Neal. 5 vols. 8vo. Bath. 1793–7, ed. by J. Toulmin. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1837.

The supplementary chapters in the ed. of 1793–7 comprise the history of the English Baptists and Quakers, and form two appendices to vol. iii in the ed. of 1837. Vol. i of Neal called forth an answer from Isaac Maddox, A vindication of the government, doctrine and worship of the Church of England established in the reign of Queen Elizabeth against . . . Neal (8vo. Lond. 1733 & repr. 1740). Vols. ii, iii, and iv of Neal were subjected to 'An impartial examination' by Zachary Grey in 3 vols. Lond. 1736–9. Grey's last two vols. contain valuable documents from the collection of state papers used by Nalson, and described in the intro. to vol. i of the Portland MSS. (Hist. MSS. Comm.), Neal replied in A review of the principal facts objected to the first volume of the History of the Puritans (8vo. Lond. 1734).

1597. The history of the English Baptists, from the Reformation to the beginning of the reign of King George I. By T. Crosby. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1738–40.

Based on MS. collections by J. Stennett and B. Stinton to be seen at Dr. Williams's Library and in the Angus Library at the Baptist College, formerly at Regent's Park, now in course of transference to Oxford. See Transactions of the Baptist Historical Society, i. 193; vi. 712.

1598. History of Dissenters from the revolution in 1688 to the year 1808. By D. Bogue and J. Bennett. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1808–12. Later ed. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1833–9.

1599. A history of the English Baptists: including an investigation of the history of baptism in England from the earliest period to which it can be traced to the close of the seventeenth century. By J. Ivimey. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1811, 1814, 1823, 1830.

Vols. i and ii are inaccurate in many details: the later vols. come down to 1820.

1600. An historical view of the state of the Protestant dissenters in England from the revolution to the accession of Queen Anne. By J. Toulmin. 1 vol. 8vo. Bath. 1814.

1601. The history of the English General Baptists. In two parts. Part first: the English General Baptists of the seventeenth century. Part second: The New Connexion of General Baptists. By A. Taylor. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1818.

1602. History of the Westminster assembly of divines. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1843. By W. M. Hetherington. Later ed. Edin. 1878. Ed. by R. Williamson.

1603. History of the early Puritans from the reformation to . . . 1642. By J. B. Marsden. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1850.

Continued in: History of the later Puritans (1642–62). 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1852.

1604. History of the Free Churches of England 1688–1851 [with a continuation to 1891 by C. S. Miall in the second edition]. By H. S. Skeats. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1868. 2nd ed. [1891].

1605. Congregational history. By J. Waddington. 5 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1869–80.

Vol. i, 1200–1567; ii, 1567–1700; iii, 1700–1800; iv, 1800–1850; v, 1850–1880.

1606. Bye-paths in Baptist history: a collection of interesting, instructive, and curious information, not generally known, concerning the Baptist denomination. By J. J. Goadby. 8vo. Lond. 1871.

1607. Annals of English Presbytery from the earliest period to the present time. By T. McCrie. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1872.

1608. Baptist history: from the foundation of the Christian church to the present time. By J. M. Cramp. 8vo. Lond. 1875. Ports.

Publ. in the Nova Scotia *Christian Messenger* as a series of letters, 1856–8; revised and issued separately in Nova Scotia, 1868; standard form in 1875. Practically ends with 1750.

1609. A history of the Baptists ; traced by their vital principles and practices, from the time of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ to the year 1886. By T. Armitage. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1887. Ports.

1610. History of the Presbyterians in England, their rise, decline and revival. By A. H. Drysdale. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1889.

1611. A short history of the Baptists. By H. C. Vedder. 8vo. Philadelphia. 1892. Later ed. 1907. Ports.

Edition of 1907 re-written, and doubled in size. Based on original research and study of sources.

1612. English Baptist reformation. (From 1609 to 1641 A. D.) By G. A. Lofton. 8vo. Louisville. Ky. 1899.

1613. A short history of the Free Churches. By J. A. Houlder. 8vo. Lond. 1899.

1614. The church covenant idea : its origin and its development. By C. Burrage. 8vo. Phila. 1904.

Chiefly 16th and 17th century.

1615. History of English Congregationalism. By R. W. Dale. Ed. by Sir A. W. W. Dale. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1907.

1616. The political activities of the baptists and fifth monarchy men in England during the interregnum. By L. F. Brown. 1 vol. 8vo. Washington. 1912. Bibl.

1617. Early English dissenters in the light of recent research [1550–1641]. By C. Burrage. 2 vols. 8vo. Camb. 1912. Illus.

Vol. i is history, vol. ii documents. There is a critical introduction on authorities. A valuable study.

1618. A history of the Baptists together with some account of their principles and practices. By J. T. Christian. 1 vol. 8vo. Nashville. Tenn. 1922.

Really a history of immersion. A second vol. deals mainly with America.

1619. A history of British Baptists. By W. T. Whitley. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1923.

(*c*) COLLECTIVE BIOGRAPHIES

1620. A general martyrologie . . . from the creation to our present times. By S. Clarke. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1651. 3rd ed. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1677.

Ed. of 1677 has added : The lives of thirty-two English divines . . . most of them sufferers in the cause of Christ, and cuts.

1621. Abridgement of Mr. Baxter's History of his life and times, with a particular account of the ministers . . . ejected after the restauration. By E. Calamy. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1702. Later eds. 2 vols. 1713, and 1727.

In ed. of 1713 the Account forms a separate volume : in ed. of 1727 there is a Continuation of the Account which consists of emendations. Samuel Palmer condensed and rearranged these works in 1775 under the title 'The Nonconformists' memorial', improved ed. 3 vols. 1802–3, with many portraits. Palmer cannot be implicitly trusted, and reference should be made to Calamy's originals.

1622. The lives of the Puritans, containing a biographical account of those divines who distinguished themselves in the cause of religious liberty from the reformation under Queen Elizabeth to the Act of Uniformity in 1662. By B. Brook. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1813.

MSS. for a second ed. are in the Congregational Library, Lond.

1623. English puritanism and its leaders: Cromwell, Milton, Baxter, Bunyan. By J. Tulloch. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1861.

1624. Baptist and Congregational pioneers. By J. H. Shakespeare. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1906.

1570–1646.

1625. Freedom after ejection. By A. Gordon. 1 vol. 8vo. Manchester. 1917.

'A report on the condition of the nonconformist clergy in 1690–2, setting forth the names, the character, and the stipends of about 760 ministers . . the index is a biographical dictionary of the 760 ministers.' C. H. Firth.

(*d*) BIOGRAPHIES, PERSONAL NARRATIVES, AND COLLECTIVE WORKS OF INDIVIDUALS

ALLEINE, JOSEPH.

1626. Joseph Alleine: his companions & times; a memorial of 'Black Bartholomew', 1662. By C. Stanford. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1861.

BAXTER, RICHARD.

1627. Reliquiae Baxterianae, or Mr. Richard Baxter's narrative of the most memorable passages of his life and times faithfully published from his own original manuscript. Ed. by M. Sylvester. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1696.

1628. The practical works of . . . with a life of the author and a critical examination of his writings. Ed. by W. Orme. 23 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1830.

1629. A life of the Reverend Richard Baxter, 1615–1691. By F. J. Powicke. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1924–7.

Has new material from the Baxter MSS. in Dr. Williams's Library, Gordon Square, Lond. First vol. ends with 1662, the second closes with Baxter's death.

BROWNE, ROBERT.

1630. The true story of Robert Browne (1550?–1633), Father of Congregationalism, including . . . an extended and improved list of his writings. By C. Burrage. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1906.

Cf. Robert Browne's ancestors and descendants; New facts relating to Robert Browne; Robert Browne and the Achurch parish register; The later years of Robert Browne. By F. I. Cater. Trans. Congregational Hist. Soc. ii and iii. 1905–8.

1631. Robert Browne, pioneer of modern congregationalism. By F. J. Powicke. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1910.

An excellent short biography.

BUNYAN, JOHN.

1632. Grace abounding to the chief of sinners, or a brief and faithful relation of the exceeding mercy of God in Christ to his poor servant John Bunyan . . . all which was written by his own hand, &c. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. [1666].

Ed. of 1692 supplemented to complete the story.

1633. The works of that eminent servant in God . . . John Bunyan. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1692. Ed. by C. Doe.

The first completed works of Bunyan were ed. by G. Offor [3 vols. 8vo. Glasgow. 1855]. The first critical ed. of the text of The pilgrim's progress [1678 and 1682] was Offor's [Hanserd Knollys Soc. 1847].

1634. John Bunyan: his life, times and work. By J. Brown. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1885.

The definitive life: contains a list of Bunyan's works.

BURTON, HENRY.

1635. A narrative of the life of Mr. Henry Burton . . . written with his own hand. 1 vol. 4to. [? Lond.] 1643.

CALAMY, EDMUND.

1636. An historical account of my own life. Ed. by J. T. Rutt. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1829.

CAWTON, THOMAS.

1637. The life and death of Mr. Thomas Cawton. By his son T. Cawton. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1662.

CLARKE, SAMUEL.

1638. Historical memoirs of the life and writings of Dr. Samuel Clarke . . . to which is added . . . I. Dr. Sykes, Elogium of Dr. Clarke. II. Mr. [Thomas] Emlyn's Memoirs of the life and sentiments of Dr. Clarke. By W. Whiston. 3rd ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1748.

CLEGG, JAMES.

1639. Extract from the diary and autobiography of the Rev. James Clegg, nonconformist minister and doctor of medicine, 1679–1755. Ed. by H. Kirke. 1 vol. 8vo. Buxton. 1899.

His account of his youth is valuable for the history of education.

DELAUNE, THOMAS.

1640. A narrative of the tryal and sufferings of Thomas Delaune, for writing and publishing a late book called 'A plea for the Nonconformists' . . . with some modest reflections thereon. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1684.

GOODWIN, THOMAS.

1641. Works. 5 vols. fol. Lond. 1681–1704. Later ed. 11 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1861–4. Ed. by T. Smith.

The ed. of 1861–4 has preface by J. C. Miller and memoir by R. Halley.

HENRY, PHILIP.

1642. The life of . . . Philip Henry with funeral sermons for Mr. and Mrs. Henry. By M. Henry. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1825.

I have not been able to find the 1st ed. dated either 1697 or 1698. The 3rd ed. [1712] was the last corrected by the author.

1643. The diaries and letters of Philip Henry of Broad Oak, Flintshire [1631–96]. Ed. by M. H. Lea. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1882.

Diary covers 1657–96 with gaps.

HEYWOOD, OLIVER.

1644. The whole works of the Rev. O. Heywood . . . with memoirs of his life. 5 vols. 8vo. Idle. 1827.

1645. The Rev. Oliver Heywood, B.A. 1630–1702, his autobiography, diaries. . . . Ed. by J. H. Turner. 4 vols. 8vo. Brighouse, 1882–5. Illus.

Cf. The rise of the old dissent exemplified in the life of Oliver Heywood . . . 1630–1702. By J. Hunter. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1842.

HOWE, JOHN.

1646. Memoirs of the life of the late Revd. Mr. John Howe. By E. Calamy. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1724.

Cf. The life and character of John Howe, by H. Rogers, 1836, new ed. 1863. The works of Howe were ed. by J. Hunt in 8 vols. 8vo. 1810–22.

JESSEY, HENRY.

1647. The life and death of Mr. Henry Jessey, who, having finished his testimony, was translated, 4 Sept. 1663 &c. by E. W[histon ?] 12mo. Lond. 1671.

JOLLY, THOMAS.

1648. The note book of the Rev. Thomas Jolly, 1671–1693. Extracts from the church book of Altham and Wymondhouses, 1649–1725. Ed. by H. Fishwick. Chetham Soc. 1894.

The spiritual reflections of a Nonconformist.

KIFFIN, WILLIAM.

1649. Remarkable passages in the life of William Kiffin : written by himself. Ed. by W. Orme. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1823.

KNOLLYS, HANSERD.

1650. Hanserd Knollys, 'a minister and witness of Jesus Christ', 1598–1691. By J. Culross. 8vo. Lond. 1895.

NEWCOME, HENRY.

1651. The diary of the Rev. Henry Newcome from September 30, 1661, to September 29, 1663. Ed. by T. Heywood. 1 vol. Chetham Soc. 4to. 1849.

The journal of a Lancashire minister. Cf. The autobiography of Henry Newcome. Ed. by R. Parkinson. Chetham Soc. 2 vols. 1852. The autobiography covers *c.* 1627–95, and is only an abstract of a lost diary.

OWEN, JOHN.

1652. Memoirs of the life, writings and religious connexions of John Owen. By W. Orme. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1820.

Useful : has list of Owen's works.

PETERS, HUGH.

1653. A memoir or defence of Hugh Peters. By J. Felt. 1 vol. 8vo. Boston. U.S.A. 1851.

ROBINSON, JOHN.

1654. The works of John Robinson, pastor of the Pilgrim Fathers, with a memoir and annotations. By R. Ashton. 3 vols. sm. 4to. Lond. & Boston (Mass.) 1851.

Among the more important reprints are: A iustification of separation from the Church of England [4to. Lond. 1610]. Of religious communion private & publique [4to. Lond. 1614]. The peoples plea for the exercise of prophesie [sm. 4to. s.l. 1618]. A defence of the doctrine propounded by the synode at Dort [4to. s.l. 1624]. A iust and necessarie apologie of certain Christians . . . called Brownists or Barrowists [4to. Lond. 1625].

1655. Pastor of the Pilgrim Fathers: A study of his life and times. By W. H. Burgess. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1920.

ROGERS, JOHN.

1656. Some account of the life and opinions of a Fifth-Monarchy-Man. Chiefly extracted from the writings of John Rogers, preacher. By E. Rogers. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1867.

SMYTH, JOHN.

1657. John Smith the se-baptist, Thomas Helwys, and the first Baptist church in England, with fresh light upon the Pilgrim Fathers' church. By W. H. Burgess. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1911.

There are interesting comments on this work in Burrage's Early English dissenters, i. x–xiii.

1658. The works of John Smyth, fellow of Christ's College 1594–8 . . . with notes and biography by W. T. Whitley. 2 vols. 8vo. Camb. 1915.

(*e*) LOCAL

(1) General

1659. A brief history of the Western [Baptist] Association, from its commencement, about the middle of the seventeenth century, to . . . 1823. By J. G. Fuller. 1 vol. 8vo. Bristol [1843].

1660. History of the Baptist churches in the north of England, from 1648 to 1845. By D. Douglas. 12mo. Lond. 1846.

1661. History of the Berks, South Bucks, and South Oxon Congregational churches. By W. H. Summers. 1905.

1662. Records of an Old Association, being a memorial volume of the 250th anniversary of the Midland, now the West Midland, Baptist Association, formed in Warwick, May 3rd 1655. Ed. by R. Gray, J. Ford, and J. M. G. Owen. 8vo. Birmingham. 1905.

Covers Stafford, Worcester, Gloucester, Oxford, Leicester.

1663. Baptists in Yorkshire, Lancashire, Cheshire and Cumberland. By E. C. Shipley and T. W. Whitley. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1913.

(2) Counties, arranged in Alphabetical Order

1664. Gleanings from forgotten fields Being the story of the Berks Baptist Association 1652–1907. By H. R. Salt. 8vo. Reading [1907 n.d.].

Prints the earliest minutes, from MS. in the Gould collection, Regent's Park College.

1665. Historical sketches of Nonconformity in the County Palatine of Chester. By W. Urwick, Sen. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1864. 1 map.

1666. The ejected of 1662 in Cumberland and Westmorland: their predecessors and successors. By B. Nightingale. 2 vols. 8vo. Manchester. 1911.

Reproduces many documents.

1667. The story of the Congregational churches of Dorset. By W. Densham and J. Ogle. 1 vol. 8vo. Bournemouth. 1899.

1668. Annals of Evangelical Nonconformity in the county of Essex . . . with memorials of the Essex ministers who were ejected . . . in 1660–2. By T. W. Davids. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1863.

1669. Nonconformity in Herts. By W. Urwick [Jun.] 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1884.

1670. Lancashire Nonconformity, or sketches historical and descriptive of the Congregational and old Presbyterian churches in the county. By B. Nightingale. 6 vols. 8vo. Manchester. 1890–3.

Has entirely superseded R. Halley's Lancashire, its Puritanism and Nonconformity.

1671. Minutes of the Manchester Presbyterian Classis [1646–60]. Ed. by W. A. Shaw. 3 vols. Chetham Soc. 1890–1.

'Probably the most perfect of the surviving records of Presbyterianism' for the period it covers. Cf. Materials for an account of the provincial synod of the county of Lancaster, 1646–1660. By W. A. Shaw. 8vo. Priv. Pr. Manchester. 1890.

1672. Minutes of the committee for the relief of plundered ministers and of the trustees for the maintenance of ministers, relating to Lancashire and Cheshire 1643–1660. Ed. by W. A. Shaw. 2 vols. Lancashire and Cheshire Record Soc. 1893.

1673. Minutes of the Bury Presbyterian Classis, 1647–1657. 2 vols. Chetham Soc. 1896–8. Ed. by W. A. Shaw.

App. I: Minutes of the Nottingham Classis, 1656–60. App. II: Minutes of the Cornwall Classis, 1655–8. App. III: Minutes of the Cambridge Classis, 1657–8.

1674. Record of the Provincial Assembly of Lancashire and Cheshire. By G. E. Evans. 1 vol. 4to. Manchester. 1896.

1675. The history and antiquities of Dissenting churches and meeting houses in London, Westminster, and Southwark, including the lives of their ministers, from the rise of Nonconformity to the present time. By W. Wilson. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1808–14.

The materials used are in Dr. Williams's Library, Lond., as also the preparation for an enlarged edition.

1676. History of Congregationalism and memorials of the churches in Norfolk and Suffolk. By J. Brown. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1877.

1677. Memorials of the Independent churches in Northamptonshire. By T. Coleman. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1853.

1678. The history of Friar Lane Baptist Church, Nottingham, being a contribution towards the history of the Baptists in Nottingham. Illustrated with portraits, views, plans, facsimiles of autographs. By J. T. Godfrey and J. Ward. 8vo. Nottingham. 1903.

By skilled antiquaries. A fine specimen of a large class of local histories.

1679. The Congregational churches of Staffordshire, with some account of the Puritans and Quakers. By A. G. Matthews. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1924.

1680. Independency in Warwickshire; a brief history of the Independent or Congregational churches in that county. By J. Sibree and M. Caston. 1 vol. 8vo. Coventry, 1855.

¶ 4. QUAKERISM

(*a*) Bibliographies.
(*b*) General Histories.
(*c*) Biographies, Personal Narratives, and Collected Works of Individuals.

George Fox, the founder of the Quakers, early impressed upon his followers the importance of the use of the pen as well as of the voice in the propagation of their Gospel message. The result was that, according to a modern computation, some four thousand different works were published previous to 1718. Many of them are of permanent importance, not only for the history of Quakerism, but also for the picture they afford of the middle and lower classes.

John Whiting (1681) produced the earliest ecclesiastical bibliography in 1708, which formed the basis for the elaborate work by Joseph Smith (1682). The Journal of George Fox is the classic of Quakerism and should be studied in the edition prepared by Norman Penney (1699). Next in importance are the Works of William Penn (1711). There are valuable short histories by Emmott (1688, 1692), Harvey (1687), and Brayshaw (1691), and an elaborate one by Braithwaite (1689), a work difficult to praise too highly.

The Friends' Reference Library, established in 1673, is attached to the headquarters of the Society of Friends, Friends House, Euston Road, London, N.W.1, and has the largest collection of Quaker literature in existence. The corresponding collection in America is at Haverford College, Pennsylvania.

(*a*) BIBLIOGRAPHIES

1681. A catalogue of Friends books; written by many of the people called Quakers from the . . . first appearance of the said people. By J. Whiting. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1708.

One of the earliest English bibliographies.

1682. A descriptive catalogue of Friends' books or books written by members of the society of Friends . . . from their first rise to the present time. By J. Smith. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1867.

Vol. i, A–I; vol. ii, J–Z. Cf. Supplement to a descriptive catalogue, by J. Smith [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1893]. These and the next item are all valuable.

1683. Bibliotheca anti-Quakeriana, or a catalogue of books adverse to the Society of Friends . . . together with the answers. By J. Smith. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1873.

(*b*) GENERAL HISTORIES

1684. The history of the rise, increase and progress of the Christian people called Quakers . . . with several remarkable occurrences, written originally in Low Dutch by William Sewel and by himself translated into English. By W. Sewel. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1722. Later eds. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1725.

Originally publ. in Dutch [fol. Amsterdam 1717] : Histori van de Opkomste, Aanwas, en Voortgang der Christenen bekend by den naam van Quakers. Valuable.

1685. A collection of the sufferings of the people called Quakers [1650–89]. By J. Besse. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1753.

Besse also wrote : Abstract of the Sufferings &c. 1733–8 ; Brief account of many of the prosecutions &c. 1736. His various works form an invaluable storehouse of biographical facts.

1686. The inner life of the religious societies of the Commonwealth. By R. Barclay. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1876, and later eds. 1877, 1879.

1687. The rise of the Quakers. By T. E. Harvey. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1905. 6th impression, 1921.

1688. The story of Quakerism. By E. B. Emmott. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1908. reprinted.

1689. The beginnings of Quakerism. By W. C. Braithwaite. Intro. by R. M. Jones. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1912.

Covers 1650–60. This and the following form the best general history. Continued in his : The second period of Quakerism [1660–1725], Intro. by R. M. Jones, 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1919.

1690. Quaker women, 1650–90. By M. R. Brailsford. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1915.

1691. The Quakers : their story and message. By A. N. Brayshaw. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1921. 2nd ed. enlarged 1927.

1692. A short history of Quakerism [to 1725]. By E. B. Emmott. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1923.

1693. The Quakers in peace and war. By M. E. Hirst. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1923.

(*c*) BIOGRAPHIES, PERSONAL NARRATIVES, AND COLLECTED WORKS OF INDIVIDUALS

DEWSBURY, WILLIAM.

1694. The life of William Dewsbury. By E. Smith. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1836.

ELLWOOD, THOMAS.

1695. The history of the life of Thomas Ellwood . . . written by his own hand. Ed. by J. Wyeth. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1714. Ed. by C. G. Crump 1900. Ed. by S. Graveson 1906.

FELL, MARGARET.

1696. A brief collection of remarkable passages and occurrences relating to . . . Margaret Fell, but by her second marriage, Margaret Fox. Together with sundry of her epistles, books and Christian testimonies. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1710.

1697. Margaret Fox of Swarthmoor Hall. By H. G. Crosfield. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. *c.* 1913. Illus.

FISHER, SAMUEL.

1698. The testimony of truth exalted by the collected labours of . . . Samuel Fisher. 1 vol. fol. s.l. 1679.

Mainly a repr. of Rusticus ad academicos . . . The rustick's alarm to the rabbies or the country correcting the university and clergy, publ. separately in 1660 and 1677.

FOX, GEORGE.

1699. A journal or historical account of the life, travels, sufferings . . . of . . . George Fox. Intro. by W. Penn. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1694. Later eds. 2 vols. 8vo. Camb. 1911 ; 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1924. Both ed. by N. Penney.

The first ed. was prepared by T. Ellwood and other Friends. The Cambridge edition first gives the original manuscript verbatim. For addenda and corrigenda of ed. 1911 see the Journal of the Friends' Hist. Soc. ix–xxi. 1912–24. The short journal of George Fox was ed. by N. Penney. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1925.

1700. A collection of epistles. By G. Fox. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1698.

1701. Gospel truth demonstrated in a collection of doctrinal books given forth . . . by George Fox . . . containing principles essential to Christianity held among the people called Quakers. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1706.

The above books are repr. with many others in The works of George Fox [8 vols. 8vo. Philadelphia. 1831].

1702. George Fox. By T. Hodgkin. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1896.

The best short life. Other biographies of Fox are by : J. Marsh [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1847] ; S. M. Janney [1 vol. 8vo. Philadelphia. 1853] ; W. Tallack [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1868] ; A. C. Bickley [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1884] ; H. G. Wood [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1912] ; R. M. Jones [1 vol. 8vo. 1919 and 1922] ; Rachel Knight [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1922].

HOOTON, ELIZABETH.

1703. Elizabeth Hooton, first Quaker woman preacher (1600–72). By E. Manners. Intro. by N. Penney. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1914.

Deals with her experiences in New England as well as in England. This forms Supplement 12 of the Journal of the Friends' Hist. Soc.

HOWGIL, FRANCIS.

1704. The dawnings of the gospel-day and its light and glory discovered by . . . Francis Howgil. Ed. by E. Hooks. 1 vol. fol. s.l. 1676.

A reprint of Howgil's tracts, including The heart of New England hardened through wickedness, Lond. 1659. Cf. Memoirs of Francis Howgill, by J. Backhouse [1 vol. 8vo. York. 1828].

LURTING, THOMAS.

1705. The fighting sailor turn'd peaceable Christian. By T. Lurting. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1710. Later eds. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1813. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1842.

Ed. of 1842 has title, A narrative of Thomas Lurting.

NAYLER, JAMES.

1706. A true narrative of the examination, tryall and sufferings of James Nayler. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. *c.* 1657.

Cf. Memoirs of the life, ministry, tryal and sufferings of . . . James Nailer [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1719]. There are lives by J. G. Bevan, 1 vol. 8vo. 1800, and by H. Tuke, in vol. ii of Biographical notices of members of the society of friends. 12mo. York. 1815 and 1826. The latest and best life is by M. R. Brailsford. 8vo. Lond. 1927.

PARNELL, JAMES.

1707. A memoir of James Parnell with extracts from his writings. By H. Callaway. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1846.

Cf. James Parnell. By C. Fell-Smith. 1 vol. sm. 8vo. Lond. 1906.

PENNS & PENINGTONS.

1708. The Penns & Peningtons of the seventeenth century in their domestic and religious life, illustrated by original family letters. By M. Webb. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1867. Illus. repr. 1891.

The same authoress wrote, The Fells of Swarthmoor Hall and their friends [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1865].

PENINGTON, ISAAC.

1709. Works of the long mournful and sorely distressed Isaac Penington. By I. Penington, son of Sir I. Penington, Lord Mayor of London. 2 parts. fol. Lond. 1680–1. Later eds. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1761. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1784.

Cf. Letters of Isaac Penington, ed. by J. Barclay [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1828].

1710. Memoirs of the life of Isaac Penington, to which is added a review of his writings. By J. G. Bevan. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1807. Later ed. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1830.

PENN, WILLIAM.

1711. A collection of the works of William Penn. To which is prefixed a journal of his life with many original letters. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1726. Later ed. 5 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1782.

Ed. of 1782 is entitled: The select works of William Penn [with the author's life]. Among the more important works repr. are: The sandy foundation shaken [1668]; The people's ancient and just liberties asserted in the trial of William Penn and William Mead [1670]; No cross, no crown; A treatise of oaths; The great case of liberty of conscience debated [1670]; Travels in Holland and Germany [1677]; A general description of the province of Pennsylvania [1683]; Some fruits of Solitude [1693]; A brief account of the rise and progress of the people called Quakers [1694].

1712. Memoirs of the public and private life of William Penn. By T. Clarkson. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1813. Bibl. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1849.

The ed. of 1849 has a preface by W. E. Forster, replying to the charges against Penn made by Macaulay in his History of England. This preface was publ. separately in Philadelphia, 1850, as 'William Penn and Thomas B. Macaulay'.

1713. William Penn: an historical biography, founded on family and state papers. By W. H. Dixon. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1851. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1872.

The ed. of 1872 has the title: History of William Penn.

1714. William Penn. By J. W. Graham. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1916.

A good popular life. Other biographies are by S. M. Janney [1 vol. 8vo. Philadelphia. 1851 and 1852. Illus.]; J. Stoughton [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1882].

ROBERTS, JOHN.

1715. Some memoirs of the life of John Roberts. By D. Roberts. 1 vol. 8vo. Exeter. 1746. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1898. Illus. Bibl. Ed. by E. T. Lawrence.

The ed. of 1898 is called: A Quaker of the olden time, and contains, in addition to a repr. of the Life, The Roberts Family from the time of Queen Elizabeth to the present day.

SANSOM, OLIVER.

1716. An account of . . . the life of Oliver Sansom. By O. Sansom. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1710. Later ed. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1848.

STORY, THOMAS.

1717. Journal of the Life of Thomas Story, containing an account of his remarkable convincement of . . . truth as held by the people called Quakers, also his travels and labours in the service of the Gospel. 1 vol. fol. Newcastle-on-Tyne. 1747.

Abridged by J. Kendall, 1786, and by W. Alexander, 1832.

WHITEHEAD, GEORGE.

1718. The Christian progress of . . . George Whitehead, historically relating his experience, ministry, sufferings . . . in defence of the truth and God's persecuted people commonly called Quakers. 4 pts. in 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1725.

A very detailed autobiography. Cf. George Whitehead . . . compiled from his autobiography, by W. Beck [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1901. Illus.].

WHITEHEAD, JOHN.

1719. The written Gospel-labours of . . . John Whitehead. Preface by W. Penn. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1704.

Cf. The life and writings of John Whitehead, by T. Chalk [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1852].

WHITING, JOHN.

1720. Persecution expos'd in some memoirs relating to the sufferings of John Whiting and many others of the people called Quakers . . . in the west of England. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1715. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1791.

¶ 5. UNITARIANISM

(*a*) Bibliography and Sources.
(*b*) Later Works.

As Unitarians stood outside the protection of the law in Great Britain for the period 1603–1714, they were unable to form any lasting organization or to gather congregations for worship. The regular press was closed against them. Except for a brief period under the Commonwealth, publications favouring Unitarian opinions were anonymous and surreptitious and often printed abroad. Materials for the study of Unitarianism in that century are therefore scanty. The story of the Unitarian movement in this period is, accordingly, the story, in the main, of individual thinkers and writers. It must be studied through biography.

The Dictionary of National Biography gives the lives of most of these Unitarian pioneers, mainly from the hand of Rev. Alexander Gordon.

The history of many of the Protestant Dissenting congregations which advanced to Unitarianism is set out in special monographs dealing with particular churches. Most of these congregations were founded prior to 1714 and the earlier chapters of their story fall well within the period covered by this Bibliography.

(*a*) BIBLIOGRAPHY AND SOURCES

1721. Antitrinitarian biography, or sketches of the lives and writings of distinguished antitrinitarians, exhibiting a view of the state of the Unitarian doctrine and worship in the principal nations of Europe from the Reformation to the close of the seventeenth century: to which is prefixed a history of Unitarianism in England during the same period. By R. Wallace. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1850.

1722. A confession of faith touching the Holy Trinity according to the Scriptures. By J. Biddle. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1648. Later ed. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1691.

Cf. Biddle's The testimonies of Irenaeus, Justin-Martyr, Tertullian, Novatianus, Theophilus Origen . . . concerning that one God and the persons of the Holy Trinity. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. *c.* 1650. Repr. 1653 and 1691.

1723. The Racovian catechisme, wherein you have the substance of the confession of those churches which in the kingdom of Poland . . . do affirm that no other save the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ is that one God of Israel. 1 vol. 8vo. Amsterdam (Lond.?) 1652. Later ed. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1818. Ed. by T. Rees.

1724. Two books touching one God the Father. English version. By J. Crellins. 1 vol. 4to. (Amsterdam or Lond.). 1665.

Some copies have a rubricated title-page, but these are rare.

1725. Brief history of the Unitarians, called also Socinians. In four letters. [By S. Nye.] 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1687. Later ed. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1691.

1726. A short account of the life of John Biddle. 1691.

Cf. Joannis Bidelli . . . vita. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1682; and A review of the life, character and writings of . . . John Biddle. By J. Toulmin. Lond. 1791.

1727. The life of Mr. Thomas Firmin, late citizen of London. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1698. Later ed. 1 vol. 12mo. 1791.

Ed. of 1791 one of the Tracts, printed and published by the Unitarian Society. (13 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1791–1802.)

1728. Last thoughts on the Trinity, extracted from his posthumous work entitled 'A treatise on Christian doctrine'. By J. Milton. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1828.

(*b*) LATER WORKS

1729. An historical view of the state of Unitarian doctrine and worship from the Reformation to our own times. By T. Lindsey. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1783.

1730. A history of the Presbyterian and General Baptist churches in the west of England; with memoirs of some of their pastors. By J. Murch. 8vo. Lond. 1835.

Deals only with those churches usually called Unitarian.

1731. Unitarianism exhibited in its actual condition; consisting of essays by several Unitarian ministers and others; illustrative of the rise, progress and principles of Christian Anti-Trinitarianism in different parts of the world. Ed. by J. R. Beard. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1846.

1732. Early sources of English Unitarian Christianity. By G. Bonet-Maury. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1884.

Has a valuable introductory survey by J. Martineau and appendix of documents.

1733. Unitarianism, its origin and history. By J. H. Allen, A. P. Peabody, B. Herford, and others. 1 vol. 8vo. Boston (Mass.). 1890.

16 lectures delivered in Boston, 1888–9, by the above-mentioned and others.

1734. Heads of English Unitarian history, with appended lectures on Baxter and Priestley. By A. Gordon. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1895.

Lays bare 'the framework of the subject as a guide to learners'. Gives valuable references 'to publications presumed to be fairly accessible'.

1735. Dukinfield Chapel. By A. Gordon. 1 vol. 8vo. 1896.

Other typical studies of Unitarian congregations whose history in an earlier phase of theology goes back to the seventeenth century are: Matthew Henry and his chapel, 1662–1900, by H. D. Roberts. 8vo. Liverpool. 1901; History of the Free Christian Church, Horsham, by E. Kensett. 8vo. Horsham. 1921; The story of Dean Row Chapel, Cheshire, by W. H. Burgess, 8vo. Hull. 1924.

1736. Vestiges of Protestant dissent, being list of ministers, sacramental plate, registers, antiquities and other matters pertaining to most of the churches . . . included in the National Conference of Unitarian, Liberal Christian . . . congregations. By G. E. Evans. 1 vol. 8vo. Liverpool. 1897.

Valuable for local history. Has references to authorities, MSS. and registers, relating to Unitarian congregations.

1737. The story of Protestant dissent and English Unitarianism. By W. Lloyd. 1 vol. 8vo. London. 1899.

1738. A short history of Unitarianism. By F. B. Mott. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1906.

1739. Unitarianism. By W. G. Tarrant. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1912.

A good outline: traces the relationship between Unitarianism and the 'old dissent'.

1740. The Arian movement in England. By J. H. Colligan. 1 vol. 8vo. Manchester. 1913.

1741. Transactions of the Unitarian Historical Society. Issued annually to subscribers. 1917—. Ed. by W. H. Burgess.

1742. Addresses biographical and historical. By A. Gordon. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1922.

Many of these addresses relate to the Unitarian movement.

¶ 6. JUDAISM

In addition to the works here listed, there is a good general sketch in A. M. Hyamson's History of the Jews in England, 1908. The Jewish Historical Soc. Trans. contain other relevant articles for which no room could be found. The Mocatta library of Jewish works is in the custody of the University of London.

1743. Bibliotheca Anglo-Judaica. A bibliographical guide to Anglo-Jewish history. By J. Jacobs and L. Wolf. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1888.

1744. A short demurrer to the Jews long discontinued remitter into England. By W. Prynne. 2 pts. 4to. Lond. 1656.

1745. Anglia Judaica: or the history and antiquities of the Jews in England. By D'Blossiers Tovey. 1 vol. 4to. Oxf. 1738.

1746. The question whether a Jew, born within the British dominions, was before the making the late act of parliament a person capable by law to purchase and hold lands . . . fairly stated and considered. By P. C. Webb. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1753.

1747. Crypto-Jews under the Commonwealth. By L. Wolf. Trans. Jewish Hist. Soc. vol. i. 1895.

Cf. his: Cromwell's Jewish Intelligencers. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1891. 2nd ed. in Jewish Literary Annual. 1904.

1748. The first English Jew. Notes on Antonio Fernandez Carvajal. By L. Wolf. Jewish Hist. Soc. Trans. vol. ii.

1749. Menasseh Ben Israel's mission to Oliver Cromwell. Being a reprint of the pamphlets published by Menasseh Ben Israel to promote the re-admission of the Jews to England, 1649–56. Ed. by L. Wolf. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1901.

1750. The Jewry of the Restoration, 1660–1664. By L. Wolf. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1902.

Cf. his Status of the Jews in England after the resettlement. Trans. Jewish Hist. Soc. vol. iv. 1903.

1751. The return of the Jews to England. By H. S. Q. Henriques. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1905.

1752. The Jews and the English law. By H. S. Q. Henriques. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1908.

1753. The first synagogue of the resettlement [Creechurch Lane], founded in 1657. By W. S. Samuel. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1924. Illus.

¶ 7. ROMAN CATHOLICISM

(*a*) General Histories.
(*b*) Societies, excluding Jesuits.
(*c*) Jesuits.
(*d*) Nuns.
(*e*) Martyrology and Persecution.
(*f*) Gunpowder Plot.
(*g*) Popish Plot.
(*h*) Miscellaneous : (1) Sources.
(2) Later Works.

Owing to the circumstances of the Catholics in England during the seventeenth century comparatively little of an historical character was published, though the devotional and controversial literature is considerable in extent. With the foundation of the Catholic Record Society in 1904 a beginning has been made in the task of printing MSS. of purely historical interest. The Church History published by Dodd (Hugh Tootell) and Bishop Challoner's 'Memoirs of Missionary Priests' long remained the chief sources of information during the eighteenth century, and continue to be of great importance. Tierney's unfinished edition of Dodd is indispensable for the period 1603–25 because he supplemented the text with a wealth of original contemporary documents. Since his time two valuable sources of information have appeared. The one is Joseph Gillow's 'Bibliographical Dictionary of English Catholics' in five volumes: from A to P the work is fairly exhaustive; from R to Z it is practically useless, except for a few lists of works of particular writers. The second work referred to is Foley's 'Records of the English Province of the Society of Jesus', which incidentally deals with the whole body of Catholics as well as the Jesuits themselves. In recent years most of the other orders, Benedictines, Dominicans, Franciscans, Carmelites, and various bodies of Nuns, have published lists of their members, obituaries, and records which abound in genealogical as well as historical matter. College lists, and in some cases annals, for Douay, Rome, Lisbon, and Paris have been published, but those for Valladolid, though in existence, have not yet been printed. Biographies for this period are rare, and those which were contemporary in character are frequently brief. The history of English Catholics in the seventeenth century as a whole yet remains to be written.

(*a*) GENERAL HISTORIES

1754. The church history of England from . . . 1500 to . . . 1688. By C. Dodd. 3 vols. fol. Brussels 1737–42. Later ed. 5 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1839–43. Ed. by M. A. Tierney.

The ed. of 1839–43 has valuable additions and notes. Vol. v, 1603–25, has appendix of documents. For bibliographical note see Gillow v. 546; and for the MSS. collected for Tierney's ed. now in the custody of the Bishop of Southwark, see Hist. MSS. Comm., 3rd Rep., p. 233.

1755. Historical memoirs respecting the English, Irish and Scottish Catholics from the Reformation. By C. Butler. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1819–21.

1st ed. 'In two volumes'—1819. Vols. iii and iv were issued as Additions to the historical memoirs in 1821. 3rd ed. With further additions. 4 vols. Lond. 1822.

1756. A history of the Church in England, from the earliest period to the re-establishment of the hierarchy in 1850. By T. Flanagan. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1857.

1757. The Episcopal succession in England, Scotland and Ireland, A. D. 1400–1875. With appointments to monasteries and extracts from consistorial acts taken from MSS. in public and private libraries in Rome, Florence, Bologna, Ravenna, and Paris. By W. M. Brady. 3 vols. 8vo. Rome. 1876–7.

Important. Ireland, vol. ii. Vol. iii was reissued separately under title Annals of the Catholic Hierarchy in England and Scotland, A. D. 1585–1876, with Dissertation on Anglican Orders. Rome. 1877; Lond. 1883.

1758. A literary and biographical history or bibliographical dictionary of the English Catholics from the breach with Rome in 1534 to the present day. By J. Gillow. 5 vols. 8vo. Lond. and N.Y. *c.* 1885–1902.

Vol. i, A–C; ii, D–Grad; iii, Grah–Kem; iv, Kem–Met; v, Mey–Zoo. Valuable though incomplete. Gives lists of writings of each Catholic. Fairly complete down to end of P. The rest was massacred because publishers refused an extra volume.

1759. Clemens VIII und Jakob I von England. By A. O. Meyer. 1 vol. 4to. Rome. 1904.

Cf. his: Charles I and Rome. Amer. Hist. Rev. xix. 1913.

(*b*) SOCIETIES, EXCLUDING JESUITS

1760. Notices of the English colleges and convents established on the continent after the dissolution of religious houses in England. By E. Petre. Ed. by F. C. Husenbeth. 1 vol. 4to. Norwich. 1849.

A convenient summary.

1761. Chronological notes, containing the rise, growth and present state of the English congregation of the Order of St. Benedict drawn from the archives of the houses of the said congregation at Douay in Flanders, Dieulwart in Lorraine, Paris in France, and Lambspring in Germany, where are preserved the Authentic Acts and original deeds &c. An. 1709. By B. Weldon. Ed. at St. Gregory's Priory, Downside. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1881.

History of Eng. Benedictines in 17th century. Lists of monks and obituaries.

1762. Necrology of the English congregation of the order of St. Benedict from 1600 to 1883. By T. B. Snow. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1883. Later eds. 1 vol. 8vo. Privately printed 1913. Ed. by H. N. Birt.

Intro. Chronological lists of Monks, Laybrothers, and Nuns. The second edition has a new title: 'Obit book of the English Benedictines from 1600 to 1912, being the Necrology of the English congregation of the order of Benedict from 1600 to 1883. Compiled by Abbot Snow.'

1763. The Franciscans in England, 1600–1850, being an authentic account of the second English province of Friars Minor. By Father Thaddeus. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1898. Port.

Includes valuable citations from contemporary accounts. List of Friars is now largely superseded by the official lists published by Catholic Record Society, vol. xxiv.

1764. The English black monks of St. Benedict. By E. L. Taunton. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1898.

1765. La conservation providentielle du Catholicisme en Angleterre ou histoire du Collège Anglais, Douai (1563–78), Reims (1578–93), Douai (1593–1793). By A. Haudecoeur, Curé de Pouillon. Reims. 1898.

The only outline of the entire history of the College, 1568–1793. English names frequently misprinted.

1766. Carmel in England: a history of the English mission of the Discalced Carmelites 1615 to 1849, drawn from documents preserved in the archives of the Order. By B. Zimmerman. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1899.

Full for 17th century—less material for 18th. Throws much light on general state of English Catholics.

1767. Historical account of Lisbon College. With a register compiled by J. Gillow. By J. Kirk. Ed. by W. Croft. 1 vol. 8vo. Barnet. 1902. Several ports.

The Register is indispensable for 17th-century Lisbonian priests.

1768. Memoir of Edmund Mathew, alias Poins at St. Omers College, 1667. Ed. by J. H. Pollen. Catholic Record Soc. Misc. iii. 1906.

'Perhaps the earliest English account of a Catholic boy of his years which we possess.' Preface.

1769. Notices sur les établissements religieux Anglais, Ecossais et Irlandais fondés à Paris avant la Révolution. In 'Mémoires de la Société de l'Histoire de Paris et de l'Ile de France', vols. xxxvii [1910] and xxxix [1912]. By G. Daumet. 2 vols. 4to. Paris. 1910–12.

Contains information nowhere else available.

1770. The Douay College diaries, third, fourth, and fifth, 1598–1654. Ed. by E. H. Burton and T. L. Williams. Catholic Record Soc. x, xi. 2 vols. 8vo. 1911. Illus.

Text in Latin: a summary in English is appended to each vol. Vol. i goes down to 1637, vol. ii to 1654.

1771. The English Catholic refugees on the continent, 1558–1795. Vol. i. The English colleges and convents in the Catholic Low Countries. By P. Guilday. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1914.

1772. The register book of St. Gregory's Seminary at Paris, 1667–1786. Ed. by E. H. Burton. Catholic Record Soc. Misc. xi. 1917.

(*c*) JESUITS

1773. Historia provinciae anglicanae societatis Iesu [1580–1635]. By H. More. 1 vol. fol. [Saint-Omer] 1660.

In Latin: valuable.

1774. Collections towards illustrating the biography of Scotch, English and Irish members, S[ocietatis] J[esu]. By G. Oliver. 1 vol. 8vo. Exeter. 1838.

For other works illustrating the history of the Catholics in the west of England see T. N. Brushfield's The bibliography of the Rev. George Oliver [8vo. s.l. *c.* 1886], repr. from Trans. Devonshire Association for the advancement of science, literature, and art, 1885.

1775. The discovery of the Jesuits' College at Clerkenwell in March 1627–8. Ed. by J. G. Nichols. Camd. Soc. Misc. ii. 1853.

Cf. Camd. Soc. Misc. iv for a supplementary note.

1776. Records of the English province of the Society of Jesus. Historic facts illustrative of the labours and sufferings of its members in the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries. By H. Foley. 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1875–80. Illus. Later ed. 7 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1882.

Collections from printed and MS. sources, 'arranged . . . in order of time and according to the ancient divisions of the English province into districts'. Vol. vi of 1st ed. contains the diary of the English college at Rome (1579–1773) and the pilgrim book of the ancient English hospice attached to the college (1580–1656). Valuable.

1777. The history of the Jesuits in England 1580–1773. By E. L. Taunton. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1901. Illus.

Not reliable.

(*d*) NUNS

1778. The chronicle of the English Augustinian canonesses regular of the Lateran at St. Monica's Louvain (now at St. Augustine's Priory, Newton Abbot, Devon). Ed. by A. Hamilton. 2 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1904. Several Ports.

Much genealogical information and several excellent pedigrees. Vol. i, 1548–1625; vol. ii, 1626–44.

1779. Abbess Neville's annals of five communities of English Benedictine nuns in Flanders, 1598–1687. Contributed by the Lady Abbess of St. Scholastica's Abbey, Teignmouth. By M. Neville. Ed. by M. J. Rumsey. Catholic Record Soc. Misc. v. 1909.

1780. The diary of the 'Blue nuns' or order of the immaculate conception of our Lady at Paris 1658–1810. Ed. by J. Gillow and R. Trappes-Lomax. 1 vol. 8vo. Catholic Record Soc. viii. Lond. 1910.

1781. Registers of the English Poor Clare nuns at Gravelines, with notes of foundations at Aire, Dunkirk, and Rouen, 1608–1837. Ed. by W. M. Hunnybun and J. Gillow. Catholic Record Soc. Misc. ix. 1914.

1782. Records of the English canonesses of the Holy Sepulchre at Liège, now at New Hall, Essex, 1652–1793. Ed. by A. J. Kendal and R. Trappes-Lomax. Catholic Record Soc. Misc. x. 1915. Illus.

1783. Obituary notices of the English Benedictine nuns of Ghent in Flanders, and at Preston, Lancashire, 1627–1811. Ed. by A. L. Ward. Catholic Record Soc. Misc. xi. Lond. 1917.

1784. The English Franciscan nuns, 1619–1821, and the Friars Minor of the same province, 1618–1761. Ed. by R. Trappes-Lomax. Catholic Record Soc. xxiv. 1922.

(*e*) MARTYROLOGY AND PERSECUTION

1785. Histoire de la persécution présente des Catholiques en Angleterre. By F. de Marsys. 3 pts. 4to. Paris. 1646.

1786. Draconica : or an abstract of all the penal laws touching matters of religion, and the several oaths and tests thereby enjoyned. . . . By H. Care. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1689.

Advocates abrogation of the penal laws.

1787. Memoirs of missionary priests and other Catholics of both sexes that have suffered death in England on religious accounts, from the year 1577 to 1684, carefully collected from the accounts of eye-witnesses. . . . By R. Challoner. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1741–2. Later eds. 2 vols. 8vo. Manchester. 1803. 2 in 1 vol. 4to. Edin. and Lond. 1878. Illus. Preface by T. Graves Law. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1924. Ed. by J. H. Pollen.

Vol. i, 1577–1603 ; ii, 1603–84[–5]. Particulars of various editions in Burton's ' Life and times of Bishop Challoner ', ii. 329–30 ; and chap. x (vol. i, 160 *seq.*) on this work, its sources and later influence. Valuable.

1788. A guide to the laws of England affecting Roman Catholics. By T. C. Anstey. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1842.

Includes the 17th-century laws—classified and digested. Cf. The history of the penal laws enacted against Roman Catholics. By R. R. Madden. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1847.

1789. A calendar of the English [Catholic] martyrs of the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries. Ed. by T. G. Law. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1876.

For a complete list of contemporary martyrologies see J. H. Pollen in Cath. Rec. Soc. v. 1–7. Other useful lists are Henry Foley's Alphabetical catalogue of members of the English province, S.J. who assumed aliases or by-names, together with the said aliases [8vo. Manresa Press, 1875] ; and W. Gumbley's Provincial priors and vicars of the English Dominicans, 1221–1916, Eng. Hist. Rev. xxxiii. 1918.

1790. Penal laws and Test Act. By Sir G. F. Duckett. 2 vols. 8vo. 1882–3.

Pr. from Bodl. Lib. MS. Rawl. A. 139A : contains the replies sent by deputy lieutenants and others to the three questions James II propounded about the repeal of the Test Act, &c.

1791. Faithful unto death. An account of the sufferings of the English Franciscans during the 16th and 17th centuries, from contemporary records. By J. M. Stone. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1892.

1792. A Benedictine martyr in England. By B. Camm. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1897.

The life of John Roberts, executed in 1610.

1793. The life and martyrdom of Mr. Maxfield, 1616. With portrait and facsimile letter of the martyr. Ed. by J. H. Pollen. Catholic Record Soc. Misc. iii. Lond. 1906.

1794. A list of convicted recusants in the reign of King Charles II. Ed. by J. Gillow and J. S. Hansom. Catholic Record Soc. Misc. v. 1909.

Repr. from Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 20739.

1795. Tower bills 1585–1681, with gatehouse certificates 1592–1603. Ed. by J. H. Pollen. Catholic Record Soc. Misc. iv. 1907.

From P.R.O. Exch. of Receipt, Misc. bundle 342.

1796. A narrative of the martyrdom of the Ven. Thomas Holland, S.J. 1642. Ed. by E. R. James. Catholic Record Soc. Misc. viii. 1913.

A repr. with translation of a Portuguese pamphlet, publ. at Lisbon in 1643—Relacão da Ditosa morte do Padre Thomas Hollanda . . . Escrivoa hũ Inglez Catholico que se achou presente.

1797. A century of persecution under Tudor and Stuart sovereigns from contemporary records. By St. G. K. Hyland. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1920.

Has information about Catholics under James I and Charles I from the Loseley MSS.

(*f*) GUNPOWDER PLOT

1798. A true and perfect relation of the whole proceedings against the late most barbarous traitors. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1606.

The official account.

1799. A true and perfect relation of the whole proceedings against . . . Garnet, a Jesuite, and his confederats. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1606.

Publ. by authority and answered in Apologia pro Henrico Garneto ad actionem proditoriam E. Coqui Andreae Eudaemon Joannis Cydonii [i. e. the Jesuit L'Heureux] [12mo. Cologne, 1610], to answer which Robert Abbot was commissioned, and wrote Antilogia adversus apologiam Andreae Eudaemon Joannis [1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1613]. This produced a rejoinder Eudaemon-Joannes : Responsio . . . ad antilogiam [1 vol. 8vo. s.l. 1615].

1800. The tryal and execution of Father H. Garnet collected by R. W. Printed in Latin in 1616 . . . and thence translated. Fol. Lond. 1679.

1801. A narrative of the Gunpowder Plot. By D. Jardine. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1857.

Cf. The identification of the writer of the anonymous letter to Lord Monteagle in 1605 [4to. Lond. 1916, with facsimiles].

1802. The condition of Catholics under James I. Father Gerard's Narrative of the Gunpowder Plot. Ed. by J. Morris. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1871. Later eds. 1872 and 1881.

Life of Fr. Gerard, S.J., consisting mainly of extracts from his autobiography (cclxiii pp.), followed by his narrative of the Gunpowder Plot.

1803. The life of Father John Gerard of the Society of Jesus. By J. Morris, S.J. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1881.

Though described as a third edition of 'The Condition of Catholics under James I' it is so re-written and enlarged that it became a new book and has a new title.

1804. The life of a conspirator; being a biography of Sir Everard Digby, by one of his descendants. By T. Longueville. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1895. Illus.

1805. What was the Gunpowder Plot? The traditional story tested by original evidence. By J. Gerard. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1897. Illus.

An unsuccessful attempt to prove the Plot to be chiefly a fiction made up by Salisbury. Answered by S. R. Gardiner (1806), to whose work a rejoinder appeared in The Month. No. 399. Cf. Eng. Hist. Rev. xii. 1897, pp. 791–5.

1806. What Gunpowder Plot was. By S. R. Gardiner. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1897.

A reply to the above. Ch. I has a valuable discussion on the nature of historical evidence.

1807. Contributions towards a Life of Father Henry Garnet, S.J. By J. Gerard. 8vo. Lond. 1898.

(*g*) POPISH PLOT

1808. Mr. Langhorn's memoires, with some meditations and devotions of his, during his imprisonment, as also his petition to his majesty and his speech at his execution. 1 vol. fol. s.l. 1679.

1809. The compendium, or a short view of the late tryals in relation to the present plot against his majesty and government, with the speeches of those that have been executed. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1679.

1810. A true narrative of the horrid plot and conspiracy . . . against . . . his sacred majesty the government and the Protestant religion. By T. Oates. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1679.

Pr. by order of Parliament. Cf. A vindication of the Inglish Catholiks from the pretended conspiracy against the life and government of his sacred majesty discovering the chief falsities & contradictions in the narrative of Titus Oates [1 vol. sm. 4to. Antwerp. 1680].

1811. A collection of letters and other writings relating to the horrid Popish Plot. Printed from the originals in the hands of Sir George Treby, chairman of the committee of secrecy of the . . . house of commons. Published by order. 2 pts. sm. 4to. Lond. 1681.

Important. Cf. Hist. MSS. Comm., Fitzherbert MSS., 1893.

1812. The history of Popish—Sham—Plots from the reign of Queen Elizabeth to this present time. Particularly of the present Popish plot. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1682.

1813. A brief history of the times, &c. in a preface to the third volume of Observators. By R. L'Estrange. 3 parts. 8vo. Lond. 1687–8.

A Tory history of the Popish Plot.

1814. The Popish Plot. By J. Pollock. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1903. Bibl.

Deals with the designs of the Roman Catholics, the death of Sir Edmund Berry Godfrey, the politics of the plot and trials for treason. The appendices contain illustrative matter. An ingenious but not wholly convincing work, reviewed by A. Lang [in A. Valet's Tragedy] and by J. Gerard [The Popish Plot and its newest historian, 1903].

1815. Who killed Sir Edmund Berry Godfrey? By A. Marks. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1905.

Argues that Godfrey committed suicide. Reviewed by J. Pollock in the Law Quarterly Review, Oct. 1906, to whom the author replied in The Month, Jan. 1907.

(*h*) MISCELLANEOUS

(1) Sources

1816. A catalogue of the collection of tracts for and against Popery (published in or about the reign of James II) in the Manchester Library founded by Humphrey Chetham, in which is incorporated . . . Peck's list of the tracts in that controversy. Ed. by T. Jones. 2 vols. Chetham Soc. 1859–65.

Francis Peck's list is entitled A complete catalogue of all the discourses written, both for and against Popery, in the time of King James II. 4to. Lond. 1735. These two vols. have many bibliographical notes.

1817. A supplication to the kings most excellent maiestie. Anon. 1 vol. sm. 4to. s.l. 1604.

A Catholic plea for toleration.

1818. An ansuuere to the fifth part of reportes lately set forth by Syr Edward Cooke knight . . . Imprinted wuith licence, Anno Domini 1606. By a Catholicke Deuyne [R. Parsons]. 1 vol. sm. 4to. s.l. 1606.

A useful summary of the historical argument of the Roman Catholic controversialist at the beginning of the 17th century, with some special references to Garnet's case.

1819. Mr. George Blackwel, (made by Pope Clement 8. Archpriest of England) his answeres upon sundry his examinations: together with his approbation and taking of the oath of allegeance: and his letter written to his assistants . . . 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1607.

Cf. a large examination taken at Lambeth . . . of M. George Blackwell . . . upon occasion of a certain answere of his . . . to a letter . . . from Cardinall Bellarmine. sm. 4to. Lond. 1607.

1820. The Popes brief or Romes inquiry after the death of their Catholiques here in England during these times of warre . . . with a catalogue of the vicars generall and archdeacons. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1643.

A parliamentary pamphlet.

1821. The popish royall favourite or a full discovery of his majesties extraordinary favours to . . . Papists, priests, Jesuits . . . manifested by sundry letters of grace, warrants. Ed. by W. Prynne. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1643.

Valuable: publ. by order of parliament.

1822. Certamen seraphicum provinciae Anglaie pro sancta Dei ecclesia in quo breviter declaratur, quomodo FF. Minores Angli calamo et sanguine pro fide Christi sanctaque ejus ecclesia certarunt. By R. Mason. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Douay. 1649. 5 ports. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Quaracchi. 1885.

The larger part of the book relates to the first half of the 17th century. The 1885

edition was probably edited by the late Father D. Fleming. The five portraits were reproduced in 'The Franciscans in England' by Thaddeus.

1823. Mutatus polemo. The horrible stratagems of the Jesuits . . . during the civil wars. By A. B. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1650.

1824. The catholique apology. By Roger Palmer, Earl of Castlemaine. 3rd ed. 1 vol. 12mo. s.l. 1674.

A reasoned defence: contains a list of Catholics who died or suffered for the royalist cause during the civil wars.

1825. An abstract of the transactions relating to the English secular clergy. By J. Sergeant. 1 vol. 16mo. Lond. 1706. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1853. Ed. by W. Turnbull.

2nd ed. is styled An account of the chapter erected by William, titular Bishop of Chalcedon and Ordinary of England and Scotland. 'This most valuable little work.' Gillow.

1826. The memoirs of Gregorio Panzani—giving an account of his agencies in England in . . . 1634, 1635, 1636. By J. Berington. 1 vol. 8vo. Birmingham. 1793.

Introduction gives account of fortunes of Roman Catholics in England from 1558. Supplement carries it to 1793. Transcript in Brit. Mus. Add. MSS. 15389. Cf. Hist. MSS. Comm., 3rd Rep., pp. 234–6; and The Pope's nuntioes or the negotiation of Seignior Panzani, Seignior Con [1634–6], [sm. 4to. Lond. 1643].

1827. Memoirs of the mission in England of the capuchin friars of the province of Paris from the year 1630 to 1669. By C. de Gamaches.

Trans. The court and times of Charles I, vol. ii (120). The French text was ed. by Apollinaire de Valence as Mémoires de la mission &c. 1 vol. 8vo. Paris. 1881. See Bourgeois and André (625), ii. 57–8, for criticism.

1828. List of Roman Catholics in the county of York [in 1604]. Ed. by E. Peacock. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1872.

From Bodl. Libr.

1829. The Tyldesley diary. Personal records of Thomas Tyldesley . . . during the years 1712–13–14. Ed. by J. Gillow and A. Hewitson. 1 vol. 4to. Preston. 1873. Illus.

The diary of a Lancashire Roman Catholic.

1830. Crosby records. A cavalier's note book being notes, anecdotes & observations of William Blundell . . . captain of dragoons under Maj.-Gen. Sir Thos. Tildesley in the Royalist army of 1642. By W. Blundell. Ed. T. E. Gibson. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1880.

This and the following two items supply a valuable picture of the fortunes of a Lancashire Catholic family through four generations. (1) Crosby records: a chapter of Lancashire recusancy, containing a relation of troubles and persecutions sustained by William Blundell of Crosby Hall [1560–1638] and an account of an ancient burial ground for recusants, called the Harkirke. Chetham Soc. 1887. Ed. by T. E. Gibson. (2) Crosby records: Blundell's diary, comprising selections from the diary of Nicholas Blundell from 1702 to 1728. Ed. by T. E. Gibson. 1 vol. 4to. Liverpool 1895.

1831. Diario del viaggio fatto in Inghilterra nel 1638 dal Nunzio Pontificio [Carlo] Rossetti. Scelta di curiosita letterarie. No. 212. 8vo. Bologna. 1885.

1832. The note-book of John Southcote from 1623 to 1637. Ed. by J. H. Pollen. Catholic Record Soc. Misc. i. 1905.

Brief but interesting. MS. in the possession of the Bishop of Southwark, amongst the Tierney MSS.

1833. The Huddleston obituaries. By J. Huddlestone. Ed. by J. Gillow. Catholic Record Soc. Misc. i. 1905.

Obituaries of Catholics dying chiefly *c.* 1639–63.

1834. Records relating to Catholicism in the South Wales Marches, 17th and 18th centuries. Ed. by J. H. Matthews. Catholic Record Soc. Misc. i. 1906.

Repr. of Domestic S.P., James I, xiv, nn. 52, 53 (1605), and Recusant Papers, 1688–1717, Monmouthshire and Herefordshire, P.R.O.

1835. Bedingfeld papers. Ed. by J. H. Pollen. Catholic Record Soc. Misc. vi. 1909. Illus.

Selected from MSS. at Oxburgh Hall to illustrate the life of a Catholic family during the penal times. The diary of Thomas Marwood (1699–1703) gives interesting details of English Catholics living abroad.

1836. The archpriest controversy. Ed. by R. Stanfield. Catholic Record Soc. Misc. xii. 1921.

Covers 1621–33.

(2) Later Works.

1837. The state and behaviour of English Catholics from the Reformation to the year 1781, with a view of their present number, wealth, character, &c. By J. Berington. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1780. Later ed. 2 vols. sm. 4to. Lond. 1781.

Outline of 17th century. Fuller for 18th century.

1838. The life of Philip Thomas Howard, cardinal of Norfolk, grand almoner to Catherine of Braganza. By C. F. R. Palmer. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1867.

1839. The life of Mary Ward [1585–1645]. By M. C. E. Chambers. Ed. by H. J. Coleridge. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1882–5. Illus.

Other lives by M. Salome [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1901] and F. A. Gasquet [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1909].

1840. The condition of English Catholics under Charles II. By the Comtesse R. de Courson. Translated and amplified from original sources. Ed. by Mrs. R. Raymond-Barker. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1899.

1841. Catholic London missions from the Reformation to the year 1850. By J. H. Harting. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1903. Ports.

Much curious and valuable information—especially about Catholic Chapels Royal and Embassy Chapels. But contains many inaccuracies.

1842. A history of the post-reformation Catholic missions in Oxfordshire. By Mrs. Bryan Stapleton. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1906.

Arranged topographically.

1843. Biographies of English Catholics in the eighteenth century. Ed. by J. Kirk, J. H. Pollen, and E. H. Burton. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1909. 6 ports.

As in title; but with many late 17th-century worthies.

V. ECONOMIC HISTORY

1. Industry and Commerce.
   (*a*) Bibliographies and Sources. (*b*) Later Works.
2. Banking and Finance.
   (*a*) Sources. (*b*) Later Works.
3. Poor Law.
   (*a*) Sources. (*b*) Later Works.
4. General Agriculture.
   (*a*) Bibliographies and Sources. (*b*) Later Works.
5. Horses, Cattle, and Sheep.
   (*a*) Sources.
6. Enclosures.
   (*a*) Sources. (*b*) Later Works.
7. Draining.
   (*a*) Sources. (*b*) Later Works.

THE only survey of the whole field is Cunningham (1905), but there are admirable studies of special subjects, such as Scott, Daniels, Heaton, and Hamilton (1928, 1933, 1934, 1936), whose bibliographies are all important. The articles in Palgrave (1847) vary in value, but usually indicate the main authorities; the best guide to the sources is still McCulloch (1844), whose reprints of tracts are indispensable. Many other economic treatises are in collections of pamphlets, especially in the Harleian miscellany (87). The economic literature dealing with trade is concerned with the dominance and decline of mercantilism, maritime expansion and the foundation of new trading stations, plantations or colonies, and foreign rivalry, particularly Dutch. Many works are general and mainly descriptive, showing the nature of various foreign trades, and dealing with the commodities exported and imported, foreign currencies and the exchange. To this class belong the treatises and pamphlets of Malynes, Misselden, Lewis Roberts, Robinson, Fortrey, Yarranton, Justice, and Charles King. In the second half of the century the implications of mercantilism were being tested, and there is another group of writers whose works, while also general, are less descriptive, and aim at seeking general tendencies of foreign trade. Within this category may be placed Mun, Child, Roger Coke, Barbon, Sir Dudley North, and Charles Davenant. It has only been possible to indicate the chief authorities on special aspects of overseas trade where either a bibliography or references will show the sources of data on that special subject. In certain cases where such authority is not available, a selection from the contemporary sources is given. Industrial conditions in England attracted less notice, but can be studied in Unwin (1916, 1920) and Clark (1932). Banking is adequately treated by Thorold Rogers, Andreades, and others, but there is no satisfactory account of taxation for the whole period, though Dowell is useful. Gardiner (219, 220) supplies valuable notices, but no connected account of finance in the first half of the century exists. From 1660–89 Shaw's (1958) prefaces are indispensable;

Macaulay (204) is excellent for the reign of William III; and Leadam (1975) is a good outline for that of Anne. As regards the poor, contemporaries are usually more interested in theoretical remedies than in actual conditions: to their theories Eden (1991) is a useful guide. There are sound modern studies by Nicholls (1992) and Leonard (1994).

Agriculture is the subject of a separate preface, but a number of sources in the subsection, industry and commerce, are important, especially Houghton (1870).

¶ 1. INDUSTRY AND COMMERCE

(*a*) BIBLIOGRAPHIES AND SOURCES

1844. The literature of political economy. By J. R. McCulloch. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1845.

A valuable bibliography, with extracts and descriptive notes.

1845. Two select bibliographies. I. A classified list of works relating to the study of English palaeography and diplomatic. II. A classified list of works relating to English manorial and agrarian history . . . to . . . 1660. By M. F. Moore. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1912.

1846. A select bibliography for the study, sources and literature of English mediaeval economic history. Ed. by H. Hall. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1914.

Many items contain material for modern as well as mediaeval times.

1847. Dictionary of political economy. Ed. by Sir R. H. I. Palgrave. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1891–9. Later eds. 1908–15, 1925–6.

The articles and biographies contain short bibliographies.

1848. A treatise of commerce, wherein are shewed the commodies arising by a wel ordered. . . . trade such as that of Merchantes Adventurers is proved to bee. By J. Wheeler. 1 vol. 4to. Middleburgh. 1601. Later ed. Lond. 1601.

A short history of the Merchants Adventurers and their methods and operations at home and abroad. Wheeler defends the Company against the Hanseatic Merchants and others.

1849. The replie, or second apologie. That is to say, an annswer to a confused treatise of publicke commerce, printed at Midlebourghe and London in favour of the private Society of Merchants Adventurers. By T. Milles. Ed. by I. Roberts. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1604.

1850. A declaration of the estate of clothing now used within this realme of England. By J. May. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1613.

Deals with the growth and present condition of the wool trade; its abuses and how to remedy them.

1851. A discourse consisting of motives for enlargement and freedome of trade . . . engrossed by a company of private men who stile themselves Merchant Adventurers. 1645.

In Brit. Mus. [712g. 16 (2) and 1102. h. 1 (3).] For other attacks see Cat. of Thomason Tracts, i. 417, 500.

1852. Declaration from the poor oppressed people of England, directed to all that call themselves or are called lords of manors. 1 vol. 4to. [Lond.] 1649.

Brit. Mus. 1027, i. 16 (3). Against the cutting down of timber on commons.

1853. Englands grievance discovered in relation to the coal trade; with a map of the river of Tine and situation of the town and corporation of Newcastle. By R. Gardiner. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1655. Plates. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Newcastle. 1796. Plates.

Cf. M. A. Richardson's Reprints of old tracts, vol. iii: ibid., vol. vii, repr. The compleat collier or the whole art of sinking, getting and working coal-mines as is now used in the northern parts, by J. C. [Lond. 1708].

1854. The golden fleece. By W. S. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1656.

Describes the several branches of the wool trade and officers connected therewith.

1855. Reasons offered by the Merchant Adventurers of England and Eastland Merchants residing at Hull for the preservation of their societies and regulations as being reasonable, just and necessary to the liberal and profitable vent of our native manufactures in the forreign parts. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1661.

1856. The trade and fishing of Britain displayed. By J. Smith. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1661.

1857. An essay for recovery of trade, viz. i. for regulating the manufacture of wool. ii. against the corruptions practised upon Tin and Lead. iii. for the advancement of Fishing and Plantations. By W. Smith. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1661.

1858. Englands Interest and improvement consisting in the increase of the store and trade of this kingdom. By S. Fortrey. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1663. Later eds. Lond. 1713, and 1744 (4th ed.).

Also repr. by McCulloch (1883), and by J. H. Hollander, Baltimore, 1907.

1859. England's treasure by forraign trade. By T. Mun. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1664.

Probably written 1635–40: a classic. Repr. by McCulloch (1883) and ed. Sir W. J. Ashley. 8vo. N.Y. 1895.

1860. Discourse upon trade. By J. Child. 8vo. Lond. 1668. Later ed. 1690.

The 1690 ed. was published with additions under the title 'The new discourse of trade'.

1861. England's interest by trade asserted, wherein is discovered that many hundred thousand pounds might be gained to the king and kingdom by the improvement of the product thereof, more particularly by wool and the evil consequences of its exportation unmanufactured. By W. Carter. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1669.

Cf. England's interest asserted in the improvement of its native commodities and more especially the manufacture of wool [1669].

1862. Discourse of trade. By R. Coke. 2 pts. in 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1670.

One of many economic tracts by Coke.

1863. Fodinae regales: or the history, laws and places of the chief mines and mineral works in England, Wales. By Sir J. Pettus. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1670. Plates.

1864. Reasons of the increase of the Dutch trade wherein is demonstrated from what causes the Dutch govern and manage trade better than the English; whereby they have so far improved their trade above the English. By R. Coke. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1671.

1865. A treatise wherein is demonstrated that the church and state of England are in equal danger with the trade of it. By R. Coke. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1671.

A close inquiry into current trade conditions.

1866. A proposal for the advancement of trade upon such principles as must necessarily enforce it. By R. Murray. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1676.

He also wrote other economic tracts, of which a list will be found in the Dict. Nat. Biog.

1867. England's improvement by sea and land. By A. Yarranton. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1677–81. Maps. Plates.

1868. Britannia languens; or, a discourse of trade, shewing that the present management of trade in England is the true reason of the decay of our manufactures and the late great fall of land-rents . . . Wherein is demonstrated that the East-India Company, as now managed, has nearly destroyed our trade with these parts, as well as with Turkey. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1680 and 1689.

Repr. by McCulloch (1890).

1869. Certain considerations relating to the Royal African Company of England. s.l. 1680.

Brit. Mus. 712. f. 19. (1). There is also a volume of tracts relating to the African trade, Brit. Mus. 8223. 1. 4.

1870. A collection of letters for the improvement of husbandry and trade. By J. Houghton. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1681–3.

Houghton also started a weekly paper, A collection for improvement of husbandry and trade, 1691–1703, of which the leading articles were repr. by R. Bradley [4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1727–8], and the stock and share list is repr. in Scott, Joint stock companies, vol. i. There is an account of the paper in Rogers (1967).

1871. The compleat miner; or a collection of the laws, liberties, ancient customs . . . of the several mines and miners in the counties of Derby, Gloucester and Somerset. Ed. by T. Houghton. 3 pts. 12mo. Lond. 1688.

Pt. i is a duplicate of Rara avis in terris, or the compleat miner [1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1681]. Cf. The compleat miner . . . with the liberties, laws and customs of lead mines within the wapentake of Wirksworth in Derbyshire, repr. in A collection of scarce and valuable treatises upon metals, mines and minerals, 1740.

1872. Reasons humbly offered by the governor assistants and fellowship of Eastland Merchants against giving a general liberty to all persons whatsoever to export the English woollen manufacture whither they please. By N. Tench. 1 vol. Lond. 1689.

Brit. Mus. 712. 8. 16. (25).

1873. Discourse of trade. By N. B[arbon]. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1690. Later ed. Baltimore. 1905. Ed. by J. H. Hollander.

1874. Discourses upon trade, principally directed to the cases of the interest, coynage, clipping, increase of money. By Sir D. North. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1691. Later ed. Baltimore. 1907. Ed. by J. H. Hollander.

1875. Essays on trade and navigation, in five parts. The first part. By Sir F. Brewster. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1695.

1876. An essay upon the probable methods of making a people gainers in the ballance of trade. By C. Davenant. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1699.

1877. A discovery of indirect practices in the coal trade. . . . To which are added some proposals for the improvement of trade and navigation in general and of the colliery-trade to Newcastle in particular. By C. Povey. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1700.

1878. Unhappiness of England as to its trade by sea and land truly stated. By C. Povey. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1701.

1879. Proposals and reasons for constituting a council of trade. 1 vol. 8vo. Edinburgh. 1701.

1880. A general discourse of commerce. By A. Justice. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1707.

Deals mainly with the foreign exchanges.

1881. Reflections upon the constitution and management of the trade to Africa through the whole course and progress thereof, from the beginning of the last century to this time. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1709.

1882. A survey of trade in four parts. I. The great advantages of trade . . . II. The marks of a beneficial trade . . . III. The great advantages of our colonies and plantations to Great Britain . . . IV. Some considerations on the disadvantages our trade at present labours under. By W. Wood. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1718.

1883. The British merchant or commerce preserv'd. By C. King. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1721.

The Earl of Sunderland, when he was First Lord of the Treasury, ordered a copy of this work to be sent to every parliamentary borough for the use of the inhabitants.

1884. The laws and customs of the stannaries in Cornwall and Devon. Ed. by T. Pearce. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1725.

1885. A Plan of the English commerce, being a complete prospect of the trade of this nation, as well the home trade as the foreign. By D. Defoe. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1728. Later ed. 1730.

1886. Chronicon rusticum-commerciale, or memoirs of wool. By J. Smith. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1747, and 4to. 1757.

In this collection a number of papers relating to the woollen trade in the 17th century are printed.

1887. Observations touching trade and commerce with the Hollander, and other nations. By Sir W. Raleigh.

In Raleigh's Miscellaneous works 1751, repr. in Select collection of scarce and valuable tracts on commerce, ed. J. R. McCulloch, London, 1859. A comparison of English trade with that of Holland and suggestions for advancing the former.

1888. The political and commercial works of . . . Charles D'Avenant relating to the trade and revenue of England . . . Collected and revised . . . [with] a copious index. Ed. by Sir C. Whitworth. 5 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1771.

Vol. i. contains : An essay upon ways and means ; An essay on the East India trade ; Discourses on the public revenues and on the trade of England in two parts [first on credit, public revenue and debts, second on foreign trade]. Vol. ii : Discourses continued. Part ii [on the plantation and East India trade] ; An essay upon the probable methods of making a people gainers in the balance of trade. Vol. iii : A discourse upon grants and resumptions [of royal lands and especially of Irish forfeitures] ; An essay upon the balance of power ; An essay upon the right of making war, peace and alliances. Vol. iv : An essay upon universal monarchy ; The true picture of a modern Whig ; Essays upon peace at home and war abroad. Vol. v : Essays upon peace contd. ; Reflections upon the constitution and management of the trade to Africa.

1889. A select collection of scarce and valuable economical tracts. Ed. by J. R. McCulloch. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1859.

Repr. An apology for the builder : or a discourse shewing the cause and effects of the increase of building [1685] ; Defoe's Giving alms no charity and employing the poor a grievance to the nation [1704].

1890. A select collection of scarce and valuable tracts on commerce. By J. R. McCulloch. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1859.

Items separately noticed.

1891. The laws of the Mercers Company of Lichfield [1624]. Trans. Royal Hist. Soc., N.S. vii. 1893. Ed. by W. H. Russell.

'Typical of the ordinances . . . made for industrial regulation.' Intro. by W. Cunningham.

1892. Extracts from the records of the Merchant Adventurers of Newcastle-upon-Tyne. Ed. by J. W. Boyle and F. W. Denby. 2 vols. Surtees Soc. Durham. 1895–9.

Cf. The York Mercers and Merchant Adventurers, 1356-1917. Ed. by M. Sellers. Surtees Soc. 1918.

1893. The economic writings of Sir William Petty, together with the Observations upon the bills of mortality more probably by Captain John Graunt. Ed. by C. H. Hull. 2 vols. 8vo. Camb. 1899. Bibl.

Among the reprints are : A treatise of taxes and contributions [1662] ; The political anatomy of Ireland . . . to which is added verbum sapienti or an account of the wealth and expences of England [1691] ; Political arithmetick or a discourse concerning the extent and value of lands, people, buildings, husbandry &c. . . . of Great Britain [1690] ; Natural and political observations . . . upon the bills of mortality [1662] ; Quantulumcunque concerning money [1682] ; A treatise of Ireland, 1687.

1894. The acts and ordinances of the Eastland Company. Ed. by M. Sellars. 1 vol. 4to. Royal Hist. Soc. 1906.

1895. Select charters of trading companies, A. D. 1530–1707. Ed. by C. T. Carr. 1 vol. 8vo. Selden Soc. Lond. 1913.

The editor's Introduction (pp. xi-cxxxvi) contains, *inter alia*, a valuable account of the incorporation of trading companies.

(*b*) LATER WORKS

1896. An historical and chronological deduction of the origin of commerce. By A. Anderson. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1764. Later ed. 4 vols. 4to. Lond. 1787–9, ed. by W. Combe.

Much important material in the form of annals. Cf. D. Macpherson's Annals of commerce, manufactures, fisheries and navigation [4 vols. 4to. Lond. 1805], which is a continuation of Anderson to 1800.

1897. An estimate of the comparative strength of Great Britain during the present and four preceding reigns and of the losses of her trade from every war since the revolution. By G. Chalmers. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1782. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1794 and 1804.

Eds. of 1802 and later include G. King's Natural and political observations upon the state and condition of England, 1696.

1898. A compendious history of the cotton manufacture. By R. Guest. 1 vol. 4to. Manchester. 1823.

1899. History of the cotton manufacture in Great Britain with a notice of its early history in the east. By Sir E. Baines. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1835.

1900. A comprehensive history of the woollen and worsted manufactures and the natural and commercial history of sheep. By J. Bischoff. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1842.

1901. The history of the worsted manufacture in England. By J. James. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1857.

1902. Industrial biography. Iron workers and tool makers. By S. Smiles. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1863 and 1879.

1903. The linen trade, ancient and modern. By A. J. Warden. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1864 and 1867.

1904. The history of Lloyds and of marine insurance in Great Britain. By F. Martin. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1876. Bibl.

1905. The growth of English industry and commerce in modern times. By W. Cunningham. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1882. Bibl. Later ed. 2 vols. 1919. Bibl.

There is a full bibliography of Cunningham's works in his Growth of capitalism.

1906. A history of coal mining in Great Britain. By R. L. Galloway. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1882. Later ed. 1898.

Cf. E. R. Turner, English coal industry in the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries. Amer. Hist. Rev. xxvii. 1921–2.

1907. Memoirs of Thomas Papillon of London, merchant (1623–1702). 1 vol. 8vo. Reading. 1887. Ports. By A. F. W. Papillon.

Important for trade and politics in London temp. Charles II.

1908. The history of wool and wool combing—with illustrations and portraits. By J. Burnley. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1889.

1909. English trade and finance chiefly in the seventeenth century. By W. A. S. Hewins. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1892. Bibl.

1910. An account of the fire insurance companies . . . in Great Britain and Ireland during the 17th and 18th centuries including the Sun Fire Office: also of Charles Povey. By F. B. Relton. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1893.

Based on considerable research: includes a bibliography of Povey's writings.

1911. The life of Sir William Petty 1623–1687. One of the first fellows of the Royal Society, sometime secretary to Henry Cromwell, maker of the 'Down Survey' of Ireland, author of 'Political arithmetic', &c. By Lord E. G. Fitzmaurice. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1895. Map. Ports.

List of works in appendix. Cf. W. L. Bevan, Sir William Petty: a study in English economic literature. American Econ. Assoc. Baltimore, 1894. Bibl.; and M. Pasquier, Sir William Petty. Ses idées économiques. 1 vol. 8vo. Paris. 1903.

1912. The early chartered companies. By G. Cawston and A. H. Keane. By 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1896. Plate of arms.

Contains documents.

1913. The mercantile system and its historical significance . . . being a chapter from the Studien über die wirthschaftliche Politik Friedrichs des Grossen, 1884. By G. Schmoller. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. and Lond. 1896.

1914. History of corn-milling. By R. Bennett and J. Elton. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1898–1904.

1915. Die staatliche Regelung der englischen Wollindustrie [15th to 18th centuries]. By F. Lohmann. Staats- und socialwissenschaftliche Forschungen. Bd. xviii. Leipsic. 1900.

1916. A seventeenth century trade union. By G. Unwin. Economic Jour. x. 1900.

1917. The Great Company [Hudson's Bay], 1667–1871. By B. Willson. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1900. Map. Ports. Illus.

Other histories are by G. Bryce [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1900. Bibl.] and Sir W. Schooling [4to. 1920. Illus.]

1918. The internal organisation of the merchant adventurers of England. By W. E. Lingelbach. Trans. Royal Hist. Soc. 1902.

The same author ed. J. Wheeler's The lawes, customes and ordinances of the . . . Merchantes Adventurers 1608, Univ. of Pennsylvania Translations and reprints from the original sources of European history, 2nd ser. vol. ii. 1902.

1919. The history of the society of Merchant Venturers of the city of Bristol. By J. Latimer. 1 vol. 8vo. Bristol. 1903.

1920. Industrial organization in the 16th and 17th centuries. By G. Unwin. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1904.

1921. De Merchant Adventurers in de Nederland. By C. Te Lintum. 1 vol. 8vo. The Hague. 1905.

1922. The manor and manorial records. By N. J. Hone. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1906. Illus.

1923. The history of the wine trade in England. By A. L. Simon. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1906–09. Illus.

Vol. iii deals with the 17th century. Valuable.

1924. The commercial relations of England and Portugal. By V. M Shillington and A. B. W. Chapman. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1907.

1925. England and the Hanse under Charles II. By C. Brinkmann. Eng Hist. Rev. xxiii. 1908.

1926. The early history of the Levant Company [to 1640]. By M. Epstein 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. *c.* 1908.

Appendices include, the charter of 1605, lists of governors, ambassadors, consuls ships, ports, impositions &c. For later relations with Turkey, both economic and political, see G. F. Abbott, Under the Turk in Constantinople. A record of Sir John Finch's embassy 1674–81 [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1920]; and A. C. Wood, The English embassy at Constantinople 1660–1762. Eng. Hist. Rev. xl. 1925.

1927. The stannaries: a study of the English tin mines. By G. R. Lewis. 1 vol. 8vo. Boston, N.Y., and Oxf. 1908. Bibl.

1928. The constitution and finance of English, Scottish and Irish joint-stock companies to 1720. By W. R. Scott. 3 vols. 8vo. Camb. 1912. 1 Map. Bibl.

Vol. i deals with the general development of the joint-stock system, vols. ii and iii with individual companies, vol. ii containing those relating to overseas trade. Extremely valuable.

1929. Middlemen in English business, particularly between 1660 and 1760. By R. B. Westerfield. Trans. Connecticut Academy of Arts and Sciences, 1915.

1930. The Canary Company [1665–67]. By C. A. J. Skeel. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxxi. 1916.

1931. The Company of Royal Adventurers trading into Africa [1662–72]. By G. F. Zook. 1919.

Reprint from the Journal of Negro History.

1932. Working life of women in the seventeenth century. By A. Clark. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1919. Bibl.

App. has list of wage-assessments.

1933. The early English cotton industry. By G. W. Daniels. Intro. by G. Unwin. 1 vol. 8vo. Manchester. 1920.

1934. The Yorkshire woollen and worsted industries from the earliest times up to the industrial revolution. By H. Heaton. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1920.

1935. Some remarks on British forest history. II. The sixteenth and seventeenth centuries. By H. G. Richardson. Trans. Royal Scottish Arboricultural Soc. xxxvi.

Has valuable references in footnotes. Cf. Forests and sea-power: the timber problem of the royal navy, 1652–1862. By R. G. Albion. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. (Mass.) 1926.

1936. The English copper and brass industries to 1800. By H. Hamilton. Intro. by Sir W. Ashley. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1926.

¶ 2. BANKING AND FINANCE

(a) SOURCES

1937. A contribution to the bibliography of the Bank of England. By T. A. Stephens. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1897.

1937 A. Lists of the records of the treasury, the paymaster-general's office, the exchequer and audit department and the board of trade to 1837 preserved in the Public Record Office. Lists and indexes. xlvi. 1921.

1938. A treatise of usurie. By R. Fenton. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1612.

1939. Tract against usurie. By Sir T. Culpepper. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1621

Written against the importation of money for the purposes of usury.

1940. Quaestio quodlibetica or a discourse whether it be lawfull to take use for money. By Sir R. Filmer. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1653.

An examination of Fenton's Treatise on usury, q.v.

1941. An appeal to Caesar, wherein gold and silver is proved to be the kings majesties royal commodity, &c. By T. Violet. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1660.

Complaints of the action of some merchants to obtain an act of Parliament to make gold and silver a merchandize and transport it freely at their pleasure. His 'Humble declaration . . . touching the transportation of gold and silver 1643' was reprinted at Hull about 1812. See Shaw's English monetary history, 1896, p. 83.

1942. Discourse of coin and coinage. By R. Vaughan. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1675.

1943. Consideration of the consequences of the lowering of interest and raising the value of money. By J. Locke. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1692.

Repr. in J. R. McCulloch's Principles of political economy, 1870.

1944. A brief account of the intended Bank of England. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1694.

'The Bank will lay a foundation for trade, security and greatness within this Kingdom for the present and succeeding ages.'

1945. A report containing an essay for the amendment of the silver coins. By W. Lowndes. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1695.

An inquiry as to whether it is needful to re-establish the currency for the benefit of commerce. Repr. in J. R. McCulloch's Select tracts on Money. Lowndes also wrote: A further essay . . . [1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1695].

1946. Further considerations concerning raising the value of money; wherein Mr. Lowndes's arguments for it in his late report concerning 'An essay for the amendment of the silver coins' are particularly examined. By J. Locke. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1695.

An inquiry into the silver currency. Cf. No. 2765 for Locke's works.

1947. Review of the universal remedy for all diseases incident to coin 1696 with application to our present circumstances. 1 vol. Lond. 1696.

1948. A proposal for the more easie advancing to the crown any fixed sum of money to carry on the war against France; and payment of the debts contracted thereby. By R. Murray. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1696.

1949. An essay upon projects. By D. Defoe. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1697.

This essay did not appear till 1698. It contains suggestions for a national bank, a system of assurance, for friendly societies, 'pension offices' or savings banks, idiot asylums, and so on.

1950. Chronicon preciosum: or, an account of English money. By W. Fleetwood. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1707.

Repr. in A compleat collection of the sermons tracts and pieces of all kinds that were written by . . . Dr. William Fleetwood late lord bishop of Ely. [1 vol. fol. Lond. 1737.]

1951. An essay upon publick credit. By Robert Harley, Earl of Oxford. 8vo. s.l. 1710.

The only relevant item in A select collection of scarce and valuable tracts . . . on the national debt. Ed. by J. R. McCulloch [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1857].

1952. A select collection of scarce and valuable tracts on money. By J. R. McCulloch. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1856.

Repr. A discourse of coin and coinage, by Rice Vaughan [1675]; A speech made by Sir Robert Cotton . . . touching the alteration of coin . . . 1626 [1651]; Advice of his majesty's council of trade concerning the exportation of gold and silver in foreign coins and bullion. Concluded 11th December 1660; Sir William Petty his Quantulumcunque concerning money [1695]; A report containing an essay for the amendment of the silver coins. By W. Lowndes [1695].

1953. Calendar of treasury papers. Ed. by J. Redington. 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1868–89.

Miscellaneous papers addressed to the Treasury.

1954. Return. Public income and expenditure. Part I. fol. s.l. 1869.

Compiled by order of the House of Commons. Begins 1688/9.

1955. Calendar of the proceedings of the Committee for Advance of Money, 1642–1656. Ed. by M. A. E. Green. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1888.

1956. Calendar of the proceedings of the Committee for Compounding, 1643–60. Ed. by M. A. E. Green. 5 vols. Lond. 1889–92.

1957. Select tracts and documents illustrative of English monetary history, 1626–1730. Ed. by W. A. Shaw. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1896.

Repr. A speech made by Sir Rob. Cotton . . . touching the alteration of coyn [1651]; H. Robinson's England's safety [1641], and Certain proposals [1652]; A selection of Commonwealth state papers, 1649–51; Sir R. Temple's Some short remarks upon Mr. Locke's book in answer to Mr. Lounds [1696]; Sir I. Newton's mint reports, 1701–25.

1958. Calendar of Treasury books, 1660–1689. Ed. by W. A. Shaw. 8 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1904–23.

The introductions furnish a valuable survey of financial history.

(*b*) LATER WORKS

1959. The royal treasury of England, or an historical account of all taxes. By J. Stevens. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1725. Later ed. 1733.

1960. The history of the public revenue of the British Empire . . . from the remotest periods. By Sir J. Sinclair. 3 pts. 4to. Lond. 1785–90. Later ed. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1803–4.

1961. An inquiry concerning the rise and progress, the redemption and present state and the management of the national debt of Great Britain and Ireland. By R. Hamilton. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1813 and 1818.

1962. Annals of the coinage of Britain and its dependencies. By R. Ruding. 3 vols. 4to. Lond. 1817–19. Plates. Later ed. 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1819 (including 4to vol. of plates). 3 vols. 4to. Lond. 1840. Plates.

Still useful.

1963. Temple Bar, or some account of 'ye Marygold', No. 1 Fleet Street. By F. G. Hilton Price. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1875.

A sketch of the banking-house of Messrs. Child & Co.

1964. A handbook of London bankers with some account of their predecessors, the early goldsmiths. By F. G. Hilton Price. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1876. Later ed. 4to. 1890–1.

1965. A history of taxation and taxes in England from the earliest times to the present day. By S. Dowell. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1884 and 1885.

1966. A history of the custom-revenue in England from the earliest times to . . . 1827. By H. Hall. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1885.

1967. The first nine years of the Bank of England. By J. E. T. Rogers. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1887.

1968. 'The Grasshopper' in Lombard Street. By J. B. Martin. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1892. Illus.

Contains useful information about early banking and bankers, especially of the families of Martin, Duncombe, and Backwell. App. repr. in facsimile, The mystery of the new fashioned goldsmiths or bankers, 1676.

1969. The history of currency, 1252–1894. By W. A. Shaw. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1895.

Cf. T. H. B. Graham, The re-coinage of 1696–1697. Repr. from the Numismatic Chronicle, 4th series. vol. vi.

1970. The beginnings of the national debt. By W. A. Shaw.

In Historical essays by members of the Owens College, Manchester, ed. by T. F. Tout and J. Tait [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1902 and Manchester 1907].

1971. The Houblon family, its story and times. By Lady A. Archer Houblon. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1907.

Vol. i sketches the history of a family of merchants and bankers in the 17th century.

1972. English finance under the Long Parliament. By W. O. Scroggs. Quarterly Jour. of Economics, vol. xxi. 1907.

1973. History of the Bank of England. By A. Andréadès. Pref. by H. S. Foxwell. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1909.

A trans. of Histoire de la Banque d'Angleterre, 2 vols. 1904.

1974. The collection of ship money in the reign of Charles I. By M. D. Gordon. In Trans. Royal Hist. Soc. 3rd Ser. iv. 1910.

Based on A. O. Declared Accounts, assessments in Council Register, and Letters of instructions to sheriffs. Deals with amounts raised, methods of collection, &c.

1975. The finance of Lord Treasurer Godolphin. By I. S. Leadam. Trans. Royal Hist. Soc. 3rd Ser. iv. 1910.

1976. The rise of the London money market, 1640–1826. By W. R. Bisschop. Preface by H. S. Foxwell. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1910.

1977. English taxation, 1640–1799; an essay on policy and opinion. By W. Kennedy. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1913.

¶ 3. POOR LAW

(*a*) SOURCES

1978. Greevous grones for the poore done by a well-willer who wisheth that the poore of England might be so provided for as none should neede to go a begging. By M. S. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1621.

The work is quoted by Eden (1991), vol. i, p. 154 et seq.

1979. Stanleye's remedy, or the way how to reform wandring beggers, theeves, high-way robbers and pick-pockets. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1646.

This work purports to be from the pen of a repentant Elizabethan highwayman.

1980. Unum necessarium or the poore man's case: being an expedient to make provision for all poore people in the kingdome. By J. Cooke. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1648.

1981. The poore man's advocate. By P. Chamberlen. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1649.

An appeal for the alleviation of poverty, and proposals for the employment of the poor, with an inquiry into public expenditure.

1982. Clear and evident way for enriching the nations of England and Ireland and for setting very great numbers of poore on work. By I. D. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1650.

Urging that the poor may be employed in the fishing industries.

1983. Proposals for building in every county, a working-almshouse or hospital, as the best expedient to perfect the trade and manufactory of linen cloth. By R. Haines. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1677.

Repr. in the Harleian Miscellany, vol. iv, p. 489.

1984. Some proposals for the imployment of the poor and for the prevention of idleness. By T. Firmin. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1678. Later ed. 1681.

1985. A discourse touching provision for the poor. By Sir M. Hale. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1683.

1986. Bread for the poor or, a method shewing how the poor may be maintained. By R. D[unning]. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Exeter. 1698.

1987. An account of the proceedings of the corporation of Bristol, in execution of the act of Parliament for the better employing and maintaining the poor of that city. By J. Cary. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1700.

For other works on this corporation of Bristol see Webb, English local government: statutory authorities (2793), p. 114, n. 1.

1988. Giving alms no charity, and employing the poor a grievance to the nation. By D. Defoe. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1704.

1989. A discourse of the poor, shewing the pernicious tendency of the laws now in force for their maintenance and settlement. By R. North. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1753.

(*b*) LATER WORKS

1990. The history of the poor-laws. By R. Burn. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1764.

1991. The state of the poor, or a history of the labouring classes in England, from the conquest to the present period, with respect to diet, fuel, and habitations. By Sir F. M. Eden. 3 vols. 4to. Lond. 1797.

Valuable for the documents, and extracts from pamphlets, &c. quoted.

1992. A history of the English poor law. By Sir G. Nicholls. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1854. Later ed. 3 vols. 1898–9, ed. by H. G. Willink and T. Mackay.

1993. A history of vagrants and vagrancy and beggars and begging. By C. J. Ribton-Turner. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1887.

Deals with: England, 1603–1713, chs. vi and vii; Scotland, 968–1885, ch. xv; Ireland, 450–1885, chs. xvi and xvii. Extracts from various writers illustrating the habits and impostures of beggars, 1610–1875, are in chs. xxx–xxxi.

1994. The early history of English poor relief. By E. M. Leonard. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1900.

Cf. The relief of the poor by the state regulation of wages. Eng. Hist. Rev. xiii. 1898.

1995. A history of English philanthropy from the dissolution of the monasteries to the taking of the first census. By B. K. Gray. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1905.

¶ 4. GENERAL AGRICULTURE

Although the seventeenth century produced a large number of works on agriculture and allied matters, these are, as a whole, unoriginal and often shameless plagiarisms. To what extent they reflect agricultural practice is a difficult question: presumably, since a good many of the works seem to have commanded a ready sale, there was something to be learned from them. But it is probably true to say that where they are most original they are most untrustworthy.

Agricultural changes in a broad sense are reflected in the books and pamphlets on enclosures and drainage, and something may be learned from contemporary local histories and from general descriptions of the kingdom. In the former class mention may be made of Richard Carew's Survey of Cornwall (2800), Plot's Natural Histories of Oxfordshire and Staffordshire (2844, 2851),

Aubrey's Natural Remarques in the County of Wilts (2859) and Charles Leigh's Natural History of Lancashire (2824): such works vary greatly in value but there are gleanings in them all. In the second class such works as Richard Blome's *Britannia* [1 vol. fol. Lond. 1673] are occasionally of service.

What literature gives us very inadequately is a knowledge of actual farming practice. The way to this knowledge is to be found in account books and similar documents: but little enough of this nature has been published. Although the manorial system was lapsing into decay, the aspect of agriculture and rural life which the records of manor courts present is important and requires to be taken into account. Occasionally churchwarden's accounts shed some light on the subject: not only were there parish lands to be managed, but the parish was increasingly taking over functions anciently performed by the manor. The records of commissioners of sewers cover very much wider areas than the marshlands reclaimed in the 17th century; they are concerned with the maintenance of drainage and defensive works which had existed continuously from early in the Middle Ages. Some information regarding these records will be found in the Report of the Royal Commission on Public Records (1910–19), volumes ii and iii (2788), and in S. and B. Webb, English Local Government: Statutory Authorities, ch. i (2793 n.).

(*a*) BIBLIOGRAPHIES AND SOURCES

1996. Tracts on practical agriculture and gardening with a chronological catalogue of English authors on agriculture. By R. Weston. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1769 and 1773.

Contains many errors, but still useful.

1997. Agricultural biography: containing a notice of the life and writings of the British authors on agriculture, from the earliest date in 1480 to the present time. By J. Donaldson. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1854.

1998. Agricultural writers from . . . 1200–1800. Reproductions in facsimile and extracts from their actual writings . . . to which is added an exhaustive bibliography. By D. Mcdonald. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1908.

Valuable. For other bibliographies see Ernle (2039); H. G. Aldis in Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. iv. ch. xvii. 1909; E. S. Rohde, The old English gardening books, 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1924; G. E. Fussell, English printed books on agriculture, Bookman's Journal, beginning June 1925; Rothamsted experimental station library: catalogue of the printed books on agriculture [1471–1840] with notes by M. S. Aslin. 1 vol. 8vo. s.l. s.a. [*c.* 1926]. Photographs of title-pages.

1999. Profitable instructions for the manuring, sowing, and planting of kitchen gardens. By R. Gardiner. 2nd ed. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1603. 1st ed. 1599.

2000. The surveiors dialogue, very profitable for all men to peruse, but especially for gentlemen, farmers, and husbandmen, by J. Norden. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1607. Later eds. 1610 and 1618.

The first four books deal with surveys of manors and the relations between lords of manors and their tenants. The fifth book treats of 'the different natures of ground'.

In the third ed. a sixth book is added on the points necessary to be considered by a purchaser of land.

Other works on Surveying are: W. Folkingham, Feudigraphia the synopsis or epitome of surveying methodised, 1610; A. Rathbone, The surveyor, in foure books, 1616; O. Wallinby, Planometria, or the whole art of surveying of land, 1650; G. Attwell, The faithfull surveyor, 1662.

2001. The feminine monarchie: or, a treatise concerning bees, and the due ordering of them by C. Butler. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1609. Later ed. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Oxf. 1634.

One of the most popular treatises on bee-keeping, then a very important industry. The edition of 1634 adopts phonetic spelling. It was translated into Latin under the title of Monarchia foeminina, sive apum historia, interprete R. Ricardi [Lond. 8vo. 1673].

Other works on Bees are: John Levett, The ordering of bees, 1634; R. Remnant, A discourse or historie of Bees &c., 1637. J. Gedde, A new discovery of an excellent method of bee houses and colonies, &c., 1675 (later eds. 1676, 1722), reissued in an expanded form as The English apiary, 2 pts. 1721–2; M. Rusden. A further discovery of bees, 1679, 2nd ed. 1685. See also works by J. Worlidge and S. Hartlib.

2002. Most approved and long experienced water works. Containing the manner of winter and summer drowning of medow and pasture. By R. Vaughan. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1610. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1897. Ed. by E. B. Wood.

A record of experience in the irrigation of grasslands.

2003. The commons' complaint. Wherein is contained two speciall grievances. The first is the generall destruction and waste of woods. . . . The second grievance is the extreame dearth of victuals &c. By A. Standish. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1611.

2004. The English husbandman. By G. Markham. 2 Parts 4to. Lond. 1613: 1615.

A miscellaneous compilation.

2005. An advice how to plant tobacco in England. By C. T. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1615.

2006. Paradisi in sole, paradisus terrestris or a garden of . . . flowers . . . with a kitchen garden . . . and an orchard. By J. Parkinson. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1629, and 1656.

2007. A direction to the husbandman in a new cheape and easie way of fertiling [*sic*] and inriching areable grounds, by a mixture of certain native materialls in small quantities with the seed to sow, and strowing the same upon the ground sowed &c. Anonymous. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1634.

2008. A discovery of infinite treasure hidden since the world's beginning in the way of husbandry. By G. Plattes. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1639.

2009. The profitable intelligencer, containing many rare secrets and experiments in agriculture. By G. Plattes. 8 pp. 4to. Lond. 1644.

This is an advertisement of a book entitled The treasure house of nature unlocked, which does not seem to have been printed. There are also attributed to Plattes A treatise of husbandry, 1638 (which cannot be traced), and The countryman's recreation or three books of planting, graffing, and gardening (1640: 1654). The latter is an anonymous compilation, also attributed to Thomas Barker.

2010. A way to get wealth : containing sixe principall vocations or callings in which every good husband or housewife may lawfully imploy themselves. By G. Markham.

A compilation comprising : (i) The natures, ordering . . . of all sorts of catell and fowle. 6th ed. 1631. (ii) The knowledge, use and laudable practise of all the recreations meete for a gentleman. 5th ed. 1633. (iii) The office of a housewife, in physicke, surgery . . . cookerie . . . distillations . . . malting brewing baking and the profit of oates. 1637. (iv) The enrichment of the weald in Kent. 1636 [1 vol. 4to. Lond 1625]. (v) The husbanding and enriching of all sorts of barren grounds. 4th ed. 1638. [Otherwise Farewell to husbandry. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1620. Many later eds.] (vi) The making of orchards, planting and grafting, the office of gardening . . . with the best husbanding of bees 1638. [1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1618.] With this is repr. The Husbandman's faithful orchard, by N. F., [1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1608, 2nd ed. 1609] apparently a new ed. of The fruiterer's secrets [Lond. 1604]. i–v by Markham, vi by W. Lawson.

2011. The English improver : or, a new survey of husbandry &c. By W. Blith. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1649. Later eds. 1649, 1652, 1653.

The 'third Impression much augmented' 1652, which appeared as The English improver improved : or The survey of husbandry surveyed, contains 'six newer Peeces of Improvement', among which was the introduction of clover and sainfoin. The best treatise on 17th-century agriculture. On Markham and Blith see The English improvers, by Sir William Ashley, in Mélanges d'histoire offerts à Henri Pirenne, Brussels, 1926.

2012. A discours of husbandrie used in Brabant and Flanders : shewing the wonderfull improvement of land there ; and serving as a pattern for our practice in this commonwealth. By Sir R. Weston. Ed. by S. Hartlib. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1650. Later eds. 1652 and 1742.

Of first-rate importance, especially for sheep-farming. Repr. by G. Reeve [1670 and 1674] as Directions left by a gentleman to his sons for the improvement of barren and heathy land. Reprinted, with additions by R. Child and C. Dymock, as Samuel Hartlib his legacie, 1651 : later eds. 1652, 1655. Hartlib was a copious editor or publisher of the work of others whose names are a matter of uncertainty : among these are : Essay on the advancement of husbandry and learning, with propositions for erecting a college of husbandry [1651] ; The reformed husbandman [1651] ; Design for plenty, by a universal planting of fruit trees [1652] ; Discovery for division or setting out of waste land . . . for Direction . . . of the Adventurers and Planters in the Fens [1653] ; Reformed commonwealth of bees . . . with the reformed Virginian silk worm [1655] ; The complete husbandman [1659].

2013. A treatise of fruit trees, showing the manner of planting, grafting, pruning, and ordering of them in all respects according to rules of experience, gathered in the space of thirty-seven years, &c. By R. Austen. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Oxf. 1653. Later eds. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Oxf. 1651 and 1 vol. 12mo. Oxf. 1665.

In 1658 Austen published his Observations upon some parts of Sr. Francis Bacon's Natural history as it concerns fruit-trees, fruits, and flowers. The 'Observations' were added to the Treatise of fruit-trees in 1665.

2014. Certaine plaine and easie demonstrations of divers easie wayes and meanes for the improving of any manner of barren land. By J. Sha. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1657.

2015. Adam out of Eden ; or, an abstract of divers excellent experiments touching the advancement of husbandry, &c. By Adolphus (? Adam) Speed. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1659 (?).

2016. The history of the propagation and improvement of vegetables, by the concurrence of art and nature. By R. Sharrock. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1660. 2nd ed. (enlarged) 1672. Re-issued under title An improvement to the art of gardening. 8vo. Lond. 1694.

2017. The great improvement of lands by clover. By A. Yarranton. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1663.

2018. England's happiness increased : or a sure and easie remedie against all succeeding dear years : by a plantation of the roots called potatoes. By J. Forster. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1664.

The first plea for the field-cultivation of potatoes.

2019. The compleat gardener's practice. By S. Blake. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1664.

2020. The compleat vineyard. By W. Hughes. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1665. Later eds. 1670 and 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1683.

The extension of the cultivation of the vine on the continental model was a favourite project among literary farmers. The second edition of the Compleat vineyard was enlarged above half. The third edition appears as The flower garden and compleat vineyard.

2021. Systema agriculturae, being the mystery of Husbandry discovered and layd open. By J. W[orlidge]. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1669. Later eds. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1675, 1681, 1687, and 1716.

The most systematic work on agriculture yet published. In addition to a description of the operations, crops, and implements of the farm, it contains a calendar of monthly directions for husbandmen, and a Dictionarium rusticanum ; or the interpretation of rustick terms. The 3rd edition (1681) was ' carefully corrected and amended, with one whole section ' added, and ' many large and useful additions throughout the whole work '. The Treatise of Husbandry, 1675, attributed to Worlidge is presumably the second edition of this work. Other works by Worlidge are : Vinetum Britannicum ; or a treatise of cider &c. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1676. Later eds. 1678, 1691. Apiarium ; or a discourse on bees. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1676. Systema Horti-culturae ; or the art of gardening in three books. Illus. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1677. The most easie method for making the best cider. Pamphlet 4to. Lond. 1687. The compleat bee master ; or a discourse of bees &c. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1698.

2022. The epitome of the art of husbandry. Comprizing all necessary directions for the improvement of it &c. By J. B[lagrave]. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1669.

A popular compilation which went through many editions [16mo. Lond. 1670; 8vo. Lond. 1675, 1678, 1685].

2023. The shepheard's legacy; or John Clearidge, his forty years experience. By J. Claridge. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1670.

Afterwards reprinted as The Shepherd of Banbury's rules to judge the changes of the weather.

2024. A short and sure guide in the practice of raising and ordering of fruit trees. By F. Drope. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxford. 1672.

Other works on fruit-trees are : The planters manual, by C. Cotton. 1675, frequently reprinted in collected works. The manner of raising, ordering and improving forest and fruit trees, by M. Cook. 1676 and later eds. Plaine instructions to raise all sorts of fruit-trees that prosper in England, by T. Langford, 1681 : 2nd ed. 1696.

2025. Nurseries, orchards, profitable gardens and vineyards encouraged. In several letters out of the country, directed to Henry Oldenberg Esq., Secretary to the Royal Society. By A. Lawrence and J. Beale. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1677.

See also Herefordshire orchards, a pattern for all England. Written in an epistolary address to S. Hartlib, Esq., by I[ohn] B[eale]. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1657.

2026. The Scots gardner. 2 pts. By J. Reid. 1 vol. 4to. Edinburgh. 1683. 2nd ed. 8vo. 1721.

Reprinted with several additional tracts under title The Scots gardener for the climate of Scotland. 4to. 1766.

2027. England's improvement and seasonable advice to all gentlemen and farmers, how to prepare the ground fit for sowing hemp and flax-seed. Anonymous. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1691.

2028. The mystery of husbandry: or arable, pasture and woodland improved by L. Meager. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1697.

Wrote also The English Gardener 1670, of which eleven editions appeared by 1710, as well as a revised version The new art of gardening 1697, and later eds.

2029. Husbandry anatomized; or an enquiry into the present manner of tilling and manuring the ground in Scotland. 2 pts. By J. Donaldson. 1 vol. 12mo. Edin. 1697–8.

The best contemporary picture of Scottish farming.

2030. Campania foelix: or, a discourse of the benefits and improvements of husbandry: . . . With some considerations upon I. Justices of the peace . . . II. On inns and alehouses. III. On servants and labourers. IV. On the poor, &c. By T. Nourse. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1700. Later ed. 1706.

2031. The whole art of husbandry: or, the way of managing and improving of land &c. By J. M[ortimer], Esq. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1707. Later eds. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1708–12. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1721. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1761.

This is the best and most complete work on practical farming which had yet appeared. The second edition [1708–12] has a second part 'containing such additions as are proper for the husbandman and gardiner' &c., and a 'Countryman's kalendar, what he is to do every month in the year'. The fifth edition [1721] is in two volumes: the sixth [1761] was enlarged and revised by T. Mortimer.

2032. Rural economy in Yorkshire in 1641, being the farming and account books of Henry Best, of Elmswell in the East Riding of the county of York. Ed. by C. B. Robinson. 1 vol. 8vo. Newcastle. 1857.

A valuable record of farm-management, published by the Surtees Soc. (vol. 33). Cf. The account book of a Kentish estate, 1616–1704. Ed. by E. C. Lodge. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1927.

2033. History of agriculture and prices in England, 1259–1793. By J. E. T. Rogers. 7 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1866–1902.

Vols. v and vi cover 1583–1702, vii 1703–93.

2034. Common rights at Cottenham & Stretham in Cambridgeshire. Ed. by W. Cunningham. Camd. Misc. xii. 1910.

Early 17th century.

2035. Sixteen old maps of properties in Oxfordshire (with one in Berkshire) illustrating the open-field system [1605–1768]. By J. L. G. Mowat. 1 vol. fol. Oxf. 1888.

(*b*) LATER WORKS

2036. History of the English landed interest, its customs, laws, and agriculture. By R. M. Garnier. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1892–3. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1908.

Vol. i goes down to the beginning of the 18th century. Garnier also wrote Annals of the British peasantry [8vo. Lond. 1895].

2037. The disappearance of the small landowner. By A. H. Johnson. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1909. Maps.

2038. The agrarian problem in the sixteenth century. By R. H. Tawney. 1 vol. Lond. 1912. 6 maps.

Contains incidentally some useful information about the 17th century. One of the maps belongs to 1620.

2039. English farming past and present. By R. E. Prothero, Lord Ernle. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1912. Bibl. Later eds. 1917, 1922, 1927.

Supersedes, The pioneers and progress of English farming.

2040. The English cornmarket, xii–xviii centuries. Harvard University Press. By N. S. B. Gras. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1915.

2041. A short history of English agriculture. By W. H. R. Curtler. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1909.

Cf. Evolution of the English farm. By M. E. Seebohm. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1927.

2042. English field systems. By H. L. Gray. 1 vol. Cambridge, Mass. 1915. 18 maps.

Contains much important material from 17th-century records. See also G. N. Clark, Open fields and inclosure at Marston, Oxfordshire. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1925.

2043. Rural Northamptonshire under the Commonwealth. Oxford Studies in Social and Legal History, v. By R. Lennard. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1916. Maps.

2044. The enclosure and redistribution of our land. By W. H. R. Curtler. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1920.

Contains a chapter on the 17th century.

¶ 5. HORSES, CATTLE, AND SHEEP

For bibliography see No. 2080.

(*a*) SOURCES

2045. Cavalarice: or, The English horseman, contayning all the arte of horsemanship, as much as is necessary for any man to understand, whether he be horse-breeder, horse-ryder, horse-hunter, horse-runner, horse-ambler, horse-farrier, horse-keeper, coachman, smith, or sadler, &c. By G. Markham. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1607.

The most important of Markham's many books on horses. To the seven books of the first and second (1616–17) editions an eighth book was added in the edition of 1625.

Markham had previously published Discourse on horsemanshippe, 1593, and How to chuse, ride, train and diet both hunting horses and running horses, 1599: the substance of these is included in Cavalarice. See also his Countrey contentments, 1615, and later eds.

2046. Cheape and good husbandry for the well-ordering of all beasts and fowles, and for the generall cure of their diseases &c. By G. Markham. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1614. Later eds. 1621, 1623, and 1633.

This popular treatise passed through many editions. The ninth edition forms the first of the 'Vocations or Callings in which every good Husband or Huswife, may lawfully Imploy themselves' which are collected in A way to get wealth [No. 2010]. See also Markham's maister piece: contaying all knowledge belonging to a smith, farrier, or horse Leech, 1614; Markham's methode, 1616; Faithful farrier, 1638; Complete farrier, 1639; Perfect horseman, 1655.

2047. The country-man's instructor . . . containing many remedies for the diseases commonly befalling to horses, sheepe, and other cattle, &c. By J. Crawshey. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1636.

The fifth edition appeared under the title of The good husband's jewel, or, plain directions how to know the means whereby horses, beasts, sheep, come to have diseases, and the way to cure them [1 vol. 8vo. York. 1661]. In 1636 also appeared The English farrier or country-man's treasure (anonymous) and The honest and plaine dealing farrier, by T. Grymes.

2048. The complete horse-man, and expert ferrier. By Thomas De la Gray or De Grey. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1639.

The work continued to be repr. till the close of the century. Later works on Farriery include: The perfect and experienced farrier, by R. Barrett, (?) 1660; The English horseman and complete farrier, by R. Almond, 1673; The experienced farrier, by E. R. (?) 1691, 4th ed. 1720.

2049. La methode et invention nouvelle de dresser les chevaux. By William Cavendish, 1st Duke of Newcastle. 1 vol. fol. Antwerp. 1658. Plates. Later ed. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1737.

Trans. in A general system of horsemanship [2 vols. fol. 1743]. Newcastle wrote a second work: A new method and extraordinary invention to dress horses [1 vol. fol. Lond. 1667; 2nd ed. 1677, with many repr.].

2050. The herds-man's mate; or, a guide for herdsmen, teaching how to cure all diseases in bulls, oxen, cows, and calves, &c. By M. Harward. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1673.

2051. The countryman's treasure; shewing the nature, cause and cure of all diseases incident to cattel. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1676: 2nd ed. 1683.

Frontispiece showing bull, sheep, and swine. See also The country-man's companion, by Philotheos Physiologus (i. e. Thomas Tryon). 1700.

2052. A treatise of oxen, sheep, hogs and dogs . . . How to chuse, govern and preserve them in health. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1683.

Describes best kind of cattle to buy for various purposes.

2053. The gentleman's recreation. In two parts. The first being an encyclopedy of the arts and sciences . . . The second treats of horsemanship, hawking &c. By R. Blome. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1686.

Interesting passages, especially about the different breeds of sheep, their qualities, and locality.

2054. The husbandman, farmer and graziers' compleat instructor. By A. S. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1697.

Attributed uncertainly to Ad. Speed. Deals with buying, selling, breeding, and fattening cattle.

¶ 6. ENCLOSURES

(*a*) SOURCES

2055. To the king's most excellent majestie. The humble petition of two sisters; the Church and Commonwealth: for the restoring of their ancient commons and liberties. By F. Trigge. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1604.

Trigge's Petition against the enclosure of commons belongs to the sheep-breeding, pasture-farming movement of the reign of Elizabeth.

2056. Depopulation arraigned, convicted, and condemned by the lawes of God and man. &c. By R. Powell. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1636.

Powell complains that the evil of inclosures was never more 'monstrous' than at the time when he wrote. See on the other side G. Plattes' Discovery of infinite treasure (2008).

2057. Inclosure thrown open; or, depopulation depopulated, not by spades and mattocks, but by the word of God, the laws of the land, and solid arguments. By H. Halhead. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1650.

The work is prefaced by 'an address to the reader' by J. Sprigge of Banbury. It probably belongs to a group of pamphlets dealing with the midland counties, where enclosure was again extremely active.

2058. Common good, or, the improvement of commons, forrests & chasses by inclosure &c. (An appendix, shewing the chiefe cause of wandring poor in England.) By S. Taylor. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1652.

'The two great nurseries of idleness and beggery', says Taylor, 'are ale-houses and commons.'

2059. Wast land's improvement, or certain proposals made and tendred to the consideration of the honorable committee appointed by Parliament, &c. By E. G. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1653.

The writer considers that 'robberies, thefts, burglaries, rapes, and murders receive their nourishment and encouragement' from unenclosed wastes.

2060. Bread for the poor, and advancement of the English nation, promised by enclosure of the wastes and common-grounds of England. By A. Moore. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1653.

Moore regards the commons as 'nurseries of thieves and horse-stealers'.

2061. The crying sin of England, of not caring for the poor, wherein inclosure . . . is arraigned, convicted, and condemned by the word of God. By J. Moore. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1653.

This treatise provoked a war of pamphlets. It was answered by 'Pseudomisius' in Considerations concerning common-fields and inclosures . . . partly to answer some passages in another discourse by Mr. J. Moore under the title of The crying sinne &c. [1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1654]. Moore replied with A scripture-word against Inclosures, viz. such as doe un-people townes and un-corne fields &c. [1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1656]. This second treatise was partly an answer to Joseph Lee (q.v.). Pseudomisius again replied

in A vindication of considerations concerning common-fields and inclosures; or a rejoinder unto that reply which Mr. Moore hath pretended to make unto these considerations [1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1656].

2062. *Εὐταξία τοῦ Αγροῦ* or a vindication of a regulated inclosure. Wherein is plainly proved, that inclosure of commons in general, and the inclosure of Catthorpe . . . in particular, are both lawful and laudable. By J. Lee. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1656.

In this treatise Lee defends the enclosure of Catthorpe Common.

(*b*) LATER WORKS

2063. Commons and common fields, or the history and policy of the laws relating to commons and inclosures in England. By T. E. Scrutton. 1 vol. 8vo. Cambridge. 1887.

Cf. No. 584.

2064. The midland revolt and the inquisitions of depopulation of 1607. By E. F. Gay. Trans. Royal Hist. Soc., N.S. xviii. 1904.

2065. The inclosure of common fields in the seventeenth century. By E. M. Leonard. Trans. Royal Hist. Soc., N.S. xix. 1905.

2066. Common land and inclosure. By E. C. K. Gonner. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1912.

Valuable. Cf. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxiii. 1908, for the same author's The progress of inclosure during the seventeenth century, with a map showing the enclosed roads in 1675.

¶ 7. DRAINING

(*a*) SOURCES

2067. A true report of certaine wonderfull overflowings of waters, now lately in Summerset-shire, Norfolke, and other places of England. Anonymous. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1607.

Second ed. with additions, More strange newes of wonderfull accidents &c. Lond. n.d.

2068. A discourse concerning the dreyning of fennes and surrounded grounds in the sixe counteys of Norfolke, Suffolke, Cambridge, with the Isle of Ely, Huntingdon, Northampton, and Lincolne. By H. C. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1629.

The author describes the condition of the 'drowned lands' of the Fens, and urges the Government to undertake their reclamation.

2069. A discourse concerning the great benefit of drayning and embanking. . . . By J. L. 1 vol. 4to. [Lond.] 1641.

2070. A briefe relation discovering plainely the true causes why the great levell of fennes . . . have been drowned. By A. Burrell. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1642.

Burrell, who was employed by the Earl of Bedford on fen drainage, criticizes the engineering works. He refers more particularly to Vermuyden's work in his Exceptions against Sir C. Virmudens discourse for the drainage of the great fennes &c. [1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1642].

2071. Discourses touching the drayning of the great fennes lying within the several counties of Lincolne, Northampton, Huntingdon, Norfolke, Suffolke, Cambridge, and the Isle of Ely. By Sir C. Vermuïden (or Vermuyden). 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1642.

Vermuyden, who was the engineer employed to drain the fens for the 'Undertakers', in this work defends his methods. See also The anti-projector or the history of the fen project: Lond. 1646; and A narrative of all the proceedings in the draining of the great level of the fens, by N. N. Lond. 1661, repr. in Social England illustrated (ed. 1903), pp. 407 ff.

2072. A remonstrance of some decrees and other proceedings of the Commissioners of Sewers for the upper levels in the counties of Kent and Sussex. By Sir N. Powell. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1659.

Thomas Harlachenden 'published' but apparently did not print Animadversions on several material passages in this book: to which Powell replied with The Animadverter animadverted, 4to. Lond. 1663. Both books contain copious extracts from records.

2073. History of imbanking and drayning of divers fennes and marshes, both in forein parts and in this kingdom, and of the improvements thereby. By Sir W. Dugdale. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1662. Later ed. 1772. Ed. by C. N. Cole.

A valuable collection of material. The ed. of 1772 was revised and corrected, and adds three indices. Dugdale's Diary, while making a tour of the district in 1657, remains unpublished (Lansdowne MSS. 722). Among the collections of material which he made, the Survey of the Fens (possibly by R. Atkins), drawn up in July 1605, is preserved in the Harleian MSS. 5011.

2074. History or narrative of the great level of the fens called Bedford Level: with a large map of the said level, as drained, surveyed, and described. By Sir J. Moore. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1685.

As surveyor of the drainage works Moore speaks with authority.

2075. A collection of laws which form the constitution of the Bedford Level Corporation. Ed. by C. N. Cole. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1761. Later ed. 1803.

Valuable for texts of documents.

(*b*) LATER WORKS

2076. Historical account of the great level of the fens. By W. Elstobb. 1 vol. 8vo. Lynn and London. 1793.

A posthumous work: Elstobb had been employed as engineer by John, 4th Duke of Bedford.

2077. The history of the drainage of the great level of the fens, called Bedford Level; with the constitution and laws of the Bedford Level Corporation. By S. Wells. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1828–30.

2078. A history of the fens of South Lincolnshire. By W. H. Wheeler. 1 vol. 8vo. Boston and London. 2nd ed. [1897].

Supersedes 1st ed. 1868. Bibliography and list of Statutes.

VI. SOCIAL

1. General and Miscellaneous.
   (*a*) Bibliographies and Sources. (*b*) Later Works.
2. Descriptions of England, Travels, &c.
3. Education.
   (*a*) Sources. (*b*) Later Works.

IN a sense nearly everything written in the seventeenth century illustrates its social history, and many of the best sources are not to be found in this section. Letters, diaries and memoirs, together with household accounts, furnish the most trustworthy illustrations of the daily habits of the upper and middle classes, and casual allusions in the drama and other forms of literature are often valuable. The observation of foreign travellers supply important generalizations as well as details ignored by native writers. The history of the inarticulate masses must be sought mainly from trials, especially from quarter sessions records, and from ephemeral literature, particularly ballads. The numerous guides to deportment published during this period are largely based on French models, and merely influenced the higher ranks.

Shakespeare's England (2445) gives the best picture of social conditions at the beginning of the period, and its bibliographies describe the sources. There is no similar study for its close. Macaulay (204) sketched the state of England in 1685, and Lecky in the first volume of his History of England in the eighteenth century has some useful comments. There are a number of 'social histories' dealing with the period as a whole or with considerable sections of it, but the mass of material embodied in such periodicals as the Tatler and Spectator, or in the writings of Defoe and Swift, has never been properly utilized, though John Ashton made a systematic collection of extracts [Social life in the reign of Queen Anne. Lond. 1883]. Social historians in general tend to concentrate unduly on life in London and to ignore the rest of England.

¶ 1. GENERAL AND MISCELLANEOUS

(*a*) BIBLIOGRAPHIES AND SOURCES

2079. Bibliotheca piscatoria. A catalogue of books on angling, the fisheries and fish-culture, with bibliographical notes. Ed. by T. Westwood and T. Satchell. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1883.

Valuable: a supplement was published in 1901 as a List of books . . . to supplement the Bibliotheca piscatoria.

2080. Works on horses and equitation. A bibliographical record of hippology. By F. N. Huth. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1887.

2081. Bibliotheca accipitraria. A catalogue of books ancient and modern relating to falconry. By J. E. Harting. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1891. Illus.

A very well arranged bibliography, which includes foreign as well as English books.

2082. A bibliography of fishes. Ed. by B. Dean, C. R. Eastman, E. W. Gudges, and A. W. Henn. 3 vols. 8vo. New York. 1916–23.

2083. The wonderfull discoveries of witches in the countie of Lancaster . . . 1612. By T. Potts. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1613.

Repr. Chetham Soc., ed. J. Crossley, 1845.

2084. Falconry or the Faulcon's lure and cure. By S. Latham. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1615. Later ed. 1633.

2085. Countrey contentments, in two bookes: The first containing the whole art of riding . . . the second intituled the English huswife. By G. Markham. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1615.

Extracts from The English huswife were ed. by Constance, Countess De La Warr [8vo. Lond. *c.* 1908].

2086. Essayes and characters of a prison and prisoners. By G. Mynshul. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1618. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1821.

Cf. The compters common wealth, or a voiage made to an infernall iland . . . long since discovered. By W. Fennor. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1617; and W. Bagwell, The merchant distressed, his observations when he was a prisoner for debt in London in 1637. Verse. 1 vol. 4to. 1644.

2087. The kinges majesties declaration to his subiects concerning lawfull sports to be used. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1618. Later ed. 1633.

Commonly called The book of sports, to which Puritans strongly objected. Repr. in Somers' Tracts. Cf. The declaration of sports for Lancashire [1617], by J. Tait, Eng. Hist. Rev. xxxii. 1917; and L. A. Govett's The kings book of sports. A history of the declarations of King James I, and King Charles I . . . with a reprint of the declarations and a description of the sports then popular. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1890.

2088. An approved treatise of hawkes and hawking. Divided into three books. By E. Bert. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1619. Later ed. 1891. Ed. by J. E. Harting.

2089. The compleat gentleman, fashioning him absolute in the most necessary and commendable qualities concerning minde or bodie that may be required in a noble gentleman. By H. Peacham. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1622. Later ed. 1 vol. 4to. Oxf. 1906. Ed. by G. S. Gordon.

For a companion vol. written about 1729 see Daniel Defoe's The compleat English gentleman. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1890. Ed. by K. D. Bülbring.

2090. Healthes sicknesse, or a discourse proving the drinking of healthes to be sinfull. By W. Prynne. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1628.

2091. The unloveliness of love-locks. By W. Prynne. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1628.

Cf. Thomas Hall, Comarum ἀκοσμεια. The loathsomenesse of long haire . . . with an appendix against painting, spots, naked breasts. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1654.

2092. Microcosmography; or a piece of the world discovered in essays and characters. By J. Earle. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1628. Later eds. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1811. Ed. by P. Bliss. 1 vol. 4to. Bristol. 1897. Ed. by S. T. Irwin.

Owing to the bibliographies in the eds. of 1811 and 1897 many similar character-books are omitted.

2093. The English gentleman, containing sundry excellent rules . . . tending to direction of every gentleman. By R. Brathwait. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1630.

2094. The English gentlewoman . . . expressing what habilliments doe best attire her, what ornaments doe best adorne her, what complements doe best accomplish her. By R. Brathwait. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1631.

2095. Tom of all trades, or the plaine path-way to preferment . . . in all professions, trades, arts and mysteries. By T. Powell. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1631.

2096. Annalia Dubrensia. [Poems] upon the yeerely celebration of Mr. Robert Dovers' Olimpick games upon Cotswold-Hill. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1636. Later ed. 1 vol. 4to. Manchester. 1877. Ed. by A. B. Grosart.

2097. The ladies cabinet opened ; wherein is found hidden severall experiments in preserving and conserving, physicke and surgery, cookery and huswifery. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1639.

2098. The academy of complements. Wherein ladyes, gentlewomen schollers and strangers may accommodate their courtly practice with most curious ceremonies. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1640 and 1650.

For similar works see Brit. Mus. Pr. Cat., *sub* Academy. The ed. of 1685 has title : The academy of complements or a new way of wooing [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1685].

2099. Youths behaviour, or decency in conversation amongst men . . . newly turned into English. Trans. by F. Hawkins. 11th ed. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1672.

1st ed. is said to be about 1641. See Dict. Nat. Biog. A second part, Youths' behaviour, or decency in conversation amongst women, was added in the 1664 ed.

2100. The English dancing-master, or plain and easie rules for the dancing of country dances, with the tune to each dance. By J. Playford. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1650. 2nd ed. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1652. 17th ed. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1721.

The second part of the Dancing-master was publ. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1691. 4th ed. 1728.

2101. The vaulting master, or the art of vaulting reduced to a method . . . illustrated by examples. By W. Stokes. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1652.

2102. The compleat angler, or the contemplative man's recreation. By I. Walton. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1653. 5th ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1676. 100th ed. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1888. 54 photogravures. Ed. by R. B. Marston.

The ed. of 1676 is the first in which C. Cotton's The compleat angler . . . Part ii (12mo. Lond. 1676) and R. Venables's The experienc'd angler (8vo. Lond. 1662) are joined to Walton's Treatise, with the common title, The universal angler. The 100th ed. has a complete bibliographical note . . . Cf. The chronicle of the ' Compleat Angler ' of Izaak Walton and Charles Cotton, being a bibliographical record. By T. Westwood [1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1864].

2103. The academy of eloquence formula's . . . to speak and to write fluently. By T. Blount. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1654. 5th ed. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1683.

2104. God's plea for Nineveh, or London's precedent for mercy delivered, in certain sermons within the city of London. By T. Reeve. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1657.

A specimen of Puritan sermons affording matter for social history.

2105. Advice to a daughter in opposition to the advise to a sonne. By J. Heydon. 1 vol. 12mo. [Lond]. 1658. 2nd ed. 1659.

2106. The accomplisht cook, or the art and mystery of cookery, wherein the whole art is revealed &c. By R. May. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1660. Later eds. 1671, 1675, 1678.

Illustrated. 5th ed. with additions. &c. 8vo. Lond. 1685. Cf. The receipt book of Mrs. Ann Blencowe A.D. 1694. Intro. by G. Saintsbury. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1925.

2107. The refin'd courtier, or a correction of several indecencies crept into civil conversation. By N. W. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1663.

2108. The English rogue described in the life of Meriton Latroon, a witty extravagant, being a compleat history of the most eminent cheats of both sexes. By R. Head and F. Kirkman. 4 parts. 8vo. Lond. 1665–80. Illus.

2109. Angliae speculum morale; the moral state of England with the several aspects it beareth to virtue and vice. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1670.

2110. The rules of civility, or certain ways of deportment observed in France amongst all persons of quality upon several occasions. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1671. Later ed. 1678.

The art of complaisance, or the means to oblige in conversation, 2nd ed. 1677, is recommended by the publisher as 'very fit to be bound with this'.

2111. Remarques on the humours and conversations of the town. Written in a letter to Sir T. L. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1673.

Cf. Remarks upon remarques: or, a vindication of the conversations of the town [1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1673].

2112. The works of Francis Osborne. 7th ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1673. 11th ed. 2 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1722.

The ed. of 1673, though called the 7th (? of Advice to a son) is probably the 1st collected ed. of Osborne's works. Ed. of 1722 is the last and best, containing Osborne's letters to Col. William Draper, 1653–7. His advice to a son . . . under these general heads, 1. Studies, 2. Love and Marriage, 3. Travel, 4. Government, 5. Religion, 1st publ. in two parts 1656 and 1658, was ed. by E. A. Parry. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1896.

2113. The ladies calling. Later eds. 2 pts. 8vo. Oxf. 1673. 7th ed. 2 pts. 8vo. Oxf. 1700.

Said to be by the author of The whole duty of man, i. e. ? R. Allestree, see Dict. Nat. Biog., *sub* Pakington, Dorothy.

2114. The compleat gamester, or instructions how to play at billiards, trucks, bowls and chess . . . cards . . . dice. By C. Cotton. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1674. 5th ed. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1725.

2115. The gentleman's recreation: in four parts, viz., hunting, hawking, fowling, fishing. Collected from ancient and modern authors . . . illustrated with sculptures. By N. Cox. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1674. Plates. 4th ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1697.

2116. Proteus redevivus : or the art of wheedling or insinuation obtain'd by general conversation. By R. Head. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1675.

2117. The compleat servant-maid, or the young maiden's tutor. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1677. 4th ed. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1685.

2118. The compleat gentleman. By J. Gailhard. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1678.

2119. Sadducismus triumphatus, or a full and plain evidence concerning witches and apparitions. By J. Glanvil. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1681. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1726.

2120. The wonders of the female world . . . to which is added a pleasant discourse of female pre-eminence or the dignity and excellency of that sex above the male. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1683.

Cf. The woman as good as the man, or the equality of both sexes. Trans. by A. L. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1677.

2121. A treatise against drunkenness, described in its nature, kindes, effectes and causes, especially that of drinking healths. By M. Scrivener. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1685.

2122. The academy of armory, or a storehouse of armory and blazon. By R. Holme. 1 vol. fol. Chester. 1688.

2123. The cry of the oppressed, being a true and tragical account of the unparallel'd sufferings of multitudes of poor imprisoned debtors in most of the gaols in England. By M. Pitt. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1691. Plates.

2124. The ladies dictionary; being a general entertainment for the fair sex. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1694.

Publ. by J. Dunton, who may be its author.

2125. An essay in defence of the female sex, in which are inserted the characters of a pedant, a squire, a beau, a vertuoso, a poetaster, a city-critick, &c. By M. Astell. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1696.

Cf. A farther essay relating to the female sex, containing six characters and six perfections [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1696]. There is a good essay on Mary Astell, by K. D. Bülbring, repr. from the Journal of Education, April and May 1891.

2126. An account of the societies for reformation of manners in London and Westminster and other parts of the kingdom. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1699.

One of several pamphlets on this subject.

2127. Several letters between two ladies ; wherein the lawfulness and unlawfulness of artificial beauty, in point of conscience are nicely debated. Ed. by C. G. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1701.

2128. The compleat caterer, or instructions how to chuse the best of provisions. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1701.

2129. Sensus communis ; an essay on the freedom of wit and humour. In a letter to a friend. By Anthony Ashley Cooper, 3rd Earl of Shaftesbury. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1709.

2130. An essay towards an history of dancing. By J. Weaver. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1712.

Cf. his Orchesography, or the art of dancing by characters and demonstrative figures . . . being an exact translation from the French of Monsieur Feuillet. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1706 and 1710. Diagrams.

2131. The new academy of complements erected for ladies, gentlewomen, courtiers, gentlemen . . . with an exact collection of the newest and choicest songs a la mode. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1713.

2132. Προγυμνάσματα. The inn-play; or, Cornish-hugg-wrestler. By Sir T. Parkyns. 1 vol. 4to. Nottingham. 1713. 2nd ed. corrected with large additions. 1714. 3rd ed. 1714. Last ed. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. [? 1800].

2133. Memoirs of the lives, intrigues and comical adventures of the most famous gamesters and celebrated sharpers in the reigns of Charles II, James II, William III and Queen Anne. By T. Lucas. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1714.

2134. An historical essay concerning witchcraft. By F. Hutchinson. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1718.

2135. The postman robb'd of his mail: or, the packet broke open. By C. Gildon. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1719.

Cf. C. G[?ildon's] The post-boy robb'd of his mail . . . letters of love and gallantry. [1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1692; 2nd ed. 8vo. Lond. 1706]. See J. Nichols, John Dunton (882), i. 201. According to the Term Catalogue, ii. 466, a second vol. of the Postboy was issued in 1693.

2136. Miscellaneous anecdotes illustrative of the manners and history of Europe during the reigns of Charles II, James II, William III, and Q. Anne. By J. P. Malcolm. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1811.

Quotations, mainly from English newspapers.

2137. The progresses, processions and magnificent festivities of King James the First, his royal consort, family and court; collected from original manuscripts, scarce pamphlets . . . comprising forty masques and entertainments; ten civic pageants; numerous original letters; and annotated lists of the peers, baronets and knights who received those honours during the reign of King James. By J. Nichols. 4 vols. 4to. Lond. 1828. Illus.

2138. Satirical songs and poems on costume from the 13th to the 19th century. Ed. by F. W. Fairholt. Percy Soc. 1849.

2139. Extracts from the journal and account book of Timothy Burrell, 1683 to 1714. Ed. by R. W. Blencowe. Sussex Arch. Coll. iii. 1850.

Cf. A 17th-century account book [of William Freke at Oxford and elsewhere 1619–30]. Ed. G. W. Prothero. Eng. Hist. Rev. vii. 1892; and The account-book of James Wilding 1682–8. Ed. by E. Gordon Duff. Oxf. Hist. Soc. Collectanea. 1st series. 1885.

2140. Extracts from the diary of John Richards of Warmwell in Dorsetshire [1697–1702]. The Retrospective Review. Series III, vol. i. 1853.

2141. A relation of some abuses which are committed against the Commonwealth . . . composed especiallye for the benefit of this countrie of Durhame, December the xxvjth, 1629. Ed. by Sir F. Madden. Camd. Soc. Misc. 1855.

The abuses were the ' waste of woods,—the pulling down of castles and fortresses—the decay of martial discipline—and the vanities of the people in drinking, smoking, and apparel '. Intro.

2142. The house and farm accounts of the Shuttleworths of Gawthorpe Hall, in the county of Lancaster, at Smithils and Gawthorpe, from September 1582 to October 1621. Ed. by J. Harland. Chetham Soc. 4 vols. 1856–8.

2143. Books of characters, illustrating the habits and manners of Englishmen from the reign of James I to the Restoration. Ed. by J. O. Halliwell. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1857.

Repr. The wandering Jew telling fortunes to Englishmen [1649]; The man in the moone telling strange fortunes, or the English fortune teller [1609]; Essayes and characters, ironicall and instructive, by J. Stephens [1615]; London and the countrey carbonadoed and quartred into severall characters, by D. Lupton [1632].

2144. The old book collector's miscellany: or, a collection of readable reprints of literary rarities . . . during the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries. Ed. by C. Hindley. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1871–3.

Minor literary pieces mainly illustrating social history.

2145. Fugitive tracts written in verse which illustrate the condition of religious and political feeling in England and the state of society there during two centuries. Second series, 1600–1700. Ed. by W. C. Hazlitt. 1 vol. 8vo. s.l. 1875.

2146. Selections from the household books of the Lord William Howard of Naworth Castle, 1612–40. Ed. by G. Ornsby. Surtees Soc. 1878.

Appendix has illustrative documents.

2147. The oeconomy of the Fleete, or an apologiticall answere of Alexander Harris (late Warden) unto xix articles sett forth against him by the prisoners. Ed. by A. Jessopp. Camd. Soc. 1879.

2148. Humour, wit and satire of the seventeenth century. Ed. by J. Ashton. 1 8vo. Lond. 1883. Illus.

Mainly a repr. of ballads.

2149. Playing cards of various ages and countries. Selected from the collection of Lady Charlotte Schreiber. Vol. i, English and Scottish, Dutch and Flemish (143 plates). 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1892.

A catalogue of this collection, now in the Brit. Mus., was made by F. M. O'Donoghue, 8vo. Lond. 1901. Cf. Playing and other cards [in the Brit. Mus.], a catalogue, by W. H. Willshire. 8vo. Lond. 1876–7.

2150. Catalogue of the collection of fans and fan-leaves, presented to the trustees of the British Museum by the Lady Charlotte Schreiber. By L. Cust. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1893.

2151. Social England illustrated. A collection of xviith. century tracts. Intro. by A. Lang. 1 vol. 8vo. Westminster. 1903.

Repr. from An English garner.

2152. Letters of denization and acts of naturalization for aliens in England and Ireland, 1603–1700. By W. A. Shaw. 1 vol. 4to. Lymington. 1911.

Intro. explains the history of the law and documentary sources. Cf. J. S. Burn, History of French, Walloon, Dutch and other foreign protestant refugees settled in England from the reign of Henry VIII to the revocation of the edict of Nantes. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1846; W. D. Cooper's Lists of foreign protestants and aliens resident in England 1618–1688 [Camd. Soc. 1862]; Protestant exiles from France in the reign of Louis XIV; or, the Huguenot refugees and their descendants in Great Britain and Ireland. By D. C. A. Agnew [1 vol. 4to. s.l. 1866. Plates. Later ed. 3 vols. 4to. Lond. and Edin. 1871–4]; and A bibliography of works relating to the Huguenot refugees, whence they came and where they settled. By E. E. Stride [1 vol. 8vo. Lymington. 1886].

2153. The household account book of Sarah Fell, of Swarthmoor Hall. Ed. by N. Penney. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1920.

Printed *verb. et lit.* from the original MS. The entries date from 1673 to 1678.

(*b*) LATER WORKS

2154. A complete view of the dress and habits of the people of England . . . to the present time. By J. Strutt. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1796–9. Illus.

2155. Glig-Gamena Angel-Deod, or the sports and pastimes of the people of England . . . from the earliest period to the present time, illustrated by engravings. By J. Strutt. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1801. Later eds. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1875. Ed. by W. Hone. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1903. Ed. by J. C. Cox.

2156. Anecdotes of the manners and customs of London from the Roman invasion to the year 1700. By J. P. Malcolm. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1811. Plates. Later eds. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1811. Plates.

Many useful quotations from ephemeral literature.

2157. Costumes in England: a history of dress from the earliest period till the close of the eighteenth century. By F. W. Fairholt. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1846. Illus. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1885. Ed. by H. A. Dillon.

2158. The social history of the people of the southern counties of England in past centuries. By G. Roberts. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1856.

Has quotations from Dorsetshire, and other local records.

2159. Tobacco: its history and associations. By F. W. Fairholt. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1859. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1876.

Cf. W. Bragg's Bibliotheca nicotiana [Birmingham. 1880]; and W. J. Hardy, Tobacco culture in England during the seventeenth century. Archaeologia. li. 157–66. 1888.

2160. Memoirs of Bartholomew fair. By H. Morley. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1859. Illus.

2161. Social amusements under the Restoration. By R. Bell. The Fortnightly Review, 1865.

2162. The annals of tennis. By J. Marshall. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1878. Plates.

2163. Schools and masters of fence from the middle ages to the eighteenth century. By E. Castle. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1885. Bibl. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1892. Bibl.

2164. The curiosities of ale and beer. By J. Bickerdyke (C. H. Cook). 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1886.

2165. The history of Newmarket and the annals of the turf: with memoirs and biographical notices of the habitués of Newmarket. . . . to the end of the seventeenth century. By J. P. Hore. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1886. Illus.

Detailed: contains many extracts from state papers, memoirs, &c.

2166. Old cookery books and ancient cuisine. By W. C. Hazlitt. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1886.

Prints some extracts and supplies a bibliographical note, pp. 79–81.

2167. Social life in England from the Restoration to the Revolution, 1660–1690. By W. C. Sydney. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1892.

2168. The early history of coffee houses in England, with some account of the first use of coffee and a bibliography of the subject. By E. F. Robinson. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1893. Illus.

2169. A history of English lotteries. By J. Ashton. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1893. Illus.

2170. The traditional games of England, Scotland and Ireland. By Alice Bertha, Lady Gomme. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1894–8.

2171. Social England. A record of the progress of the people in religion, laws, learning, arts, industry, commerce, science, literature and manners. vol. iv, 1603–1714. Ed. by H. D. Traill. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1895. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1903. Illus. Ed. by J. S. Mann.

The work of many hands: second ed. profusely illustrated.

2172. Fencing and duelling as practised by all European nations from the middle ages to the present day. With bibliography of the art of fence. By C. A. Thimm. 1 vol. 8vo. Hampton Hill. 1897.

2173. The history of gambling in England. By J. Ashton. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1898.

2174. A history of dancing from the earliest ages to our own times. By G. Vuillier. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1898. Illus.

A trans. Ch. xiv deals with English, ch. xv with Irish and Scottish dancing. Cf. R. St. Johnston, A history of dancing [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1906. Illus.]; C. J. Sharp and H. C. Macilwaine, The Morris book [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1907 and 1911. Illus.]; A. M. Cowper Coles, Old English country dance steps [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1909. Illus.].

2175. Home Life under the Stuarts, 1603–1649. By E. Godfrey [Jessie Bedford]. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1903. Illus.

2176. Life and letters at Bath in the 18th century. By A. Barbeau. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. and N.Y. 1904. Illus. Bibl.

Includes the reign of Anne. A trans. of Une ville d'eaux Anglaise &c. Paris. 1904.

2177. The digger movement in the days of the Commonwealth as revealed in the writings of Gerrard Winstanley, the digger. By L. H. Berens. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1906.

2178. The England and Holland of the Pilgrims. By H. M. Dexter. Ed. by M. Dexter. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. & Boston (Mass.) 1906.

A valuable study.

2179. Old English sports. By F. W. Hackwood. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1907. Illus.

2180. Jewellery (The connoisseur's library). By H. Clifford Smith. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1908.

2181. A history of witchcraft in England from 1558 to 1718. By W. Notestein. Amer. Hist. Assoc. 1 vol. 8vo. Washington. 1911. Bibl.

Based on thorough research.

2182. Carriages and coaches. Their history and their evolution. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1912. Illus. Ed. by R. Straus.

2183. The Anglo-French entente in the seventeenth century. By C. Bastide. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1914. Illus.

Deals with French influence on England: entertaining and instructive. Virtually a translation of the same author's Anglais et Français du dix-septième siècle.

2184. Social life in Stuart England. By M. Coate. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1924. Bibl.

¶ 2. DESCRIPTIONS OF ENGLAND, TRAVELS, &c.

2185. The road-books and itineraries of Great Britain, 1570 to 1850. A catalogue, with an introduction and a bibliography. By Sir H. G. Fordham. 1 vol. 4to. Camb. 1924.

2186. Theatre of the empire of Great Britaine. By J. Speed. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1611.

A series of 50 or more maps of English counties. There are notes on this and other works of Speed in Lowndes, Bibliographical manual, p. 2472.

2187. England. An intended guyde for English travailers, shewing in generall, how far one citie & many shire-townes in England, are distant from other. By J. Norden. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1625.

2188. Itinerarii Galliae et Magnae Britanniae. By M. Zeiller [or Zeiler]. 2 pts. 8vo. Strasburg. 1634.

2189. A character of England as it was lately presented in a letter to a noble man of France. By J. Evelyn. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1659. 3rd ed. 1659.

Repr. in Miscellaneous writings (887). Cf. Gallus Castratus. An answer to a slanderous pamphlet called the character of England [1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1659]. 3rd ed. has reflections upon Gallus Castratus.

2190. Relation d'un voyage en Angleterre, où sont touchées plusieurs choses qui regardent l'état des sciences et de la religion et autres matières curieuses. By S. de Sorbière. 1 vol. 8vo. Paris. 1664.

A trans. was published [Lond. 1709] with the title, A voyage to England containing many things relating to the state of learning &c. Cf. T. Sprat's Observations on M. de Sorbières voyage [1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1665] ; and J. J. Jusserand, A French ambassador, &c., pp. 62–4.

2191. Angliae notitia ; or, the present state of England. By E. Chamberlayne. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1669.

A sort of Whitaker's Almanack : very useful. Went through 22 eds. from 1669–1707, being continued by J. Chamberlayne from 1704 onwards. In 1708 and afterwards the title is changed to Magnae Britanniae notitia. The 38th and last ed. is 1755. Ref. to N. and Q. 6th series, 12 ; 7th series, 1 and 2. There was a rival publication by Guy Miège, The present state of England. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1683. After 1707 the title changes to The present state of Great Britain.

2192. Le voyageur d'Europe où sont les voyages de France . . . d'Angleterre. . . . By A. Jouvin de Rochefort. 6 vols. 12mo. Paris. 1672. Maps.

The section relating to England and Ireland was trans. and pr. in The Antiquarian Repertory, ed. 1809, iv. 549–622.

2193. Britannia, or a geographical description of the kingdoms of England, Scotland and Ireland, with the isles and territories [i. e. plantations]. By R. Blome. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1673. Maps of counties.

Part of the above was privately repr. in folio, 1892, as An alphabetical account of the nobility and gentry of England and Wales.

2194. Britannia. Or an illustration of the kingdom of England and the dominion of Wales by a geographical and historical description of the principal roads. By J. Ogilby. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1675. Maps.

Cf. Ogilby's The traveller's guide, or a most exact description of the roads of England [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1699. Map], and his An actual survey of all the principal roads of England and Wales, described by one hundred maps . . . improved and corrected by C. J. Senex [2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1719].

2195. The kingdome of England and principality of Wales exactly described . . . in six mappes . . . useful for all commanders and quartering of souldiers. By W. Hollar. 6 sheets 4to. Lond. 1676.

The first general maps marking the roads. 1st ed. 1644.

2196. Index villaris, or an alphabetical table of all the cities, market-towns, parishes, villages and private seats in England and Wales. By J. Adams. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1680.

In ed. of 1690 [fol. Lond.] a list of the nobility and their seats is added.

2197. Memoires et observations faites par un voyageur en Angleterre. By H. Misson de Valbourg. 1 vol. 8vo. The Hague. 1698. Illus.

Apparently Misson visited England in 1697. An English trans. by Ozell appeared in 1719.

2198. Anglia rediviva : being a full description of all the shires, cities, principal towns and rivers in England. By S. Dunstar. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1699.

2199. Travels over England, Scotland and Wales, giving a true and exact description of the chiefest cities, towns and corporations. By J. Brome. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1700. Later ed. 1707.

Mainly antiquarian.

2200. A journey through England in familiar letters from a gentleman here to his friend abroad. By J. Macky. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1714–22.

The intro. to vol. ii explains that the delay in its appearance was due to political reasons, and that it was now publ. to refute Misson's Memoirs (2197). A third vol., A journey through Scotland, appeared in 1723, 2nd ed. 1729, both eds. in 8vo. Lond.

2201. Lettres sur les Anglais et les Français. By B. L. Muralt. 1 vol. 8vo. Cologne. 1725. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Bern. 1897. Ed. by O. von Greyerz.

A description of England temp. William III. Trans. as Letters describing the character and customs of the English and French nations [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1726].

2202. Itineraries. By J. Ray.

Pr. in Selected remains of . . . John Ray . . . with his life by W. Derham [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1760].

2203. Natural and political observations and conclusions upon the state and condition of England, 1696. By G. King. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1810. Ed. by G. Chalmers.

Cf. No. 1897.

2204. Travels of Cosmo, the third Grand Duke of Tuscany, through England [in 1669] . . . translated from the Italian manuscript in the Laurentian library at Florence. By Count Lorenzo Magalotti. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1821. Views.

2205. Travels in Holland, the United Provinces, England, Scotland, and Ireland, 1634–1635. By Sir W. Brereton. Ed. by E. Hawkins. Chetham Soc. 1844.

2206. England as seen by foreigners in the days of Elizabeth and James the First. By W. B. Rye. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1865.

2207. Through England on a side saddle in the time of William and Mary, being the diary of Celia Fiennes. By C. Fiennes. Ed. by E. W. Griffiths. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1888.

2208. Foreign visitors in England, and what they have thought of us : being some notes on their books and their opinions during the last three centuries. By E. Smith. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1889.

2209. Thomas Baskerville's journeys in England, temp. Car. II. In Hist. MSS. Comm. Portland MSS. ii. 1893.

2210. A relation of a short survey of 26 counties observed in a seven weeks journey begun on August 11, 1634 by a captain, a lieutenant and an ancient. Ed. by L. G. W. Legg. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1904.

MS. in Lansdowne MS. 213, Brit. Mus.

2211. Roads in England and Wales in 1603. Ed. by G. S. Thomson. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxxiii. 1918.

Lists of roads to London from different localities.

2212. Travel in England in the seventeenth century. By J. Parkes. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1925. Illus. Bibl.

¶ 3. EDUCATION

(*a*) SOURCES

2213. The curriculum and text books of English schools in the first half of the seventeenth century. By F. Watson. Trans. of the Bibliographical Soc., vol. vi. Pt. ii. 1903.

A full bibliography. Cf. The same author's Notices of some early English writers on education, 1578–1603. United States Bureau of education, ch. viii. 8vo. Washington. 1905. This contains many items in use in the seventeenth century.

2214. The two bookes of Francis Bacon of the advancement and proficiencies of learning, divine and humane. By Francis Bacon, Viscount St. Albans. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1605.

The above ed. is the first in English. Cf. No. 816.

2215. Ludus literarius: or, the grammar schoole. By J. Brinsley. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1612 and 1627. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Liverpool. 1917. Ed. by E. T. Campagnac.

2216. Ἡγεμὼν εἰς τὰς Γλῶσσας id est Ductor in Linguas. The Guide into Tongues. By J. Minsheu. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1617.

2217. An apologie for schoolemasters, tending to the advancement of learning and the vertuous education of children. By T. Morrice. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1619.

2218. A reformation of schools, designed in two excellent treatises . . . [and continuation]. By S. Hartlib. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1642–8.

2219. Of education. To Master Samuel Hartlib. By J. Milton. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1644. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1895. Ed. by O. Browning.

2220. The advice of W.P. to Mr. S. Hartlib for the advancement of some particular parts of learning. By Sir W. Petty. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1648.

2221. The reformed school. By J. Durie [or Dury]. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. [1649 ?].

Cf. Dury's The reformed libraree-keeper. With a supplement to The reformed school [1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1650].

2222. Academiarum examen, or the examination of academies wherein is discussed . . . academick and scholastick learning. By J. Webster. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1654.

Advocates university reform. Cf. S. Ward's Vindiciae academiarum, containing some briefe animadversions upon Mr. Webster's book [1 vol. sm. 4to. Oxf. 1654].

2223. A true and ready way to learne the Latine tongue . . . By S. Hartlib. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1654.

2224. The history of the University of Cambridge. By T. Fuller. Lond. 1655. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1840. Ed. by J. Nichols.

Originally part v. of Fuller's Church history (1416).

2225. A new discovery of the old art of teaching schoole, in four small treatises. By C. Hoole. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1660. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Liverpool. 1913. Bibl. index. Ed. by E. T. Campagnac.

2226. A discourse concerning schools and schoolmasters. By M. Nedham. 1 vol. 4to. 1663.

2227. An essay to revive the ancient education of gentlewomen in religion, manners, arts and tongues. By B. Makin. 1 vol. 4to. 1673.

2228. Of education, especially of young gentlemen. In two parts. By O. Walker. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1673. Later ed. 1687.

2229. Considerations concerning the free schools as settled in England. By C. Wase. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1678.

Has much information about grammar schools.

2230. The lady's new-years gift or advice to a daughter. By George Savile, Marquis of Halifax. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1688.

For a bibliography and annotated reprint see H. C. Foxcroft's Life of Halifax, ii. 379–424.

2231. Athenae Oxonienses. An exact history of all the writers and bishops who have had their education in the University of Oxford. To which are added the Fasti or annals of the said University. By Anthony à Wood. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1691–2. Later eds. 1721; and 4 vols. 4to. Lond. 1813–20. Ed. by P. Bliss.

A series of short biographies. Valuable, but needs revision from Wood's MSS. in the Bodl. Libr.

2232. Some thoughts concerning education. By J. Locke. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1693. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1898. Ed. by R. H. Quick.

Repr. together with Of the conduct of the understanding, in The educational writings of John Locke, ed. by J. W. Adamson [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1912].

2233. Reflections upon ancient and modern learning. By W. Wotton. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1694. 2nd ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1697.

The 2nd ed. is prefixed to the first ed. of Bentley's Dissertation upon the epistles of Phalaris.

2234. The most natural and easie way of institution; containing proposals for making a domestic education less chargeable to parents, and more easie and beneficial to children. By R. Ainsworth. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1698.

2235. A letter from a country divine to his friend in London concerning the education of dissenters in their private academies in several parts of this nation. By S. Wesley. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1702.

Written in 1693. This produced an answer from S. Palmer, A defence of the dissenters education, 1703, and Wesley's rejoinder A defence of a letter, 1704.

2236. Reliquiae Bodleianae or some genuine remains of Sir Thomas Bodley containing his life, the first draught of the statutes of the publick library at Oxford (in English) and a collection of letters. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1703.

2237. An account of charity-schools in Great Britain and Ireland: with the benefactions thereto. Anon. 1704. 13th ed. with additions 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1714.

Has useful lists. The first ed. is appended to A sermon preached in the parish of St. Andrews, Holborn, June 8, 1704, by R. Willis. Cf. An account of the methods whereby the charity-schools have been erected and managed.

2238. Two dialogues . . . on education and on the respect due to age. By Edward Hyde, Earl of Clarendon. 1727.

First appeared in Clarendon's Miscellaneous works, 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1727. 2nd ed. 1751.

2239. Life and literary remains of Ralph Bathurst, Dean of Wells and President of Trinity College in Oxford. By T. Warton. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1761.

2240. Thoughts on education. Now first published from an original manuscript. By G. Burnet, Bp. of Salisbury. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1761.

Written about 1668. Cf. Bishop Gilbert Burnet as educationist, being his thoughts on education, with notes and life of the author. By J. Clarke. 8vo. Aberdeen. 1914.

2241. The history and antiquities of the University of Oxford. By Anthony à Wood. Ed. by J. Gutch. 3 vols. 4to. Oxf. 1792–6.

First publ. in Latin as Historia et antiquitates, &c. in 1674. The Latin ed. ended in 1649, the English in 1660.

2242. Annals of Cambridge. By C. H. Cooper. 5 vols. 8vo. Camb. 1842–1908.

Vols. iii and iv cover 1603–1714.

2243. Documents relating to the University and colleges of Cambridge. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1852.

2244. Statutes of the colleges of Oxford with royal patents of foundation; injunction of visitors . . . 3 vols. 8vo. Oxf. and Lond. 1853.

2245. Cambridge University transactions during the Puritan controversies of the 16th and 17th centuries. Ed. by J. Heywood and T. Wright. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1854.

Mainly official documents ending *c.* 1661.

2246. Athenae Cantabrigienses. I. 1500–85. II. 1586–1609. III. 1609–11. By C. H. Cooper and T. Cooper. 3 vols. 8vo. Camb. 1858–1913.

2247. The register of the visitors of the University of Oxford, 1647–1658 . . . with some account of the state of the University during the Commonwealth. Ed. by M. Burrows. 1 vol. Camd. Soc. 1881.

2248. Remarks and collections of Thomas Hearne. By T. Hearne. Ed. by C. E. Doble, D. W. Rannie, and H. E. Salter. 11 vols. 8vo. Oxf. Hist. Soc. Oxf. 1885–1918.

'Contains fragments of the materials' Hearne used in his historical works and 'memoranda on any subject that attracted his attention at the moment'. Preface, vol. i. Covers 1705–35. A selection of the material was publ. by P. Bliss [2 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1857; and 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1869].

2249. Statutes of the University of Oxford codified in the year 1636 under the authority of Archbishop Laud. Ed. by J. Griffiths and C. L. Shadwell. 1 vol. 4to. Oxf. 1888.

For Laud's account of his chancellorship see Works (1530) vol. v. It was first pr. in vol. ii of H. Wharton's ed. of Laud's Remains, 1700.

2250. Magdalen College and King James II, 1686–1688. A series of documents. Ed. by J. R. Bloxam. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. Hist. Soc. Oxf. 1886. Bibl. of MSS.

Comprehensive, but its utility is diminished by the way in which narratives are split up to illustrate what happened on particular days.

2251. Register of the University of Oxford. Vol. ii, 1571–1622. Ed. by A. Clark. 4 pts. 8vo. Oxf. Hist. Soc. Oxf. 1887–9.

2252. Alumni Oxonienses, being the matriculation register of the university 1500–1714. Ed. by J. Foster. 4 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1891–2.

Cf. The historical register of the University of Oxford . . . an alphabetical record of University honours and distinctions completed to . . . 1900. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1900.

2253. The life and times of Anthony Wood, antiquary, of Oxford, 1632–95, described by himself. Ed. by A. Clark. 5 vols. 8vo. Oxf. Hist. Soc. Oxf. 1891. Illus.

Vol. i, 1632–63; ii, 1664–81; iii, 1682–95; iv. Addenda (including a catalogue of MS. authorities); v, Indexes.

2254. Early Yorkshire schools. Ed. by A. F. Leach. Yorkshire Archaeological Soc. Record Series, xxvii, xxxiii, 1898, 1903.

Prints some 17th-century documents.

2255. The Flemings in Oxford, being documents selected from the Rydal papers in illustration of the lives and ways of Oxford men, 1650–1700. Ed. by J. R. Magrath. 3 vols. 8vo. Oxf. Hist. Soc. Oxf. 1904–24. Illus.

Vol. i, 1650–80; ii, 1680–90; iii, 1691–1700.

2256. Letters of Dorothy Wadham, 1609–18. Ed. by R. B. Gardiner. 1 vol. Lond. 1904.

2257. Endowments of the University of Cambridge. Ed. by J. W. Clark. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1904.

Valuable.

2258. Cambridge under Queen Anne, illustrated by memoir of Ambrose Bonwicke and diaries of Francis Burman and Zacharias Conrad von Uffenbach. By J. E. B. Mayor. Preface by M. R. James. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1911.

The memoir of Bonwicke was publ. separately as Life of Ambrose Bonwicke, by his father [1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1870].

2259. Educational charters and documents 598 to 1909. Ed. by A. F. Leach. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1911.

2260. Enactments in Parliament specially concerning the Universities of Oxford and Cambridge and halls therein and the colleges of Winchester, Eton and Westminster. Ed. by L. L. Shadwell. 4 vols. 8vo. Oxf. Hist. Soc. Oxf. 1912.

Vol. i, 37 Edward III–13 Anne.

2261. Documents illustrating early education in Worcester, 685 to 1700. Ed. by A. F. Leach. Worc. Hist. Soc. 4to. 1913.

Introduction is valuable.

2262. Alumni Cantabrigienses, a biographical list of all known students, graduates and holders of office at the University of Cambridge. Part I. From the earliest times to 1751. By J. Venn and J. A. Venn. 4to. Camb. 1922. In progress.

Cf. The same author's The book of matriculation and degrees : a catalogue of those who have been matriculated or been admitted to any degree in the University of Cambridge from 1544 to 1659 [1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1913] ; and J. R. Tanner's The historical register of the University of Cambridge . . . a record of university honours and distinctions to the year 1910 [1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1917].

(*b*) LATER WORKS

2263. The history of the colleges of Winchester, Eton and Westminster, with the Charter-house, the schools of St. Paul's, Merchant Taylors, Harrow and Rugby and the free-school of Christ's Hospital. By R. Ackermann. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1816.

The same author also wrote : History of the University of Oxford [2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1814], and History of Cambridge, its colleges, halls and public buildings [2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1815].

2264. A concise description of the endowed grammar schools in England and Wales, ornamented with engravings. By N. Carlisle. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1818.

2265. The life of Richard Bentley, Master of Trinity College [Cambridge]. By J. H. Monk. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1830. Later eds. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1833.

Cf. Sir R. C. Jebb's Bentley in the English Men of Letters series [1882] ; and Richard Bentley, D.D., a bibliography of his works and of all the literature called forth by his acts or writings, ed. by A. T. Bartholomew, with intro. by J. W. Clark [1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1908].

2266. College life in the time of James I as illustrated by an unpublished diary of Sir Symonds D'Ewes. Ed. by J. O. Halliwell-Phillipps. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1851.

2267. The great schools of England : an account of the foundation endowments and discipline of the chief seminaries of learning in England. By H. Staunton. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1865.

2268. History of the college of St. John [Cambridge]. By T. Baker. Ed. by J. E. B. Mayor. 2 vols. 8vo. Camb. 1869.

In addition to the series of College histories published by Robinson *c.* 1900–6 [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. for each college], there are also: Admissions to the college of St. John, ed. J. E. B. Mayor [2 vols. 8vo. Camb. 1882–93], Biographical history of Gonville and Caius college, 1349–1897, ed. by J. Venn [4 vols. Camb. 1897–1912]; Biographical register of Christ's College, 1505–1905, ed. J. Peile [2 vols. 8vo. Camb. 1910–13]; Admissions to Trinity College, ed. by W. W. Rouse Ball and J. A. Venn [5 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1911–16]; Admissions to Peterhouse, ed. T. A. Walker [1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1912].

2269. Lives of the founders of the British Museum; with notices of its chief augmentors and other benefactors 1570–1870. By E. Edwards. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1870.

2270. The University of Cambridge. By J. B. Mullinger. 3 vols. 8vo. Camb. 1873–1911.

Vol. ii covers 1535–1625; vol. iii, 1626-*c.* 1670.

2271. Social life at the English universities in the eighteenth century. By C. Wordsworth. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1874.

Cf. The same author's Scholae academicae: some account of the studies at the English universities in the eighteenth century [1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1877]. Both these works have useful materials for the 17th century.

2272. A history of Eton College, 1440–1875. By Sir H. C. Maxwell Lyte. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1875. Illus. 4th ed. 1911.

2273. Schools, school-books and schoolmasters. By W. C. Hazlitt. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1888.

Much miscellaneous information. Cf. the same author's Farther contributions towards a history of earlier education in Great Britain. The Antiquary, No. 109, new series. Jan. 1899-July 1900.

2274. The colleges of Oxford: their history and traditions. Ed. by A. Clark. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1891.

In addition to a series of College histories published by Robinson *c.* 1900 [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. for each college] the following histories should be noted: Merton, by G. C. Brodrick; Corpus Christi, by T. Fowler; and Pembroke, by D. Macleane [all publ. by the Oxf. Hist. Society in 1885, 1893, and 1897 respectively]; Brasenose College quatercentenary monographs [3 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1909–10. Illus.]; and The Queen's College, by J. R. Magrath [2 vols. 4to. Oxf. 1921. Illus.]. There are also: A register of the presidents, fellows, demies . . . of Magdalen College, ed. by J. R. Bloxam and W. D. Macray [15 vols. 8vo. 1853–1915]; Register of the rectors and fellows, scholars, exhibitioners . . . of Exeter College . . . with illustrative documents, ed. by C. W. Boase [1 vol. 4to. Exeter. 1879; later ed. called Registrum Collegii Exoniensis, 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1894]; The registers of Wadham College, Part i. from 1613 to 1719, ed. by R. B. Gardiner [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1889]; Registrum Orielense, an account of the members of Oriel College, ed. by C. L. Shadwell [2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1893–1902].

2275. Memoir of Richard Busby (1606–95), with some account of Westminster School during the 17th century. By G. F. R. Barker. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1895. 2 ports.

Cf. A True and perfect narrative of the differences between Mr. Busby and Mr. Bagshawe, the first and second masters of Westminster School. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1659.

2276. Two hundred years : the history of the society for promoting Christian knowledge, 1698–1898. By W. O. B. Allen and E. McClure. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1898.

2277. Annals of Westminster School. By J. Sargeaunt. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1898.

2278. A history of Winchester College. By A. F. Leach. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1899. Illus.

2279. The state and education during the Commonwealth. By F. Watson. Eng. Hist. Rev. xv. 1900.

2280. State intervention in English education [to 1833]. By J. E. G. De Montmorency. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1902.

Has useful information, which is also true of the same writer's The progress of education in England [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1904].

2281. Early nonconformity and education. By A. Gordon. 1 vol. 8vo. Manch. 1902.

2282. Pioneers of modern education. 1600–1700. By J. W. Adamson. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1905. Bibl.

2283. The English grammar schools to 1660, their curriculum and practice. By F. Watson. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1908.

2284. Schola regia Cantuariensis. A history of Canterbury school, commonly called the king's school. By C. E. Woodruff and H. J. Capes. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1908.

2285. The beginnings of the teaching of modern subjects in England. By F. Watson. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1909.

The bibliographical notes are of the utmost value.

2286. English grammar schools. By J. B. Mullinger. Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. vii. 1911. ch. xiv.

The bibliography includes a list of the chief public schools [to 1650] and of histories of them.

2287. Scholars and scholarship, 1600–60. By F. Watson. Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. vii. 1911.

The bibliography is very detailed and valuable.

2288. Education. By J. W. Adamson. Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. ix. 1912. ch. xv.

Covers *c.* 1660–1760 : a useful bibliography is appended.

2289. Scholars and antiquaries. I. Bentley and classical scholarship. II. Antiquaries. By J. D. Duff and H. G. Aldis. Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. ix. 1912. ch. xiii.

The bibliographies are valuable. Cf. Sir John Edwin Sandys, A history of classical scholarship, vol. ii. From the revival of learning to the end of the eighteenth century [8vo. Camb. 1908].

2290. Early collegiate life. By J. Venn. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1913.

2291. Dissenting academies in England. By I. Parker. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1914. Bibl.

App. I has list of academies.

2292. The old grammar schools. By F. Watson. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1916. Illus. Bibl.

2293. The teaching and cultivation of the French language in England during Tudor and Stuart times. By K. Lambley. 1 vol. 8vo. Manchester Univ. Press. 1920.

An excellent piece of research.

2294. The learned lady in England, 1650–1760. By M. Reynolds. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. (Mass.). 1920.

Valuable for education of women: a good bibliography.

2295. Samuel Hartlib. A sketch of his life and his relations to J. A. Comenius. By G. H. Turnbull. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1920.

Cf. H. Dircks, A biographical memoir of Samuel Hartlib . . . with bibliographical notices of works published by him. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1865.

2296. A history of the University of Oxford. By Sir C. E. Mallet. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1924. Illus.

Vol. i, The mediaeval university; vol. ii, The 16th and 17th centuries.

VII. LITERATURE, BALLADS, AND JOURNALISM

1. General Bibliographies and Sources.
2. General Later Works.
3. Collections of Plays, Poems, and other Literary Pieces.
4. Biographies and Works of Individuals.
5. Ballads.
6. Journalism.
   (*a*) Newspapers. (*b*) History of Journalism.

LITERARY periods do not correspond with political. The year 1603 does not mark the close of 'the Elizabethan Age': 1714 falls within the 'Augustan Age'. To this difficulty arising from the vagueness of chronological limits is added the relative paucity of titles that can be here included. Therefore the selection becomes exceptionally arbitrary. All that has been attempted with regard to the sources is to indicate the most complete editions of the works of the chief writers, and the most useful bibliographies of, and commentaries on, their writings. The principles adopted in selecting the later works are two: to endeavour to cover a very wide field by the inclusion of at least one work on each branch of literature, and to prefer works containing bibliographies. Since literary bibliographies are both numerous and detailed, it is hoped that this section will provide historians with adequate guidance to the literature of the seventeenth century. Its existence in an historical bibliography calls attention to the interdependence of history and literature. Neither can be profitably studied in any detail without an adequate knowledge of the other.

¶ 1. GENERAL BIBLIOGRAPHIES AND SOURCES

2297. A dictionary of old English plays . . . to the close of the seventeenth century. By J. O. Halliwell. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1860.

2298. Collections and notes. By W. C. Hazlitt. 7 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1876–1903.

After vol. i the title is Second [or Third or Fourth] series of bibliographical collections and notes on early English literature.

2299. A bibliographical account of English theatrical literature. From the earliest times to the present day. By R. W. Lowe. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1888.

2300. A list of English plays written before 1643 and printed before 1700. By W. W. Greg. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1900.

Cf. A list of masques, pageants . . . written before 1643 and printed before 1700, 1902, by the same author. Both works were publ. by the Bibliographical Soc.

2301. A list of English tales and prose romances printed before 1740. By A. Esdaile. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1912.

2302. [Catalogue of] the Ashley Library . . . collected by T. J. Wise. 8 vols. 4to. Lond. 1921–6.

An elaborate work with many facsimiles : index still to appear.

2303. [Annual] bibliography of English language and literature. Compiled by members of the Modern Humanities Research Association. Ed. by A. C. Paues [2–5] and D. Everett [6]. Camb. 1921. In progress.

The best current bibliography.

2304. A bibliography of English character-books 1608–1700. By G. Murphy. 1 vol. 4to. Oxf. 1925.

2305. An apology for actors. By T. Heywood. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1612.

Repr. in Somer's Tracts, ed. 1809–15, vol. iii. 574–600, and ed. J. P. Collier for the Shakespeare Soc. 1841.

2306. Histrio-mastix. The players scourge or actors tragaedie, divided into two parts. . . . By W. Prynne. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1633.

For bibliographies of Prynne's writings see Wood's Athenae Oxonienses, 3rd ed., ed. P. Bliss, vol. iii, pp. 844 ff. ; and Documents relating to the proceedings against Prynne, 1634 and 1637, ed. by S. R. Gardiner, Camd. Soc. 1877.

2307. Theatrum redivivum ; or the theatre vindicated in answer to Mr. Prynne's Histrio-Mastix. By Sir R. Baker. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1662.

2308. Theatrum poetarum, or a compleat collection of the poets. By E. Phillips. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1675.

2309. The lives of the most famous English poets. By W. Winstanley. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1687.

2310. A short view of tragedy. By T. Rymer. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1693.

Cf. Rymer's The tragedies of the last age considered and examined. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1678, and 1692.

2311. A short view of the immorality and profaneness of the English stage. Together with the sense of antiquity upon this argument. By J. Collier. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1698.

For a bibliography of the controversy on the immorality of the English stage see Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit., vol. viii, pp. 432 ff. ; also J. Ballein, Jeremy Collier's Angriff auf die Englische Bühne. Marburg, 1910 ; and J. W. Krutch, Comedy and conscience after the restoration. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1924.

2312. The lives and characters of the English dramatick poets. Also an exact account of all the plays that were ever yet printed in the English tongue [to 1698]. By G. Langbaine. Ed. by C. Gildon. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1699.

Said to be ' begun by Mr. Langbain, improved and continued by a careful hand ', i. e. Gildon. First publ., without Gildon's revision, in 1691.

2313. Historia histrionica. By J. Wright. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1699.

Repr. in Dodsley's Old plays, ed. Hazlitt, xv, and in Lowe's ed. of Cibber's Apology.

2314. Roscius Anglicanus, or an historical review of the stage from 1660 to 1706. By J. Downes. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1708.

Repr. in facsimile 1886.

2315. The English drama and stage under the Tudor and Stuart princes, 1543–1664. Illustrated by a series of documents, treatises and poems. Ed. by W. C. Hazlitt. 1 vol. 4to. s.l. 1869.

2316. The dramatic records of Sir Henry Herbert, master of the revels, 1623–1673. Ed. by J. Q. Adams. 1 vol. 8vo. Yale University Press. 1917.

Cf. The seventeenth century accounts of the masters of the revels. By C. C. Stopes. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1922.

2317. Characters from the histories and memoirs of the seventeenth century with an essay on the character. Ed. by D. N. Smith. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1920.

¶ 2. GENERAL LATER WORKS

2318. The companion to the play-house. By D. E. Baker. 2 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1764. Later ed. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1812. Ed. by S. Jones.

The later eds. are entitled Biographia dramatica, or a companion to the playhouse.

2319. Prefaces biographical and critical to the works of the English poets. By S. Johnson. 10 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1779–81. Later eds. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1854. Ed. by P. Cunningham. 3 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1905. Ed. by G. B. Hill.

Known as Lives of the English poets.

2320. Essays illustrative of the Tatler, Spectator, and Guardian. By N. Drake. 3 vols. 16mo. Lond. 1805.

2321. Literary anecdotes of the eighteenth century. By J. Nichols. 9 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1812.

Cf. the same writer's Illustrations of the literary history of the eighteenth century [8 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1817]. Both have 17th-century material, especially the Anecdotes.

2322. History of fiction. By J. C. Dunlop. 3 vols. 8vo. Edinburgh. 1814. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1888. Ed. by H. Wilson.

2323. Some account of the English stage from the Restoration in 1660 to 1830. By J. Genest. 10 vols. 8vo. Bath. 1832.

An attempt to discover the date when each play was first acted.

2324. Histoire de la littérature anglaise. By H. A. Taine. 4 vols. 8vo. Paris. 1863–4. Later ed. 5 vols. 8vo. Paris. 1892–5. With index.

Trans. by H. Van Laun. 2 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1871 and 1872.

2325. History of English dramatic literature down to Queen Anne. By Sir A. W. Ward. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1875. Later ed. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1899.

2326. Le public et les hommes de lettres en Angleterre au dix-huitième siècle, 1660–1744. By A. Beljame. 1 vol. 8vo. Paris. 1881. Bibl. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Paris. 1897. with index and Bibl.

2327. Seventeenth century studies. By E. Gosse. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1883. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1913.

Essays on Thomas Lodge, John Webster, Samuel Rowlands, Dover's Cotswold games, Robert Herrick, Richard Crashaw, Abraham Cowley, The Matchless Orinda, Sir George Etherege.

2328. A history of Elizabethan literature. By G. Saintsbury. 1 vol. sm. 8vo. Lond. 1887.

Covers the period 1560–1660.

2329. Le roman au temps de Shakespeare. By J. J. Jusserand. 1 vol. 8vo. Paris. 1887.

Tr. by E. Lee under title The English novel in the time of Shakespeare, 8vo. Lond. 1890, 3rd ed. 1899.

2330. A chronicle history of the London stage 1559–1642. By F. G. Fleay. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1890.

2331. A biographical chronicle of the English drama, 1559–1642. By F. G. Fleay. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1891.

2332. The child and his book. Some account of the history and progress of children's literature in England. By E. M. Field. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1891.

2333. Histoire littéraire du peuple anglais. By J. J. Jusserand. 2 vols. 8vo. Paris. 1894–1904.

Trans. as A literary history of the English people [3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1906–09. Illus.]. Vols. ii and iii are entitled : From the Renaissance to the Civil War.

2334. History of English poetry. By W. J. Courthope. 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1895–1910.

Vols. iii. and iv cover the 17th century.

2335. La littérature comparée. Essai bibliographique. By L. P. Betz. 1 vol. 8vo. Strasburg. 1900.

Includes a bibliography of works on Anglo-French literary relations.

2336. Puritan and Anglican : studies in literature. By E. Dowden. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1900.

2337. The collected works of William Hazlitt. Ed. by A. R. Waller and A. Glover. 12 vols. 8vo. Lond. and N.Y. 1902–4. Index. vol. 1906.

Includes Lectures on the comic writers.

2338. The English heroic play. A critical description of the rhymed tragedy of the Restoration. By L. N. Chase. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1903. Bibl.

2339. The temper of the seventeenth century in English literature. By B. Wendell. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1904.

2340. L'influence française en Angleterre au xviie siècle. La vie sociale—la vie littéraire. By L. Charlanne. 1 vol. 8vo. Paris. 1906.

Cf. No. 2183.

2341. The literature of roguery. By F. W. Chandler. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1907. Bibl.

2342. The French influence in English literature from the accession of Elizabeth to the Restoration. By A. H. Upham. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1908. Bibl.

2343. Elizabethan drama 1558–1642. By F. E. Schelling. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. and Boston (Mass.) 1908. Bibl.

2344. Les masques anglais. Étude sur les ballets et la vie de cour en Angleterre 1512–1640. By P. Reyher. 1 vol. 8vo. Paris. 1909.

2345. The Cambridge history of English literature. Ed. by Sir A. W. Ward and A. R. Waller. 14 vols. 8vo. Camb.

Vol. iv. 1909: Prose and poetry, Sir Thomas North to Michael Drayton. Vols. v and vi. 1910: The drama to 1642. Vol. vii. 1911: Cavalier and Puritan. Vol. viii: The age of Dryden. Vol. ix. 1912: From Steele and Addison to Pope and Swift. Each volume has valuable and, generally, detailed and classified bibliographies.

2346. English tragicomedy, its origin and history. By F. H. Ristine. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1910. Bibl.

2347. The rise of the novel of manners. A study of English prose fiction between 1600 and 1740. By C. E. Morgan. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1911. Bibl.

2348. The Mary Carleton narratives, 1663–1673: a missing chapter in the history of the English novel. By E. Bernbaum. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. (Mass.), 1914.

2349. The academ roial of King James I. Proc. Brit. Academy. vii. 1916. By E. M. Portal.

2350. A contribution to the history of the English Commonwealth drama. By H. E. Rollins.

Reprinted from Studies in Philology, July 1921.

2351. The Elizabethan stage. By E. K. Chambers. 4 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1923. Illus. Bibl.

2352. A history of Restoration drama, 1660–1700. By A. Nicoll. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1923. Bibl.

Valuable: Continued in his: A history of early eighteenth century drama, 1700–1750. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1925. Bibl.

2353. Histoire de la littérature anglaise. By E. Legouis and L. Cazamian. 1 vol. 8vo. Paris. 1925. Bibl.

Trans. of pt. I by H. D. Irvine as A history of English literature . . . Volume one. The Middle Ages and the Renascence (650–1660). 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1926.

2354. Boileau and the French classical critics in England [1660–1830]. 1 vol. 8vo. Paris. 1925.

¶ 3. COLLECTIONS OF PLAYS, POEMS, AND OTHER LITERARY PIECES

2355. The works of the Earls of Rochester, Roscomon and Dorset; the Dukes of Devonshire, Buckinghamshire . . . 2 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1731. Later ed. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1885.

2356. A select collection of old plays. Ed. by R. Dodsley. 12 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1744. 2nd ed. 12 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1780. Ed. by I. Reed. 3rd ed. 13 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1825–8. Ed. by J. P. Collier. 4th ed. 15 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1874–6. Ed. by W. C. Hazlitt.

Cf. Robert Dodsley, poet, publisher and playwright, by R. Straus, 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. and N.Y. 1910, with bibliography.

2357. The poets of Great Britain complete from Chaucer to Churchill. Ed. by J. Bell. 109 vols. 12mo. Edin. 1776–83.

Cf. Bell's British theatre, consisting of the most esteemed English plays. 20 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1776–8, and 34 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1791–7.

2358. The works of the English poets. Ed. by S. Johnson. 68 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1779–81.

2359. A complete edition of the poets of Great Britain. Ed. by R. Anderson. 13 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1792–4.

2360. The works of the English poets [Chaucer to Cowper]. By A. Chalmers. 21 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1810.

2361. Old English plays, being a selection from the early dramatic writers. Ed. by C. W. Dilke. 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1814–15.

Contents listed in Lowndes, p. 1883.

2362. The dramatic works of Wycherley, Congreve, Vanbrugh, and Farquhar, with biographical and critical notices. By J. H. Leigh Hunt. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1840 and 1875.

2363. Dramatists of the Restoration. 14 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1872–9. Ed. by J. Maidment and W. H. Logan.

Repr. the plays of Cokain, Crowne, Davenant, Lacy, Marmion, Tatham, and Wilson.

2364. The Mermaid series : the best plays of the old dramatists. 27 vols. Lond.

Contain generally select plays but sometimes the complete plays of the following : Beaumont and Fletcher, Chapman, Congreve, Dekker, Dryden, Farquhar, Ford, Greene, Heywood, Jonson, Marlowe, Massinger, Middleton, Otway, Shadwell, Shirley, Steele, Vanbrugh, Webster, and Wycherley.

2365. Critical essays and literary fragments. Intro. by J. Churton Collins. 1 vol. 8vo. Westminster. 1903.

Repr. from An English garner.

2366. Minor poets of the Caroline period. Ed. by G. Saintsbury. 3 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1905–21.

Reprints of the works of 18 poets.

2367. Seventeenth century critical essays. Ed. by J. E. Spingarn. 3 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1908–9. Bibl.

Extracts and reprints of 17th-century essays, prefaces, &c. Cf. J. Haslewood's Ancient critical essays upon English poets and poesy [2 vols. 4to. 1811–15].

¶ 4. BIOGRAPHIES AND WORKS OF INDIVIDUALS

ADDISON, JOSEPH.

2368. The works of Joseph Addison. Ed. by T. Tickell. 4 vols. 4to. Lond. 1721. Later eds. : 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1811. Ed. by R. Hurd. 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1854–56 and 1893. Ed. by H. G. Bohn.

For bibliography see Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. ix. 1912, pp. 434–8.

ARBUTHNOT, JOHN.

2369. The life and works of John Arbuthnot. By G. A. Aitken. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1892.

BEAUMONT, FRANCIS, AND FLETCHER, JOHN.

2370. The comedies and tragedies written by Francis Beaumont and John Fletcher, gentlemen. Never printed before. And now published by the authours originall copies. Ed. by J. Shirley. 1 vol. fo. Lond. 1647. Port. Later eds.: 11 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1843–6. Ed. by A. Dyce. 10 vols. 8vo. Camb. 1905–12. Ed. by A. Glover and A. R. Waller.

Cf. A bibliography of Beaumont and Fletcher, by A. C. Potter, Camb. Mass. 1890; and Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. vi. 435–41.

BEHN, APHRA.

2371. The works of Aphra Behn. Ed. by M. Summers. 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1915.

Her histories and novels were publ. 8vo. Lond. 1696, 7th ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1722; her plays 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1702. An ed. of both was publ. in 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1871. The novels were separately ed. by E. A. Baker, 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1905.

BETTERTON, THOMAS.

2372. Thomas Betterton. By R. W. Lowe. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1891.

BROWN, THOMAS.

2373. The works of Mr. Thomas Brown, serious and comical, in prose and verse [with J. Drake's life of T. B.]. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1707–8. 5th ed. 5 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1719–21. 9th ed. 4 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1760.

BROWNE, SIR THOMAS.

2374. Sir Thomas Browne's works, including his life and correspondence. Ed. by S. Wilkin. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1835–6. Later ed. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1852–80.

See C. Williams's The bibliography of the Religio Medici (2 vols. 8vo. Norwich, ed. 1907); and G. Keynes, A bibliography of Sir Thomas Browne, 1 vol. Camb. 1924.

BROWNE, WILLIAM.

2375. The poems of William Browne. Ed. by G. Goodwin. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1894.

BUCKINGHAM, GEORGE VILLIERS, 2nd DUKE OF.

2376. The Rehearsal, as it was acted at the Theatre Royal. By George Villiers, 2nd Duke of Buckingham. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1672. Later eds.: 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1868. Ed. by E. Arber. 1 vol. 8vo. Stratford-on-Avon, 1914. Illus. Ed. by M. Summers.

BUCKINGHAMSHIRE, JOHN SHEFFIELD, DUKE OF.

2377. The works of . . . John Sheffield, late Duke of Buckingham. Ed. by J. Henley. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1721. Port. Later eds.: 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1723. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1729 and 1753.

See the article in the Dict. Nat. Biog. on the various editions of his works and the censorship of them by the government. Cf. No. 826.

BURTON, ROBERT.

2378. The anatomy of melancholy, what it is, with all the kindes, causes, symptomes, prognosticks, and several cures of it. By R. Burton. 1 vol. 4to. Oxf. 1621. Later ed. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1893. Ed. by A. H. Bullen and A. R. Shilleto.

See Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. iv. 496–9.

BUTLER, SAMUEL.

2379. Hudibras. By S. Butler. 3 parts. 8vo. Lond. 1663–78. Later eds.: 2 vols. 8vo. Camb. 1744. Illus. by Hogarth. Ed. by Zachary Grey. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1905. Ed. by A. R. Waller.

The genuine remains in verse and prose of Mr. Samuel Butler, ed. by R. Thyer, were publ. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1759, and 2 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1893, Bibl., ed. by R. B. Johnson. His characters and passages from note-books were ed. by A. R. Waller, 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1908.

CAREY, PATRICK.

2380. Trivial poems and triolets. Written . . . 1651. By P. Carey. Ed. by Sir W. Scott. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1820.

CHAPMAN, GEORGE.

2381. The works of George Chapman. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1873. Later eds. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1874–5 and 1889. Ed. by R. H. Shepherd.

In ed. of 1874–5, vol. i is Plays; ii, Poems (with an introduction by A. C. Swinburne); iii, Iliad and Odyssey.

CIBBER, COLLEY.

2382. An apology for the life of Mr. Colley Cibber, comedian. By C. Cibber. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1740. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1889. Illus. Ed. by R. W. Lowe.

The ed. of 1889 repr. A brief supplement to Colley Cibber, Esq.; his lives of the late famous actors and actresses. By A. Aston [1 vol. 8vo. ? Lond. ? 1748].

2383. The dramatic works of Colley Cibber. 5 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1736. Later ed. 1777.

CLEVELAND, JOHN.

2384. The poems of John Cleveland. Ed. by J. M. Berdan. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1903. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. New Haven. 1911. Bibl.

Cleveland's works, including poems, orations, and epistles, were publ. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1687. The character of a London diurnall [1644], A character of a diurnal-maker [1654], and The character of a moderate intelligencer [s.a.], are of interest for the history of journalism.

CONGREVE, WILLIAM.

2385. The . . . works of Mr. William Congreve. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1710. Later eds.: 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1895. Ed. by G. S. Street. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1923. Ed. by M. Summers.

2386. Life of William Congreve. By E. Gosse. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1888. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1924.

COWLEY, ABRAHAM.

2387. The works of Mr. Abraham Cowley. Ed. by T. Sprat. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1668. Later ed. 2 vols. 4to. Blackburn. 1876–81. Ed. by A. B. Grosart.

A. R. Waller ed. Cowley's Poems, miscellanies, &c. [1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1905] and his Essays, plays, and verses [1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1906].

CRASHAW, RICHARD.

2388. The complete works of Richard Crashaw. Ed. by W. B. Turnbull. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1858. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. [? Blackburn]. 1872–3. Ed. A. B. Grosart.

Poems, ed. by A. R. Waller, 1904.

DANIEL, SAMUEL.

2389. The complete works in verse and prose of Samuel Daniel. Ed. by A. B. Grosart. 5 vols. 8vo. Aylesbury. 1885.

Poeticall essayes publ. 1599.

D'AVENANT, SIR WILLIAM.

2390. The works of Sir William D'Avenant, Kt. Consisting of those which were formerly printed and those which he designed for the press, now published out of the author's originall copies. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1673. Port. Later ed. 5 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1872–4. Ed. by J. Maidment and W. H. Logan.

For bibliography see Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. vi, pp. 454, 489 and viii, 1912, pp. 417–18.

DEFOE, DANIEL.

2391. A true collection of the writings of the author of the True Born Englishman. By D. Defoe. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1703–5. Later eds. 20 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1840. 16 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1895–6. Ed. by G. A. Aitken.

The ed. of 1703–5 contains early pamphlets and political works: it also appeared as The genuine works of Mr. Daniel Defoe [2 vols. *c.* 1705]. The ed. of 1840 is the most complete collection of Defoe's works. The ed. of 1895–6 gives the romances and shorter narratives. See the bibliographies in Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. ix. 418–33, and in the lives separately mentioned.

2392. Memoirs of the life and times of Daniel Defoe. By W. Wilson. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1830. Bibl.

Cf. W. Lee, Daniel Defoe. His life and recently discovered writings [3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1869. Bibl.]; and T. Wright, The Life of Daniel Defoe [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1894. Bibl.]. Cf. Daniel de Foe et ses Romans. By Paul Dottin. 3 vols. 8vo. Paris. 1924. The bulk of Defoe's letters are in vols. iv. and v of the Portland MSS. 1897, 1899.

DEKKER, THOMAS.

2393. The dramatic works of Thomas Dekker now first collected with illustrative notes. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1873.

His non-dramatic works were ed. by A. B. Grosart [5 vols. 8vo. 1884–6. Huth Library]. For bibliography see Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. iv. 526-8.

DENNIS, JOHN.

2394. John Dennis, his life and criticism. By H. G. Paul. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1911.

His Miscellanies in verse and prose were publ. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1693; his Select works, 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1718; and his Original letters, familiar, moral and critical, 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1721.

DRAYTON, MICHAEL.

2395. The works of Michael Drayton . . . now first collected. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1748. Later eds. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1753. 3 vols. 1876. Ed. by R. Hooper.

The poems were ed. by J. P. Collier for the Roxburghe Club, 1856; the minor poems by C. Brett [1 vol. sm. 4to. Oxf. 1907]. For bibliographies see O. Elton's Michael Drayton. A critical study with a bibliography [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1905]; and Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. iv. 487–8.

DRUMMOND OF HAWTHORNDEN, WILLIAM.

2396. The works of William Drummond of Hawthornden. 2 pts. in 1 vol. fol. Edin. 1711. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Manchester. 1913. Illus. Ed. by J. Sage, T. Ruddeman, and L. F. Kastner.

His poems were first pr. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Edin. 1616. Cf. David Masson's Drummond of Hawthornden: the story of his life and writings [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1873].

DRYDEN, JOHN.

2397. The works of John Dryden. Ed. by Sir W. Scott. 18 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1808 and 1821. Later ed. 1882–93. Ed. by G. Saintsbury.

Dryden's critical and miscellaneous prose works were ed. by E. Malone [3 vols. in 4, 8vo. Lond. 1800], his Essays by W. P. Ker [2 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1900], and his Poems by W. D. Christie [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1870], and by John Sargeaunt [1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1910]. For a bibliography see Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. viii. 1912, pp. 391–406.

D'URFEY, THOMAS.

2398. A study of the plays of Thomas D'Urfey, with a reprint of A fool's preferment. By R. S. Forsythe. 2 vols. 8vo. Cleveland, Ohio. 1916–17.

ETHEREGE, SIR GEORGE.

2399. The works of Sir George Etherege, containing his plays and poems. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1704. Later ed. 1888. Ed. by A. W. Verity.

Cf. Sir George Etheredge, sein Leben, seine Zeit und seine Dramen, by Vincenz Meindl. 8vo. Vienna. 1901.

FARQUHAR, GEORGE.

2400. The dramatick works of George Farquhar. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1736. Later ed. 1892. Ed. by A. C. Ewald.

Cf. George Farquhar, sein Leben und seine Original-Dramen. By D. Schmid. 1 vol. 8vo. Vienna, 1904.

FORD, JOHN.

2401. The dramatic works of John Ford. Ed. by H. Weber. 2 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1811. Later eds. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1827. Ed. by W. Gifford. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1869 and 1895. Ed. by A. Dyce.

[?GAUDEN, [?JOHN]

2402. Eikon Basilike. εικων βασιλικη. The pourtraicture of his sacred majestie in his solitudes and sufferings. By [? J. [?Gauden]. 1 vol. 8vo. [Lond.]. 1648–9. Port.

See Edward Almack's Bibliography of Eikon Basilike, 4to. 1896; and Henry John Todd's A letter to his grace the Archbishop of Canterbury concerning the authorship of ΕΙΚΩΝ ΒΑΣΙΛΙΚΗ [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1825].

GAY, JOHN.

2403. The works of John Gay. 4 vols. 8vo. Dubl. 1770. Later ed. 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1795.

The poetical works of John Gay were ed. by J. Underhill, 2 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1893 and 1905.

HERBERT, GEORGE.

2404. The complete works in verse and prose of George Herbert. 3 vols. 4to. Blackburn. 1874. Ed. by A. B. Grosart. Later ed. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1905. Ed. by G. H. Palmer.

Cf. G. H. Palmer's A Herbert bibliography [1 vol. 8vo. Camb. (Mass.) 1911].

HERRICK, ROBERT.

2405. Hesperides, or the works both humane and divine of Robert Herrick. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1648. Later eds. 2 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1869. Ed. by W. C. Hazlitt. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1876. Ed. by A. B. Grosart. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1891. Ed. by A. W. Pollard. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1915. Ed. by F. W. Moorman.

Bibliography in Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. vii, 1911, pp. 398–9.

HEYWOOD, THOMAS.

2406. The dramatic works of Thomas Heywood. 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1874.

See Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. vi. 430–4; and Oxford Bibliographical Society Proceedings and Papers, 1925, where there is a full bibliography by A. M. Clark.

JONSON, BEN.

2407. The workes of Benjamin Jonson. fol. Lond. vol. i. 1616, vol. ii. 1631–41. Later eds. 9 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1816, ed. by W. Gifford; 1875, ed. by F. Cunningham; and 2 vols. 12mo. Lond. and N.Y. 1910, ed. by F. E. Schelling.

Notes of Ben Jonson's conversations with William Drummond of Hawthornden, 1619, were publ. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1842 and 1906. For bibliography see Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. vi. 413–20. New ed. of the works ed. by C. H. Herford and P. Simpson in progress. Vols. i and ii, 8vo. Oxf. 1925, contain an elaborate life and documents.

LEE, NATHANIEL.

2408. The works of . . . Nathaniel Lee. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1713. Later ed. 3 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1733–4.

LOVELACE, RICHARD.

2409. The poems of Richard Lovelace. Ed. by C. H. Wilkinson. 2 vols. 4to. Oxf. 1925.

A sumptuous ed. with many illustrations and facsimiles.

MANDEVILLE, BERNARD.

2410. The fable of the bees. By B. Mandeville. Ed. by F. B. Kaye. 2 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1924.

Has a valuable intro.

MARSTON, JOHN.

2411. The workes of Mr. J. Marston, being tragedies and comedies. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1633. Later eds. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1856. Ed. by J. O. Halliwell. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1887. Ed. by A. H. Bullen.

MARVELL, ANDREW.

2412. The complete works in verse and prose of Andrew Marvell. Ed. by A. B. Grosart. 4 vols. 4to. Blackburn. 1872–5.

Vol. i, Verse : ii, Letters : iii and iv, Pamphlets. This supersedes the ed. of 3 vols. 4to. Lond. 1776, ed. by E. Thompson. Marvell's Poems and satires were also ed. by G. A. Aitken [2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1892. Bibl.].

MASSINGER, PHILIP.

2413. The dramatic works of Philip Massinger. Ed. by T. Coxeter. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1761. Later eds. 4 vols. 4to. Lond. 1779. Ed. by J. M. Mason. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1805. Ed. by W. Gifford. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1871. Ed. by F. Cunningham.

Works, ed. T. Coxeter, 4 vols. 1759. Cf. S. R. Gardiner, The political element in Massinger, Contemporary Review, Aug. 1876. Bibl. Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. vi. 442-4.

MIDDLETON, THOMAS.

2414. The works of Thomas Middleton. Ed. by A. H. Bullen. 8 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1885–6.

MILTON, JOHN.

2415. The poetical works of John Milton [with] some account of [his] life and writings. By H. J. Todd. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1801. Later ed. 1861.

2416. The works of John Milton in verse and prose. Ed. by J. Mitford. 8 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1851.

For bibliography see Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. vii, 1911, pp. 413–23.

2417. The life of John Milton, narrated in connexion with the political, ecclesiastical and literary history of his time. By D. Masson. 7 vols. 8vo. Camb. and Lond. 1859–94. Ports.

Exhaustive and valuable as a history of the times in which Milton lived.

2418. Milton. By M. Pattison. English Men of Letters, 1879.

A good short sketch.

2419. A lexicon to the English poetical works of John Milton. By L. E. Lockwood. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. and N.Y. 1907.

Cf. A concordance to the poetical works of John Milton, by J. Bradshaw [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1894].

2420. [Papers on] The tercentenary of Milton's birth. Proc. Brit. Academy, 1908 : also issued in a portfolio, Oxf. 1908.

MORE, HENRY.

2421. Philosophicall Poems. . . . By H. More. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1647. Later ed. 1 vol. 4to. Blackburn. 1878. Ed. by A. B. Grosart.

For an article on, and bibliography of, Platonists and latitudinarians see Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. viii, 1912. Cf. The philosophical writings of Henry More, by Flora I. Mackinnon, 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1925.

NEWCASTLE, MARGARET CAVENDISH, DUCHESS OF.

2422. The first Duchess of Newcastle and her husband as figures in literary history. By H. Ten Eyck Perry. 1 vol. 8vo. Boston and Lond. 1918.

Cf. T. Longueville's The first Duke and Duchess of Newcastle-upon-Tyne. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1910. Illus.

OLDHAM, JOHN.

2423. Satyrs upon the Jesuits : written in the year 1679 upon occasion of the plot. Together with the satyr against vertue and some other pieces by the same hand. By J. Oldham. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1681.

The works of Mr. John Oldham, together with his remains. 4 pts. 8vo. Lond. 1686. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1770. Ed. by E. Thompson.

ORRERY, ROGER BOYLE, EARL OF.

2424. Dramatic works. By Roger Boyle, Earl of Orrery. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1739.

Cf. Roger Boyle, Earl of Orrery und seine Dramen, by E. Siegert [1 vol. 8vo. Vienna. 1906].

OTWAY, THOMAS.

2425. The works of Mr. Thomas Otway . . . consisting of his plays poems and love-letters. 2 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1712. Later ed. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1813. Ed. by T. Thornton.

OVERBURY, SIR THOMAS.

2426. A wife now the widow of Sir Thomas Overbury, being a most exquisite and singular Poem of the choice of a wife. Whereunto are added many witty characters and concerted news written by himself and other learned gentlemen his friends. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1614. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1856. Port.

An enlarged ed. appeared in 1616.

PHILLIPS, EDWARD and JOHN.

2427. Lives of Edward and John Phillips, nephews and pupils of Milton, including various particulars of the literary and political history of their times. To which are added I. Collections for the life of Milton by John Aubrey. II. The life of Milton. By E. Phillips. Printed in the year 1694. Ed. by W. Godwin. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1815.

POPE, ALEXANDER.

2428. The works of Alexander Pope. Ed. by W. Elwin and W. J. Courthope. 10 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1871–89.

Vols. i–iv, Poetry ; v, Life, and index ; vi–x, Letters. Cf. G. A. Aitken's Notes on the bibliography of Pope [1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1914] ; and R. H. Griffiths, Alexander Pope, a bibliography. i. Pope's own writings, 1709–34. Austin (Texas) 1922.

PRIOR, MATTHEW.

2429. Poems on several occasions; and Dialogues of the dead. By M. Prior. Ed. by A. R. Waller. 2 vols. 8vo. Camb. 1905–7.

Prior's poems were also publ. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1718. 2 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1779. Ed. T. Evans. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1892. Ed. R. B. Johnson. See Nos. 957–8 for lives.

ROWE, NICHOLAS.

2430. The dramatick works of Nicholas Rowe. 2 vols. 12mo. Lond 1720 and 1736. Later eds. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1747. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1792.

His poetical works were publ. in 1720 and repr. in Bell (2357), Johnson (2358), Anderson (2359), and Chalmers (2360).

SAINT-ÉVREMOND, CHARLES DE MARGUETEL DE SAINT-DENIS DE.

2431. Oeuvres. Ed. by P. Silvestre and P. Des Maizeaux. 2 vols. 4to. Londres. 1705. Later ed. 3 vols. 8vo. Paris. 1865. Ed. by C. Giraud.

At least one pirated ed. preceded that here described. Cf. The works of Mr. de St. Evremont translated from the French, 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1700; another trans. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1714; W. M. Daniels, Saint Evremond en Angleterre. 1 vol. Versailles. 1907.

SEDLEY, SIR CHARLES.

2432. The works of . . . Sir Charles Sedley. 2 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1722. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1778.

Cf. Sir Charles Sedley's Leben und Werke, by K. Max Lissner. 1 vol. 8vo. Halle. 1905.

SELDEN, JOHN.

2433. Table-Talk, being the discourses of John Selden, Esq., or his sense of various matters of weight and high consequence relating especially to religion and state. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1689. Later eds. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1847. Ed. by S. W. Singer. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1892. Ed. by S. H. Reynolds. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1927. Ed. by Sir F. Pollock.

Ed. of 1927 includes an account of Selden and his work by the late Sir Edward Fry.

SETTLE, ELKANAH.

2434. Elkanah Settle his life and works. By F. C. Brown. 1 vol. 8vo. Chicago. 1910. Illus.

SHADWELL, THOMAS.

2435. The dramatick works of Thomas Shadwell. 4 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1720.

SHAFTESBURY, ANTHONY ASHLEY COOPER, 3rd EARL OF.

2436. Characteristics of men, manners, opinions, times. By Anthony Ashley Cooper, 3rd Earl of Shaftesbury. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1711. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1900. Ed. by J. M. Robertson.

SHAKESPEARE, WILLIAM.

2437. Mr. William Shakespeare's Comedies, histories, and tragedies. Published according to the true originall copies. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1623.

The first folio was reproduced by the Clarendon Press in 1902. The second, third and fourth folios [1632, 1664, and 1685], together with the first, were all reproduced in facsimile by Messrs. Methuen & Co. Lond. fol. in 1909, 1905, 1904 and 1910 respectively.

2438. The plays and poems of W. S. with the corrections and illustrations of various commentators. . . . Ed. by E. Malone. 21 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1821.

This ed. was completed by Jas. Boswell from Malone's notes.

2439. The life of William Shakespeare. By J. O. Halliwell-Phillipps. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1848.

Cf. Outlines of the life of Shakespeare [1 vol. 8vo. Brighton. 1881; 7th ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1887].

2440. A new variorum edition of Shakespeare. Ed. by H. H. Furness. 20 vols. la. 8vo. Lond. and Philadelphia. 1871–1919.

'Contains a collation of the ancient copies and of the best modern critical eds., with notes, criticisms, and illustrations . . .'

2441. The Cambridge Shakespeare. Ed. by W. A. Wright. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1891–2.

2442. The diary of Master William Silence. A study of Shakespeare and of Elizabethan sport. By D. H. Madden. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1897 and 1907.

2443. A life of William Shakespeare. By Sir S. Lee. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1898. Illus. Bibl. 7th ed. 1915.

The bibliographical chapters supply the best summary guide to the various eds. of Shakespeare's works.

2444. Shakespeare Bibliography; a dictionary of every known issue of Shakespeare's writings and of recorded opinions therein in the English language. By W. Jaggard. 8vo. Stratford. 1911.

2445. Shakespeare's England, being an account of the life and manners of his age. Ed. by Sir S. Lee. 2 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1916. Illus.

Each chapter has valuable bibliographical notes.

2446. Mr. William Shakespeare. Original and early editions of his quartos and folios, his source books and those containing contemporary notices. By H. C. Bartlett. 1 vol. 8vo. New Haven. 1922.

SHIRLEY, JAMES.

2447. Dramatic Works and Poems. Ed. by A. Dyce. 6 vols. 8vo. 1833.

Cf. James Shirley dramatist. By A. H. Nason. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1915. Bibl.

STEELE, RICHARD.

2448. The life of Richard Steele. By G. A. Aitken. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1889.

The best short life is by H. Austin Dobson. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1886.

SUCKLING, SIR JOHN.

2449. Fragmenta aurea. A collection of all the incomparable pieces written by Sir John Suckling. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1646. Port. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1874 and 1892. Port. Ed. by W. C. Hazlitt.

SWIFT, JONATHAN.

2450. The works of Jonathan Swift. Ed. by Sir W. Scott. 19 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1814 and 1824.

The prose works were separately ed. by Temple Scott, 12 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1897–1908; the Poems by William Ernst Browning, 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1910; the Correspondence by T. Elrington Ball, 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1910–14. Cf. E. Pons: Swift, Les années de jeunesse et le 'Conte du tonneau'. 1 vol. Strasbourg, 1925.

TAYLOR, JOHN.

2451. All the workes of John Taylor the water-poet. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1630. Wood-cuts. Later ed. 3 vols. 1863–9.

The ed. of 1863–9 was publ. by the Spenser Soc., which also publ. the works not included in the folio in 5 vols. 1870–8. A selection from Taylor's tracts published prior to 1630 was ed. by C. Hindley, 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1872.

VANBRUGH, JOHN.

2452. Plays written by Sir John Vanbrugh. 2 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1734–5. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1893. Ed. by W. C. Ward.

Cf. John Vanbrughs Leben und Werke, by Max Dametz, 1 vol. 8vo. Vienna. 1898.

VAUGHAN, HENRY.

2453. The works in verse and prose of Henry Vaughan. 4 vols. 4to. Blackburn. 1870–1. Ed. by A. B. Grosart.

His Poems [1646] were ed. by E. K. Chambers, 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1896 and 1905.

WALLER, EDMUND.

2454. Poems &c. written by Mr. Edmund Waller. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1645. Later eds. 1664, and 1893, ed. by G. Thorn Drury.

Bibliography in Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. vii, 1911, pp. 409–11.

WEBSTER, JOHN.

2455. The works of John Webster. Ed. by A. Dyce. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1830.

Cf. F. E. Pierse, John Webster, the periods of his work, N.Y. 1909. Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. v. 445–7.

WITHER, GEORGE.

2456. [Works] repr. by the Spenser Society. 20 vols. 4to. Manchester. 1870–83.

Poems, ed. J. M. Gutch. 3 vols. 8vo. Bristol. 1820.

WOTTON, SIR HENRY.

2457. Reliquiae Wottonianae, or a collection of lives, letters, poems, with characters of sundry personages, and other incomparable pieces of language and art, by the curious pensil of . . . Sir Henry Wotton. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1651. Port.

See No. 624 for his Life and Letters, by L. Pearsall Smith.

WYCHERLEY, WILLIAM.

2458. The works of the ingenious Mr. William Wycherley. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1713. Later eds.: 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1888. Ed. by W. C. Ward. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1924. Ed. by M. Summers.

These are eds. of the plays: the poems have been publ. from 1704 onwards.

¶ 5. BALLADS

2459. Catalogue of an unique collection of ancient English broadside ballads printed entirely in the black letter . . . on sale by John Russell Smith. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1856.

A list of 408 ballads mainly of the 17th century. This collection, now known as the Euing Ballads, is in the library of the University of Glasgow.

2460. Bibliotheca Lindesiana. Catalogue of a collection of English ballads. 1 vol. 4to. Privately pr. 1890.

A list of 1466 ballads (17th and 18th centuries, mostly black letter) in the possession of the Earl of Crawford, admirably indexed.

2461. An analytical index to the ballad-entries 1557–1709 in the Register of the Stationers Company of London. By H. E. Rollins. 1 vol. 8vo. Univ. of N. Carolina Press. 1924.

2462. Political merriment, or truths told to some tune. By a lover of his country. 3 pts. 12mo. Lond. 1714–15.

Cf. A pill to purge state melancholy, or a collection of excellent new ballads. 3rd ed. 12mo. 1716.

2463. Wit and mirth, or pills to purge melancholy, being a collection of the best merry ballads and songs. By T. Durfey. 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1719–20.

A modern repr. in the same format is undated.

2464. A collection of old ballads, corrected from the best and most ancient copies extant, with introductions historical, critical, or humorous. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1723–5.

Ambrose Philips is said to have been the editor.

2465. Reliques of ancient English poetry, consisting of old heroic ballads, songs and other pieces of our earlier poets (chiefly of the lyric kind), together with some few of later date. Ed. by T. Percy. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1765.

Repr. and ed. with all the many variants of later eds. by A. Schröer, 2 vols. 8vo. Berlin, 1903. Cf. Bishop Percy's Folio manuscript [3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1868] and supplement, Loose and humorous songs [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1868], both ed. by F. J. Furnivall and J. Hales. From this early 17th-century MS. Percy derived 45 of the 176 pieces pr. in his Reliques: it contains many ballads 1600–50.

2466. The Rump; or an exact collection of the choicest poems and songs relating to the late times. By the most eminent wits from anno 1639 to anno 1661. 2 vols. in 1, 8vo. Lond. 1662. Repr. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1874.

Mainly pr. from contemporary broadsides, with additions from books: reissued with a few additions in 1731 in 2 vols. 12mo. as A collection of loyal songs written against the Rump parliament.

2467. Poems on affairs of state. 5th ed. 8vo. Lond. 1703–7.

This collection of political poems and satires includes a number of ballads and songs publ. between 1660 and 1704. It was originally publ. in 1689 in 4 pts. 4to., and between 1698 and 1707 five eds. in 4 vols. 8vo. followed. An index to this and to five smaller collections of the same nature pr. in Notes and Queries, 5th Ser. vol. vi. Nov. 18—Dec. 30, 1876.

2468. Whig and Tory, or wit on both sides—a collection of state poems upon all remarkable occurrences from the change of ministry to this time. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1713.

Reissued in 1715 as A Tory pill to purge Whig melancholy.

2469. Ballads and other fugitive poetical pieces chiefly Scottish from the collections of Sir James Balfour. Ed. by J. Maidment. 1 vol. 4to. Edin. 1834.

Cf. Ballads on the Bishops' wars, 1638–40, Scot. Hist. Rev. Apr. 1906; and Ballads illustrating the relations of England and Scotland during the 17th century, ibid. Jan. 1909. Both by C. H. Firth.

2470. A collection of national English airs. By W. Chappell. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1838–40.

Reissued as Popular music of the olden time in 1855–9, and as Old English popular music, ed. by H. Ellis Wooldridge, 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1893.

2471. Political ballads published in England during the commonwealth. Ed. by T. Wright. 8vo. Percy Soc. 1841.

Selection from the broadsides in the Thomason collection, Brit. Mus.

2472. Poems and songs relating to George Villiers, Duke of Buckingham and his assassination by John Felton. Ed. by F. W. Fairholt. 8vo. Percy Soc. 1850.

2473. Political ballads of the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries [beginning 1641]. Ed. by W. W. Wilkins. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1860.

2474. The Roxburghe ballads. Ed. by W. Chappell [i–iii] and J. W. Ebsworth [iv–ix]. 9 vols. 8vo. Hertford. 1871–97.

Two smaller selections from this collection are: A book of Roxburghe ballads, ed. by J. P. Collier, 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1847; and Roxburghe ballads, ed. C. Hindley, 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1873–4.

2475. Westminster drolleries, with an introduction on the literature of the drolleries. Ed. by J. W. Ebsworth. 1 vol. 8vo. Boston. Lincs. 1875.

Cf. his Merry drollery complete and Choice drollery . . . with the extra songs of merry drollery, 8vo. Boston, 1875 and 1876.

2476. The Bagford ballads: illustrating the last years of the Stuarts. Ed. by J. W. Ebsworth. 2 vols. 8vo. Hertford. 1878.

2477. The English and Scottish popular ballads. Ed. by F. J. Child. 5 vols. 4to. Boston (Mass.) 1882–98.

2478. The Shirburn ballads, 1585–1616. Ed. by A. Clark. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1907.

From MS. in possession of the Earl of Macclesfield at Shirburn Castle, Oxfordshire. See Notes on the Shirburn ballads, by H. E. Rollins, Journal of American Folk Lore, 1917.

2479. Naval songs and ballads. Ed. by C. H. Firth. 1 vol. 8vo. Navy Records Soc. 1908.

Cf. Early naval ballads of England, ed. by J. O. Halliwell. 8vo. Percy Soc. 1851.

2480. Old English ballads, 1553–1625. Ed. by H. E. Rollins. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1920.

Illustrates the struggle between Protestants and Catholics. He also ed. A Pepysian Garland. Black-letter broadside ballads of the years 1595–1639, chiefly from the collection of Samuel Pepys [1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1922], and Cavalier and Puritan. Ballads and broadsides illustrating the period of the Great Rebellion, 1640–1660 [1 vol. 8vo. N. Y. 1923]. All have valuable introductions and notes.

2481. Ballad history of the reigns of James I and Charles I. By C. H. Firth. Trans. Royal Hist. Soc. 3rd Ser. v. vi. 1911, 1912.

2482. Martin Parker, ballad monger. By H. E. Rollins. Modern Philology, Jan. 1919.

2483. The black-letter broadside ballad. By H. E. Rollins. Publications of the Modern Language Association of America, xxxiv, 1919.

¶ 6. JOURNALISM

(*a*) NEWSPAPERS

2484. The Kingdomes Weekly Intelligencer. . . . 27 Dec. 1642/3 Jan. 1643—9 Oct. 1649. By R. C. Sm. 4to.

Presbyterian.

2485. Mercurius Aulicus . . . 8 Jan. 1643—7 Sept. 1645. By Sir J. Berkenhead. Sm. 4to.

Royalist and satirical.

2486. Mercurius Civicus . . . 11 May 1643—10 Dec. 1646. By R. C. Sm. 4to.

Presbyterian.

2487. A Perfect Diurnall of some passages in Parliament . . . 27 June 1643—8 Oct. 1649. By S. Pecke. Sm. 4to.

Neutral. By the earliest and most well-informed writer.

2488. Mercurius Britanicus . . . 29 August 1643—18 May 1646. By T. Audley (to No. 51) and M. Nedham. Sm. 4to.

Parliamentary and satirical.

2489. The Moderate Intelligencer . . . 6 March 1645—May 1649. By John D[illingham]. Sm. 4to.

Presbyterian royalist. A new series continued it 1649–54.

2490. Perfect Occurrences . . . 8 Jan. 1647—12 Oct. 1649. By H. Walker [Luke Harruney, anagram]. Sm. 4to.

2491. Mercurius Pragmaticus . . . 21 Sept. 1647—28 May 1650. (Variations in title.) By [? J. Cleveland] (until 1648) and M. Nedham. Sm. 4to.

Royalist. Various authors used the same title in 1649 and 1650.

2492. The Moderate . . . 29 June 1648—25 Sept. 1649. By G. Mabbot. Sm. 4to.

The Levellers' chief organ. First no. = No. 171. In opposition to Presbyterian periodicals of similar titles.

2493. A briefe relation. . . . 2 Oct. 1649—22 Oct. 1650. By W. Frost. Sm. 4to.

By the Secretary of the Council of State.

2494. Severall (or ' Perfect ') Proceedings. . . . 9 Oct. 1649—27 Sept. 1655. By H. Walker. Sm. 4to.

At first official [1649,] afterwards semi-official.

2495. A Perfect Diurnall of . . . the armies . . . 17 Dec. 1649—24 Sept. 1655. By S. Pecke. Sm. 4to.

At first official, afterwards semi-official.

2496. Mercurius Politicus . . . 13 June 1650—12 April 1660. By M. Nedham, and J. Canne [1659]. Sm. 4to.

Official.

2497. The Publicke Intelligencer . . . 8 Oct. 1655—9 April 1660. By M. Nedham, and J. Canne [1659]. Sm. 4to.

Official.

2498. The Parliamentary (with 1661 the ' Kingdoms ') Intelligencer . . . 26 Dec. 1659—31 August 1663. By H. Muddiman. Sm. 4to.

2499. Mercurius Publicus . . . 5 Jan. 1660—31 August 1663. By H. Muddiman and G. Dury (April—June 1660). Sm. 4to.

2500. The Intelligencer . . . 31 Aug. 1663—29 Jan. 1666. By Sir R. L'Estrange. Sm. 4to.

2501. The Newes . . . 3 Sept. 1663—29 Jan. 1666. By Sir R. L'Estrange Sm. 4to.

2502. The Oxford Gazette 16 Nov. 1665, which became with No. 24, Monday 5 Feb. 1666, The London Gazette. Still exists. By H. Muddiman (to No. 25 inclusive). Fol.

2503. ' Domestick Intelligence '. . . . No. 56. ' The Protestant (Domestick) Intelligence ' . . . 7 July 1679—15 April 1681. By B. Harris. Fol.

Anabaptist. In support of Oates.

2504. The True Protestant Mercury. 28 Dec. 1680—18 Oct. 1682. By T. Vile. Fol.

In support of Oates and Shaftesbury.

2505. Heraclitus Ridens, or a dialogue between jest and earnest concerning the times. 1 Feb. 1681—22 Aug. 1682. By T. Flatman. Fol. Later ed. Repr. 2 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1713.

A satirical opponent of Oates. Reprinted in 1713, with an index.

2506. The Merchants Remembrancer. 23 May 1681 to about 1700? By J. Whiston. Fol.

Of great value for trade and prices. Existing sets very incomplete.

2507. The Loyal Protestant . . . 9 March 1681—20 March 1683. By N. Thompson. Fol.

In opposition to Oates and the 'Associators'. Later numbers licensed.

2508. The Observator . . . 13 April 1681—9 March 1687. By Sir R. L'Estrange. Fol.

Satirical opponent of Oates and Shaftesbury. Licensed by both Secretaries of State.

2509. Mercurius Reformatus . . . (continued as M. Britannicus). 15 May 1689—1694. By J. Welwood. Fol.

2510. The Post-Man (commenced as, 'Account of the Publick transactions in Christendom, 11 Aug. 1694, afterwards becoming both the 'Post-Man' and 'Post Boy'). No. 72, 24 Oct. 1695. By various.

Tory and Jacobite.

2511. The Post Boy (same origin as the Post Man). 1695—1735. By various.

Jacobite.

2512. The Flying Post. 17 May 1695—1731? By various.

Whig.

2513. Dawks's News-Letter. (Half printed in imitation of hand-writing, the rest filled in by hand. At first without this title.) 3 Jan. 1698—1708(?) By J. Dawks. Fol.

2514. The London Post. (Commenced as 'The London Slip of News' 6 June 1699.) 9 June 1699—1705. By B. Harris (and others).

Whig.

2515. The Daily Courant. 11 March 1702—1735. By various.

Non-partisan (?)

2516. The Observator. 1 April 1702–1712. By J. Tutchin.

2517. A Weekly Review of the affairs of France. [19 Feb. 1704—1712.] By D. Defoe.

After several changes of name this becomes The Review from 2 August 1712.

2518. The Rehearsal. [5 Aug. 1704—23 March 1709.] By C. Leslie.

2519. The Dublin Gazette, 1705—present day.

Official.

2520. The Edinburgh Courant. 19 Feb. 1705—20 March 1710.

2521. The Edinburgh Gazette. 25 March 1707—present day. (Previous unofficial issues in 1699 and 1706.)

Official.

2522. The Scots Postman. Sept. 1708—26 June 1713. Anon.

2523. The Scots Courant. [Date of origin disputed and given variously, as ' September 1705 ', ' 2 March 1710 ' &c.] 1710–20 ?

2524. The Examiner. 3 Aug. 1710—1714. By various.
Tory. Cf. The prose works of Jonathan Swift (2450 n.). ix. 69.

2525. The Medley. 5 Oct. 1710—7 Aug. 1712. By various. Ed. by A. Maynwaring and J. Oldmixon.
Whig.

2526. The Tatler. By I. Bickerstaff, Esq. By R. Steele. Fol. Lond. 12 Apr. 1709—May 1711. Later ed. 4 vols. Lond. 1898–9. Ed. by G. A. Aitken.
Consult G. A. Aitken's Life of Steele (2 vols. 1889), which contains a full bibliography.

2527. The Spectator. By J. Addison. Fol. Lond. 1 March 1711—6 Dec. 1712. Later ed. 8 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1898. Ed. by G. A. Aitken.
Revived 18 June—29 Sept. 1714. Cf. Camb. Hist. English Lit. ix. 436.

2528. Mercator ; or commerce retrieved. 1 May 1713–1714.

2529. The Guardian. 12 March 1713—1 Oct. 1713. By R. Steele.
Whig.

2530. The Englishman. 6 Oct. 1713—Feb. 1714. By R. Steele.
Whig.

(*b*) HISTORY OF JOURNALISM

2531. The miscellaneous works of Charles Blount . . . to which is prefixed the life of the author. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1695.
Includes Blount's A just vindication of learning and the liberty of the press.

2532. The present state of wit in a letter to a friend. By J. Gay. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1711.

2533. Memoirs of the press, historical and political, from 1710 to 1740. By J. Oldmixon. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1742.

2534. The diary and autobiography of Edmund Bohun . . . with an introductory memoir, notes and illustrations. Ed. by S. Wilton Rix. 1 vol. 4to. Beccles. 1853.
Bohun was licenser of the press 1692–3.

2535. Catalogue of a collection of early newspapers and essayists formed by the late John Thomas Hope and presented to the Bodleian Library. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1865.

2536. English newspapers : chapters in the history of journalism. By H. R. F. Bourne. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1887.

2537. Bibliotheca Lindesiana. Collations and notes, No. 5. Catalogue of English newspapers, 1641–1666. 1 vol. la. 4to. Aberdeen. 1901.

2538. A history of English journalism to the foundation of the Gazette. By J. B. Williams. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1908. Illus. Bibl.
Cf. the same writer's The newsbooks and letters of news of the Restoration. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxiii. 1908.

2539. The Edinburgh periodical press . . . vol. i, Introduction and bibliography, 1642–1711 ; vol. ii, Bibliography, 1711–1800. By W. J. Couper. 2 vols. 8vo. Stirling. 1908. Facsimiles.

A detailed account.

2540. The beginnings of English journalism. By J. B. Williams. Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. vii. 1911. Bibl.

2541. Sir Roger L'Estrange. A contribution to the history of the press in the seventeenth century. By G. Kitchin. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1913. Illus. Bibl.

A solid piece of work.

2542. Party politics and English journalism. By D. H. Stevens. 1 vol. 8vo. Menasha, Wisconsin. 1916. Bibl.

2543. Tercentenary handlist of English and Welsh newspapers, magazines and reviews. By [J. G. Muddiman]. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1920.

2544. The king's journalist, 1659–1689. By J. G. Muddiman. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1923. Ports. and Illus.

Virtually a life of Henry Muddiman.

VIII. FINE ARTS AND MUSIC

1. Fine Arts excluding Architecture.
2. Architecture.
   (*a*) Sources. (*b*) Later Works.
3. Music.
   (*a*) Sources. (*b*) Later Works.

¶ 1. FINE ARTS EXCLUDING ARCHITECTURE

2545. Sculptura, or the history and art of chaleography and engraving in copper. By J. Evelyn. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1662. Later eds. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1755; 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1906. Ed. by C. F. Bell.

Repr. in Miscellaneous writings (887).

2546. The heads of illustrious persons of Great Britain engraven by Houbraken and Vertue, with their lives and characters. By T. Birch. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1743.

2547. Anecdotes of painting in England, with some account of the principal artists; and incidental Notes on other Arts; collected by the late Mr. George Vertue. And now digested and published from his original MSS. By Mr. H. Walpole. Printed by Thomas Farmer at Strawberry Hill. 4 vols. 4to. Strawberry Hill 1762–71. Ports. and Plates. Later eds. 4 vols. 4to. Strawberry Hill 1765–71. Ed. by Sir W. Musgrave; 5 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1826. Plates. Ports. Ed. by J. Dallaway; 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1849. Ports. and Plates. Ed. by R. Wornum.

Vol. iv includes The history of the modern taste in gardening, by H. Walpole, and was printed by T. Kirgate at Strawberry Hill. Largely based on G. Vertue's Commonplace books, now Brit. Mus. Add. MSS. 23068–74, and 21114. Cf. George Vertue's note-books relating to the history of art in England. By L. Cust and A. M. Hind. Walpole Soc. iii. 1914– .

2548. The English connoisseur: containing an account of whatever is curious in painting, sculpture, &c. in the palaces and seats of the nobility and principal gentry of England. By T. Martyn. 2 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1766.

2549. A biographical dictionary; containing an historical account of all the engravers from the earliest period to the present time and a list of their most esteemed works. By J. Strutt. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1785. Plates.

2549A. Catalogue of the Sutherland collection [in the Bodleian Library]. By C. Sutherland. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1837.

See W. D. Macray's Annals of the Bodleian ed. 1890, p. 331, for an account of this remarkable collection formed to illustrate Clarendon's History of the Rebellion and Burnet's History of his own Times.

2550. Catalogue of the first special exhibition of national portraits, ending with the reign of King James the Second, on loan to the South Kensington

Museum, April 1866 [Introduction by S. Redgrave], Science and Art Department of the Committee on Education. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1866.

A separate illustrated catalogue, entitled A series of historical portraits selected from the National Portrait Exhibition, was published 10 vols. 4to. London. 1886–7. 1,030 photographs. Similar vols. for the same exhibition continued the collection to 1700: Catalogue of the second special exhibition, &c. [1 vol. 4to. London. 1867] and A series of historical portraits, &c. 9 vols. 4to. London. 1867. 866 photographs. Together they form a unique collection.

2551. The ceramic art of Great Britain from prehistoric times down to the present day . . . illustrated with nearly two thousand engravings. By Ll. Jewitt. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1878. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. *c.* 1883.

The later ed. is revised but slightly abridged.

2552. A descriptive catalogue of the engraved works of William Faithorne. By L. Fagan. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1888.

2553. Burlington Fine Arts Club Exhibition of portrait miniatures, 1889. [Introduction by J. L. Propert.] 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1889.

2554. [Catalogue of the] Exhibition of the Royal House of Stuart, the New Gallery, Regent Street. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1889.

Portraits, miniatures, coins, and medals.

2555. Illustrated history of furniture from the earliest to the present time. By F. Litchfield. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1892. Plates.

Chapter IV covers the Stuart Period. The dictionary of English furniture from the Middle Ages to the late Georgian period, by P. Macquoid and R. Edwards, is in progress, fol. Lond. 1924– .

2556. Anthony van Dyck. An historical study of his life and works. By L. Cust. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1900. Plates.

2557. The history of portrait miniatures. By G. C. Williamson. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1904. Plates.

Cf. J. J. Foster, British miniature painters and their works. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1898, his Samuel Cooper, 1914–16, and his Dictionary of painters of miniature 1525–1850. Ed. by E. M. Foster. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1926.

2558. Illustrated catalogue of a loan collection of portraits of English historical personages who died between 1625 and 1714. Exhibited in the Examination School, Oxford, April and May 1905. Introduction by L. Cust. Ed. by C. F. Bell and Rachael Poole. 1 vol. 4to. Oxf. 1905. 2 Plates of facsimile signatures. 20 Plates.

A similar vol. for the period to 1625 appeared in the same format 1904.

2559. Some drawings of English women from Van Dyck to Kneller. By L. Binyon. Burlington Magazine, No. xliv, vol. x, pp. 74–81. Lond. Nov., 1906. Plates.

2560. The English miniatures painter. Illustrated by works in the Royal and other collections. Burlington Magazine, vol. viii. 4to. Lond., January, February, May, August, September, 1906. Plates.

N. Hilliard, I. Oliver, P. Oliver, J. Hoskins, S. Cooper.

2561. A history of tapestry from the earliest times until the present day. By W. G. Thomson. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1906. Plates.

Contains an exhaustive treatise on the Mortlake tapestries.

2562. The Royal Stuarts in their connection with art and letters. By W. G. Blaikie Murdock. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1908.

2563. Engraved British portraits. Ed. by F. M. O'Donoghue and H. M. Hake. 6 vols. 8vo. Oxford University Press for British Museum. 1908–25.

2564. Art in Great Britain and Ireland. By Sir W. Armstrong. 1 vol. sm. 8vo. London. 1909. Illustrations.

Architecture, Sculpture, Painting. Chaps. viii, ix, xiii especially treat the Stuart period.

2565. British portrait painting to the opening of the nineteenth century. By M. H. Spielmann. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1910. Plates.

2566. Gilbert Jackson, portrait painter. By Rachael [Mrs. R. L.] Poole. Burlington Magazine, vol. xx, Lond. 1911. Plates.

Cf. Vol. xxi, p. 169 for an article by C. H. C. Baker.

2567. Tapestry weaving in England. 6 pts. By W. G. Thomson. Art Journal, 1911. Plates.

2568. Historical portraits. Vol. ii, 1600–1700; iii, 1700–1800. 4to. Oxf. 1911–19.

Portraits chosen by Emery Walker with intro. on the artists by C. F. Bell. Lives by C. R. L. Fletcher and H. B. Butler.

2569. Lely and the Stuart portrait painters, a study of English portraiture before and after Van Dyck. By C. H. C. Baker. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1912. 240 Ports.

The only modern work systematically dealing with the subject. Cf. his Lely and Kneller. 8vo. Lond. 1922.

2570. Catalogue of portraits in the possession of the university, colleges, city and county of Oxford. By Rachael [Mrs. R. L.] Poole. 3 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1912–25.

Valuable introduction. Cf. English 17th-century portrait drawings in Oxford collections. By C. F. Bell. Walpole Soc. v. 1917.

2571. Gleanings from the records of James I and Charles I. By C. C. Stopes. Burlington Magazine, No. cxix, vol. xxii. Lond. February 1913.

Extracts from an 'uncalendared and hitherto unread series' of accounts.

2571A. Designs by Inigo Jones for masques and plays at court. A descriptive catalogue of drawings for scenery and costumes mainly in the collection of the Duke of Devonshire, with introduction and notes by P. Simpson and C. F. Bell. Publ. by the Walpole Soc. xii. 1924 [in conjunction with the Malone Soc.].

¶ 2. ARCHITECTURE

(*a*) SOURCES

2572. The elements of architecture. By Sir H. Wotton. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1624.

Also in Reliquiae Wottonianae ed. by I. Walton, 1672, 4th ed. 1685. Repr. in Somers Tracts, iii.

2573. Oxonia illustrata. By D. Loggan. 1 vol. fol. Oxf. 1675.

2574. The whole body of ancient and modern architecture, with L. B. Albert's treatise of statues . . . published for the benefit of builders, limners, and painters. By J. Evelyn. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1680.

A translation of Roland Freart's Parallel, 1651. The licence to print Evelyn's translation was issued at Lambeth in 1663. Cf. An account of architects and architecture, repr. in Evelyn's Miscellaneous writings (887).

2575. Cantabrigia illustrata. By D. Loggan. 1 vol. fol. Camb. 1690.

2576. Britannia illustrata, or views of several of the Queens palaces, as also of the principal seats of the nobility and gentry of Great Britain, curiously engraven on 80 copper plates. By L. Knyff, draughtsman, J. Kip, engraver. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1709, 1720.

Bird's-eye views of great value for the history of the laying-out of houses and grounds.

2577. Vitruvius Britannicus, or the British architect. By C. Campbell. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1715.

Vols. i and ii were published in 1715, vol. iii in 1725, vols. iv and v by Wolfe and Gandon 1767–71, vols. vi–vii by Richardson 1802–8. Vols. i and ii are invaluable as illustrating most of the important buildings of Great Britain in the latter part of the 17th century, ' in 200 large folio Plates, engraven by the best hands, and drawn either from the buildings themselves or the original designs of the architects '.

2578. The designs of Inigo Jones. By W. Kent. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1727. Repr. 1835 for J. B. Nichols.

(*b*) LATER WORKS

2579. Architectural remains of the reign of Elizabeth and James, from accurate drawings and measurements taken from existing specimens. By C. J. Richardson. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1840.

Only 1 vol. seems to have been published.

2580. Inigo Jones—a life of the architect [with] Remarks on some of his sketches for masques and dramas by J. R. Planché. And Five Court masques, [ed.] by J. Payne Collier. By P. Cunningham. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1848.

2581. Architecture of the seventeenth century, pts. 1–3 [no more published]. By A. W. Hakewill. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1856.

2582. A history of the three cathedrals dedicated to S. Paul in London. By W. Longman. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1873. 6 engravings in steel, 50 woodcuts.

2583. A complete account of buildings erected by Sir Thomas Tresham. By J. A. Gotch. 1 vol. fol. Northampton. 1883.

2584. The Renaissance and Italian styles of architecture in Great Britain . . . during the period 1450–1700. By W. Papworth. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1883.

A list of dated examples.

2585. Old halls in Cheshire. By W. Taylor. 1 vol. Manchester. 1884.

2586. The architectural history of the university of Cambridge and of the colleges of Cambridge and Eton. Ed. with large additions and brought up to the present time by J. W. Clark. By R. Willis and J. W. Clark. 4 vols. 8vo. Camb. 1886, with plans.

2587. The formal garden in England. By R. Blomfield. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1892. 3rd ed. 1901.

2588. Architecture of the Renaissance in England. By J. A. Gotch assisted by W. T. Brown. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1894. 145 plates, 180 illustrations in text.

A series of views and details from buildings erected between the years 1560–1635, with historical and critical text.

2589. London churches of the 17th and 18th centuries. By G. H. Birch. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1896. 64 plates and other illustrations.

An account of churches erected in London between 1630 and 1730 from designs of Inigo Jones, Wren, Hawksmoor, and Gibbs. For a short list of other works see Journal of the London Soc. April 1924.

2590. A history of Renaissance architecture in England 1500–1800. By R. Blomfield. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1897. 90 plates, 150 illustrations by author.

Later edn. 1900 is an abridgement: Short history of Renaissance architecture in England, 1500–1800. An account of the development of Neo-classical architecture in England from the time of Henry VIII till the Gothic revival.

2591. Later Renaissance architecture in England: a series of examples of the domestic buildings erected subsequent to the Elizabethan Period. By J. Belcher and M. Macartney. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1901. 170 plates, 153 illustrations in text.

2592. Early Renaissance architecture in England. By J. A. Gotch. 1 vol. la. 8vo. Lond. 1901. 87 plates, 230 illustrations in text.

An account of the details of earlier Renaissance architecture prior to 1625.

2593. Sir Christopher Wren. By L. Milman. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1908.

Cf. Parentalia (765). The Wren Society is publ. Wren's works [4to. Oxf. 1924–7]. So far there have appeared, Vols. 1–3, St. Paul's Cathedral; Vol. 4, Hampton Court Palace, 1689–1702. Both reproduce original Wren drawings. Eds. A. T. Bolton and H. Duncan Hendry.

2594. The growth of the English house. A short history of its architectural development from 1100 to 1800. By J. A. Gotch. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1909. Illustrations.

Cf. his The English home from Charles I to George IV. Its architecture, decoration and garden design. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1918. Illus.

¶ 3. MUSIC

(*a*) COLLECTIONS

2595. Catalogue of printed music, published 1487–1800, now in the British Museum. Ed. by W. Barclay Squire. 2 vols. 8vo. Oxford University Press for the British Museum. 1912.

Cf. A. Hughes-Hughes, Catalogue of MS. Music in the British Museum. Vol. i, Sacred vocal music ; ii, Secular vocal music ; iii, Instrumental music, treatises, &c. 8vo. 1906–9.

2596. A plaine and easie introduction to practical musicke. By T. Morley. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1597. Later eds. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1608 ; 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1771.

In three parts : (1) on singing, (2) on descant, (3) on composition. The most important work in English on modal music. See Mr. G. E. P. Arkwright's article on Morley in Grove's Dictionary of Music and Musicians.

2597. Parthenia. By W. Byrd, J. Bull, O. Gibbons. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1611. Later eds. 1613, 1635, and 1650.

The first collection of virginal music printed from engraved plates in England. It was printed by the celebrated engraver William Hole. A version 'translated into modern notation' was edited by E. F. Rimbault for the Musical Antiquarian Society in 1847.

2598. A briefe discourse of the true (but neglected) use of charact'ring the degrees by their perfection, imperfection, and diminution in mensurable musicke. By T. Ravenscroft. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1614.

A treatise on the elements of music, with compositions by E. Peiss, J. Bennet, and T. Ravenscroft.

2599. The first book of selected church musick. Ed. by J. Barnard. 10 part-books. fol. Lond. 1641.

Post-Reformation anthems and services. No complete printed copy is known to exist. There is a complete set of MSS. parts, with an organ part collated by John Bishop of Cheltenham, in the British Museum : Add. MSS. 30085–7.

2600. A breif introduction to the skill of musick for song and viol. By J. Playford. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1654.

In two 'books' : (1) on the elements of music, (2) on instructions for playing the bass-viol and treble violin. To the edition of 1660 is added, with a separate title-page, Campion's treatise on The art of setting or composing musick in parts, with annotations by Christopher Simpson. The 12th ed. [1694] is corrected and amended by H. Purcell. The work went through 19 editions, the best of which is dated 1730.

2601. Musick's monument. By T. Mace. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1676. Port.

In three parts : (1) on the singing of psalms in parochial churches, (2) on the lute, (3) on the viol. The best-known authority for the practice of lute-music.

2602. Orpheus Britannicus. By H. Purcell. Ed. by H. Playford. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1698, 1702.

A collection of Purcell's songs.

2603. Cathedral music. Ed. by W. Boyce. 3 vols. fol. Lond. 1760–73.

A collection of services and anthems by English composers. All three volumes contain examples of 17th-century music.

2604. Cathedral music. Ed. by S. Arnold. 4 vols. fol. Lond. 1790.

Supplementary to Boyce.

2605. Publications of the Musical Antiquarian Society. 19 vols. fol. Lond. 1841–8.

Republications of old English music. Vol. iii consisted of Purcell's Dido and Qucas, ed. by G. A. Macfarren, 1842; vol. vii of Purcell's Bonduca, ed. by E. F. Rimbault, 1842; vol. x of Purcell's King Arthur, ed. by Edward Taylor, 1843; vol. xviii of Parthenia (an early collection of virginal music, of which the probable date is 1611), ed. by E. F. Rimbault, 1847; and vol. xix of Purcell's Ode for St. Cecilia's Day, ed. by E. F. Rimbault, 1848.

2606. Works by H. Purcell (Purcell Soc. edition). 24 vols. fol. London. 1878. In progress.

2607. The Fitzwilliam virginal book. Ed. by J. A. Fuller Maitland and W. Barclay Squire. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1894–9.

The most important known collection of Elizabethan and Jacobean virginal music. See Mr. W. Barclay Squire's article on Virginal Music in Grove's Dictionary of music and musicians, 2nd ed., which gives an account of this collection and a table of its contents.

2608. The king's musick. By H. C. De Lafontaine. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1909.

A transcript of records relating to musicians in the service of the English Court from 1460 to 1700. Based on The old cheque-book of the chapel royal from 1561–1744. Ed. E. F. Rimbault. Cam. Soc. 1872.

2608A. Other recent publications are: The English school of lutenist song writers. Transcribed, scored, and edited from the original editions by E. H. Fellowes. 15 parts. 4to. Lond. 1920–5. Second series in progress; English aiyres 1598–1612. Transcribed and edited from the original editions by P. Warlock [i.e. Philip Heseltine] and P. Wilson. 4 vols. 4to. Lond. 1922–5 [cf. P. Warlock's The English ayre, 8vo. Lond. 1926]; The English madrigal school, ed. E. H. Fellowes. 36 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1913–24.

(b) LATER WORKS

2609. A general history of the science and practise of music. By Sir J. Hawkins. 5 vols. 4to. Lond. 1776. Ports. Later eds. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1853 and 1875 with a supplementary vol. and portraits in each case.

2610. A general history of music. By C. Burney. 4 vols. 4to. Lond. 1776–89.

2611. Biographie universelle des musiciens. By F. J. Fétis. 8 vols. 8vo. Paris. 1835–44. Later ed. 10 vols. 8vo. Paris. 1860–80 corrected. Ed. by A. Pougin.

Ed. of 1860–80, includ. 2 vols. of Supplement by the editor (A. Pougin), dated respectively 1878 and 1880. The actual 2nd ed. of Fétis came out 1860–5; but Pougin's two volumes are always incorporated with it.

2612. Memoirs of musick. By R. North. Ed. by E. F. Rimbault. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1846.

History of music to beginning of 18th century. The probable date of the MS. is 1728. Chiefly valuable on the 17th century. Some memoranda about music, and another version of the above, are in Brit. Mus. Add. MSS. 32531–7.

2613. Musikalisches Konversations-lexikon. By H. Mendel. 11 vols. 8vo. Berlin. 1870–81.

2614. Dictionary of music and musicians. Ed. by Sir G. Grove. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1879–90. 2nd ed. 5 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1904–10. Ed. J. A. Fuller Maitland.

2615. Purcell (Great Musicians Series). By W. H. Cummings. Ed. by F. Hueffer. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1881.

Requires to be corrected by Mr. J. A. Fuller Maitland's article in Grove's Dictionary of music and musicians, 2nd ed. See also special articles on Purcell's Church music, by Mr. G. E. P. Arkwright, in the Musical Antiquary for Jan. 1910 and July 1910, and on Purcell's Dramatic music by Mr. W. Barclay Squire in the Sammelbände of the Internationale Musik Gesellschaft for Sept. 1904.

2616. Musiklexikon. By H. Riemann. 2nd ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Leipsic. 1882.

English translation from ed. 2 by J. S. Shedlock. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1893–7. 2nd ed. 1902.

2617. Geschichte der Musik in England. By W. Nagel. 2 vols. 8vo. Strassburg, 1894.

Ends with Purcell. Vol. ii is specially valuable for the music of the 17th century.

2618. A history of English music. By H. Davey. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1895.

2619. Biographisch-Bibliographisches Quellen-Lexikon der Musiker und Musikgelehrter. By R. Eitner. 10 vols. 8vo. Leipsic. 1900–4.

Chiefly valuable for its bibliography of composers, &c. It comes down to the middle of the 19th century.

2620. The music of the seventeenth century. By Sir C. H. H. Parry. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1902.

Vol. iii of the Oxford History of Music.

2621. Samuel Pepys : lover of music. By Sir F. Bridge. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1903.

2622. The history of music to the death of Schubert. By J. K. Paine. Ed. by A. A. Howard. 1 vol. 8vo. Boston. 1907.

Contains two chapters on English music, one 16th century and one 17th century.

2623. A History of music in England. By E. Walker. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1907.

2624. A history of English Cathedral music, 1549–1889. By J. S. Bumpus. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1908. Ports.

IX. SCIENCE AND MEDICINE

1. General and Miscellaneous Science.
   (*a*) Bibliographies and Sources.
   (*b*) Later Works.
2. Mathematical and Physical Science.
   (*a*) Sources. (*b*) Later Works.
3. Medicine.
   (*a*) Bibliographies and General Sources.
   (*b*) General Later Works.
   (*c*) Biographies and Collected Works.
   (*d*) Royal College of Physicians.

THE bibliographies of science are mostly catalogues, arranged alphabetically and covering many centuries, but valuable for reference. Probably the easiest approach to the subject is by means of such studies as Weld (2669), Sachs (2671), the Cambridge Modern History (2673), Cantor (2692), Bryant (2695), and Moore (2718, 2722). From such works a general knowledge of the leading scientists can be acquired, and then recourse is possible to the Dictionary of National Biography and the bibliographies here listed. The items in this section have been selected with a view to the needs of the general historian rather than of the scientific expert, but an attempt has been made to include at least one work or life of the leading scientists, and thus to facilitate further study.

¶ 1. GENERAL AND MISCELLANEOUS SCIENCE

(*a*) BIBLIOGRAPHIES AND SOURCES

2625. Catalogue of books on natural science in the Radcliffe Library at the Oxford University Museum up to December 1872. 1 vol. 4to. Oxf. 1877.

With annual supplements to date.

2626. Guide to the literature of botany, being a classified selection of botanical works. By B. D. Jackson. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1881.

Has over 9,000 titles of English and foreign books.

2627. Catalogue of the books, manuscripts, maps and drawings in the British Museum (Natural History). 5 vols. 4to. Lond. 1903–15.

Vol. vi, Supplement A–I, 1922.

2628. Bibliotheca chemica: a catalogue of the alchemical, chemical and pharmaceutical books in the collection of the late James Young of Kelly and Durris. By J. Ferguson. 2 vols. 4to. Glasgow. 1906.

2629. Bibliotheca chemico-mathematica: catalogue of works in many tongues on exact and applied science, with a subject-index. By H. Zeitlinger and H. C. Sotheran. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1921. Many plates.

A sale catalogue containing over 17,000 items with notes.

2630. The feminine monarchie, or a treatise concerning bees. By C. Butler. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1609.

An entertaining book, whose 3rd ed. [1634] is in phonetic spelling.

2631. Propositiones tentationum : sive propaedeumata de vitis et faecunditate compositorum naturalium. By T. Willis. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1615.

2632. Novum organum. By Francis Bacon, Viscount St. Albans. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1620. Later ed. 8vo. Oxf. 1890. Ed. by T. Fowler.

This was intended to be the second part of the Instauratio magna, though it was the first published.

2633. Sylva sylvarum : or a naturall historie. In ten centuries. By Francis Bacon, Viscount St. Albans. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1627. Port.

Published after the author's death by W. Rawley. 'A miscellaneous collection of observations and experiments in natural history.' Many of them are puerile and even ridiculous, nevertheless 'it is probably the best and most complete collection of the kind that, up to that time, had been published'.

2634. Insectorum sive minimorum animalium theatrum : olim ab Edoardo Wottono, Conrado Gesnero, Thomaque Pennis inchoatum. By T. Muffet or Moffett, 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1634. Woodcuts.

Publ. thirty years after author's death. Trans. by John Rowland as The theater of insects, and app. to his reissue in 1658 of E. Topsell's Historie of foure-footed beasts [1 vol. fol. Lond. 1607] and Historie of serpents [1 vol. fol. Lond. 1608]. Moffett's Theatrum begins entomological science.

2635. Two treatises. In the one of which the nature of bodies ; in the other the nature of man's soule. By Sir K. Digby. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1644.

2636. Phytologia Britannica. By W. How. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1650.

The first British flora.

2637. Exercitationes de generatione animalium. By W. Harvey. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1651.

The publication of this was due to Dr. Ent. The account of the development of the duck is clear, good and laborious, and as far as the apparatus of the day permitted accurate, but until the invention of the compound microscope many details necessarily escaped observation.

2638. Arcana microcosmi : or the hid secrets of man's body discovered. With a refutation of Dr. Brown's vulgar errors, the Lord Bacon's Natural history, and Dr. Harvey's Book de generatione. By A. Ross. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1652.

2639. Adam in Eden : or nature's paradise. The history of plants, fruits, herbs and flowers. By W. Coles. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1657.

2640. A discourse concerning the vegetation of plants. By Sir K. Digby. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1661.

The work of a gifted amateur and partly a quack. It is said that the importance of 'vital air' (oxygen) to living plants was first noticed in this book.

2641. Sylva, or a discourse of forest-trees. By J. Evelyn. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1664.

A classic and a standard work, which had a very direct and stimulating influence on planting.

2642. Micrographia. By R. Hooke. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1665.

'A book full of ingenious ideas and singular anticipations.'

2643. Philosophical transactions of the Royal Society. 4to. Lond.

Vols. i–xxix cover 1665–1716. Cf. A general index, by P. H. Maty, publ. 4to. Lond. 1787; An abridgement to 1700, ed. by John Lowthorp, 1705; and another 1700–20, by H. Jones. For other abridgements, &c. see Lowndes, pp. 2143–7.

2644. The history of the Royal Society of London for the improving of natural knowledge. By T. Sprat. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1667.

Cf. H. Stubbe's A censure upon certain passages contained in the History of the Royal Society as being destructive to the established religion of the Church of England [4to. Oxf. 1670].

2645. Plus ultra, or the progress and advancement of knowledge since the days of Aristotle in an account of some of the most remarkable late improvements of practical, useful learning. By J. Glanvill. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1668.

Deals with scientific discoveries. Cf. H. Stubbe's The Plus ultra reduced to a nonplus, or a specimen of some animadversions upon the Plus ultra of Mr. Glanvill [4to. Warwick. 1670]. Glanvill replied with A prefatory answer to Mr. Henry Stubbe, the doctor of Warwick [8vo. Lond. 1670]. For the rest of this controversy see E. Arber's The Term Catalogues, i. 67, 73, 79, &c.

2646. The natural history of nitre: or, a philosophical discourse of the nature, generation, place and artificial extraction of nitre. By W. Clarke. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1670.

2647. Essays on several important subjects in philosophy and religion. By J. Glanvill. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1676.

The essays are: (i) Against confidence in philosophy; (ii) Of scepticism and certainty; (iii) Modern improvements of knowledge; (iv) The usefulness of philosophy to theology; (v) The agreement of reason and religion; (vi) Against sadducism in the matter of witchcraft; (vii) Antifanatick theologie and free philosophy.

2648. Ornithologiae libri tres. Totum opus recognovit . . . Joh. Raius. By F. Willughby. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1676.

This records the first attempt to study birds scientifically, and the first effort at a rational scheme of classification.

2649. Exercitationes de differentiis et nominibus animalium. By W. Charleton. 2nd ed. 1 vol. fol. Oxf. 1677.

1st ed. was: Onomasticon zoicon, plerorumque animalium differentias et nomina propria pluribus linguis exponens. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1668.

2650. Philosophical dialogues concerning the principles of natural bodies. By W. Simpson. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1677.

2651. Historiae animalium Angliae libri tres. By M. Lister. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1678.

2652. The ornithology of Francis Willughby. In three books. Translated and enlarged by J. Ray. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1678.

2653. Aurifontina chymica: or, a collection of fourteen small treatises concerning the first matter of philosophers for the discovery of their (hitherto so much concealed) mercury. Ed. by [? W. Cooper]. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1680.

2654. Plantarum historiae universalis Oxoniensis, ii and iii. By R. Morison. Ed. by J. Bobart. 2 vols. fol. Oxf. 1680–99. Port.

Apparently part i never appeared. Cf. Plantarum umbelliferarum distributio nova. 1 vol. fol. Oxf. 1672. Many plates.

2655. The anatomy of plants. By N. Grew. 1 fol. Lond. 1682.

In four books with numerous plates. Although a disputable point, it is believed by many that it was Grew who first observed the existence of sex in plants.

2656. Collectanea chymica: a collection of ten several treatises in chymistry, concerning the liquor alkahest, the mercury of philosophers, and other curiosities worthy the perusal. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1684.

Partly repr. in Collectanea chymica; being certain select treatises on alchemy and hermetic medicine. Ed. by A. E. Waite. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1893.

2657. De historia piscium libri quinque. Recognovit Joh. Raius. By F. Willughby. 2 vols. fol. Oxf. 1685–6.

Illus. and publ. at the expense of Bishop Fell and the Royal Society.

2658. Historia plantarum generalis. By J. Ray. 3 vols. fol. Lond. 1686–1704.

Sachs says this 'treats of the whole of theoretical botany in the style of a modern text-book'.

2659. Synopsis methodica stirpium Britannicarum. By J. Ray. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1690 and 1724.

The earliest systematic account of British plants, widely used for many years.

2660. A natural history: containing many not common observations: extracted out of the best modern writers. By Sir T. P. Blount. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1693.

2661. Synopsis methodica animalium. By J. Ray. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1693. Port.

This book marked an epoch in the history of Zoology which had been practically at a standstill since Aristotle. The treatise has been described 'as the first classification of animals that can be reckoned both general and grounded in nature'.

2662. Musei Petiveriani centuria prima-decima rariora naturae continens viz. animalia fossilia plantas . . . By J. Petiver. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1695–1703.

2663. Ourang-outang, sive homo sylvestris, or the anatomy of a pygmy. By E. Tyson. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1699.

This, which really deals with the chimpanzee and not with 'ourang', is one of a series of monographs relating to single species of animal. Tyson was the first to publish elaborate monographs on particular animals in this country.

2664. Methodus insectorum. By J. Ray. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1705.

This, with his Historia insectorum [1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1710], threw a new light on the classification of insects.

2665. A collection of letters illustrative of the progress of science in England from the reign of Queen Elizabeth to that of Charles the Second. Ed. by J. O. Halliwell. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1841.

2666. Correspondence of scientific men of the seventeenth century . . . printed from the originals in the collection of . . . the Earl of Macclesfield. Ed. by S. P. Rigaud and S. J. Rigaud. 2 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1841–62.

Has valuable correspondence of Newton, Barrow, Wallis, and others.

(*b*) LATER WORKS

2667. The lives of the professors of Gresham College. By J. Ward. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1740.

2668. The history of the Royal Society of London. By T. Birch. 4 vols. 4to. Lond. 1756–7.

2669. A history of the Royal Society, with memoirs of the presidents. By C. R. Weld. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1848.

2670. The life, times, and scientific labours of the second Marquis of Worcester. By H. Dircks. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1865.

Cf. Worcesteriana: a collection of literary authorities, affording historical biographical and other notices relating to Edward Somerset . . . second Marquis of Worcester. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1866.

2671. History of botany, 1530–1860. By J. von Sachs. Trans. by H. E. F. Garnsey. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1890 and 1906.

Continuation by J. R. Green, 1909, has bibl.

2672. Joseph Glanvill. A study in English thought and letters of the seventeenth century. By F. Greenslet. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. and New York, 1900.

2673. European science in the seventeenth and earlier years of the eighteenth centuries. Camb. Mod. Hist. v. 1908. Bibl.

(i) Mathematical and physical science, by W. W. Rouse Ball; (ii) Other branches of science, by Sir M. Foster. Cf. The progress of science, by A. E. Shipley, in Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. viii. 1912. Bibl.

2674. Early science in Oxford. By R. T. Gunther. Oxf. Hist. Soc. 2 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1923. Illus.

Vol. i, Chemistry, mathematics, physics and surveying; ii, Astronomy.

2675. Three centuries of chemistry. By I. Mason. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1925. Illus.

¶ 2. MATHEMATICAL AND PHYSICAL SCIENCE

(*a*) SOURCES

2676. Mirifici logarithmorum canonis descriptio, ejusque usus, in utraque trigonometria; ut etiam in omni logistica mathematica; amplissimi facillimi et expeditissimi explicatio. By J. Napier, of Merchistoun. 1 vol. 4to. Edin. 1614. Diagr.

2677. Arithmetica logarithmica sive logarithmorum chiliades triginta, pro numeris . . . ad 20,000 et a 90,000 ad 100,000. . . . By H. Briggs. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1624. Later ed. 1 vol. fol. Gouda. 1628, ed. by A. Vlacq.

Vlacq added the logarithms from 20,000 to 90,000 omitted by Briggs, as well as tables of trigonometrical functions. Substantially all modern tables of logarithms are based on this work.

2678. Artis analyticae praxis . . . By T. Harriot. Ed. by W. Warner. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1631.

The best work on algebra and theory of equations of the time.

2679. Clavis mathematicae denuo limata, sive potius fabricata. By W. Oughtred. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1631. 4th ed. 4 pts. 12mo. Oxf. 1667.

The title is taken from ed. of 1667. Original title was Arithmeticae in numeris et speciebus institutio. A text-book of arithmetic and algebra. Cf. W. Oughtred, by F. Cajori. 1 vol. 8vo. Chicago and Lond. 1916.

2680. New experiments physico-mechanicall touching the spring of the air and its effects (made for the most part in a new pneumatical engine), . . . By R. Boyle. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1660.

Contains important experiment which led to the well-known ' Boyle's law '. Boyle's Works, with his life by T. Birch, were publ. 5 vols. fol. Lond. 1744, later ed. 6 vols. 4to. Lond. 1772.

2681. The sceptical chymist : or chymico-physical doubts and paradoxes, touching the experiments whereby vulgar spagyrists are wont to endeavour to evince their salt, sulphur, and mercury, to be the true principles of things. . . . By R. Boyle. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1661.

' Marks a turning-point in the history of chemistry.' Sir Edward Thorpe.

2682. Lectiones xviii, *Cantabrigiae* in scholis publicis habitae ; in quibus opticorum phaenomenΩn genuinae rationes investigantur, ac exponuntur. Annexae sunt lectiones aliquot *Geometricae*. By I. Barrow. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1669. Diagrams.

The ' Lectiones geometricae ' has a separate title-page dated 1670, and is separately paged. His mathematical lectures were trans. by J. Kirkby [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1744], his geometrical lectures by E. Stone [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1735].

2683. Lectures de potentia restitutiva, or of spring, explaining the power of springing bodies . . . By R. Hooke. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1678.

Contains the well-known ' Hooke's law '.

2684. Philosophiae naturalis principia mathematica. By I. Newton. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1687. Diagrams. Later eds. : Camb. 1713, ed. by R. Cotes. Lond. 1726, ed. by H. Pemberton.

The second and third editions appeared during Newton's lifetime and were revised by him. There are many later eds., complete or partial. By far the most important book on physical science of the period and one of the greatest of all time.

2685. Opera mathematica. By J. Wallis. 3 vols. fol. Oxf. 1695–9. Diagr. Port.

2686. Astronomiae cometicae synopsis. By E. Halley. 4to. Lond. 1705. Diagr.

Contains *inter alia* the prediction of the return of ' Halley's ' comet. It is a paper in the Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society for March, 1705, vol. 23 (pp. 1882–99).

2687. De mensura sortis, seu de probabilitate eventuum in ludis a casu fortuito pendentibus. By A. De Moirre. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1711.

A paper in the Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society for Jan., Feb., Mar. 1711, vol. 27, pp. 213–64.

2688. Isaaci Newtoni Opera quae exstant omnia. Ed. by S. Horsley. 5 vols. 4to. Lond. 1779–85. Diagr.

The only complete ed. of Newton's works.

2689. Correspondence of Sir Isaac Newton and Professor Cotes, including letters of other eminent men . . . other unpublished letters and papers by Newton. By J. Edleston. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1850. Port.

(*b*) LATER WORKS

2690. History of physical astronomy from the earliest ages to the middle of the nineteenth century . . . By R. Grant. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1852.

2691. Memoirs of the life, writings, and discoveries of Sir Isaac Newton. By D. Brewster 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1855. Diagr. Ports.

Cf. G. J. Gray, A bibliography of the works of Sir Isaac Newton, 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1888. Port.

2692. Vorlesungen über Geschichte der Mathematik. By M. Cantor. 4 vols. 8vo. Leipzig. 1880–1908. Diagr.

The standard modern history of mathematics. The Stewart period is contained in vols. ii and iii. Cf. F. Cajori, A history of Mathematics, 2nd ed. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1919.

2693. A history of the study of mathematics at Cambridge. By W. W. Rouse Ball. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1889.

He also wrote: A short account of the history of mathematics. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1888. 3rd ed. 1901.

2694. Great astronomers. By Sir R. S. Ball. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1895. Illus. Later ed. 1907.

Brief lives of Isaac Newton, John Flamsteed, Edmund Halley.

2695. A history of astronomy. By W. W. Bryant. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1907. Illus.

¶ 3. MEDICINE

(*a*) BIBLIOGRAPHIES AND GENERAL SOURCES

2696. Catalogus librorum . . . in Musaeo Harveano. By C. Merrett. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1660.

The earliest catalogue of the library of the Royal College of Physicians.

2697. Catalogue of the library of the Royal College of Surgeons in London. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1831.

2698. Royal College of Physicians of London. Catalogue of the library. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1912.

2699. Catalogue of the library of the Society of Apothecaries. By W. B. Taylor. Ed. by J. E. Harting. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1913.

2700. Via recta ad vitam longam. By T. Venner. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1638.

2701. The surgeon's mate; or military and domestique surgery. By J. Woodall. 4 pts. in 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1639. Plates.

2702. Certain necessary directions as well for the cure of the plague as for preventing the infection . . . set down by the College of Physicians. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1665.

2703. A letter concerning the present state of physick and the regulation of the practice of it in this kingdom. By T. M. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1665.

2704. A short view of the frauds and abuses committed by apothecaries as well in relation to patients as physicians. By C. Merrett. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1669. Later ed. 1670.

Answered by Lex talionis sive vindiciae pharmacopaeorum, or a short reply to Dr. Merrett's book and others written against the apothecaries [sm. 4to. Lond. 1670]. Merrett replied in Self-conviction or an enumeration of the absurdities, railings, &c. against the college and physicians in general . . . and also an answer to the rest of lex talionis [sm. 4to. Lond. 1670].

2705. A discourse setting forth the unhappy condition of the practice of physick in London. By J. Goddard. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Lond. 1670.

2706. The family-physician and the house-apothecary. By G. Harvey. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1676. 2nd ed. 1678.

One of many popular works by Harvey.

2707. Manuale medicum, or a small treaties of the art of physick. By H. Chamberlain. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1685.

2708. The dispensary. A poem. By Sir S. Garth. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1699. Later ed. ed. by W. J. Leicht. 1 vol. 8vo. Heidelberg. 1905.

Cf. Dr. Johnson's Lives of the Poets, ed. G. B. Hill, vol. ii, *sub* Garth.

2709. The natural history of the chalybeat and purging waters of England, with their particular essays and uses. By B. Allen. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1699 and 1711.

Cf. T. Venner, The baths of Bathe [1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1628; repr. Harl. Misc. iv.]; E. Jorden, A discourse of naturall bathes and minerall waters [1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1631 and 1632]; R. Peirce, Bath memoirs [8vo. Bristol. 1697], a 2nd ed. of which is apparently The history and memoirs of the Bath [12mo. Lond. 1713].

2710. Bellum medicinale, or the present state of doctors and apothecaries in London. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1701.

2711. Loimologia; or, an historical account of the plague in London in 1665. By N. Hodges. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1720.

2712. The plague pamphlets of Thomas Dekker. By F. P. Wilson. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1925.

See also F. P. Wilson's The plague in Shakespeare's London. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1927.

(*b*) LATER WORKS

2713. The illness and death of Henry Prince of Wales in 1612. A historical case of typhoid fever. By N. Moore. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1882.

2714. Memorials of the craft of surgery in England. From materials compiled by J. F. South. Ed. by D'Arcy Power. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1886. Plates.

2715. The annals of the barber-surgeons of London. By S. Young. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1890. Illus.

2716. A history of epidemics in Britain [664–1866]. By C. Creighton. 2 vols. 8vo. Camb. 1891–4.

2717. The history of the Society of Apothecaries of London. Illustrated by the author. By C. R. B. Barrett. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1905.

2718. The history of the study of medicine in the British Isles. By N. Moore. The Fitz-Patrick Lectures for 1905–6. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1908. Illus.

Lecture II. The education of physicians in London in the 17th century. iii and iv. The history of the study of clinical medicine in the British Islands.

2719. The last days of Charles II. By R. Crawfurd. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1909. Ports. Bibl.

An investigation of the causes of the king's death.

2720. The king's evil. By R. Crawfurd. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1911. Illus.

The best contemporary work is John Browne's Charisma Basilicon. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1684.

2721. The growth of medicine from the earliest times to 1800. By A. H. Buck. 1 vol. 8vo. Yale Univ. Press, and Oxf. 1917. Illus.

2722. The history of St. Bartholomew's Hospital. Vol. ii. By N. Moore. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1918. Illus.

Much general information, especially in the chapters on Harvey, and The successors of Harvey.

(*c*) BIOGRAPHIES AND COLLECTED WORKS

CULPEPER, NICHOLAS.

2723. Culpeper's works enlarged . . . and improved, or the complete English family physician. By N. Culpeper. Ed. by G. A. Gordon. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1802. Illus.

HARVEY, WILLIAM.

2724. Gulielmi Harveii opera omnia; a Collegio Medicorum Londinensi edita. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1766. Later ed. 1847. Ed. by R. Willis.

Ed. of 1847 is a trans. from the Latin.

2725. Memorials of Harvey, including a letter and autographs in facsimile. Ed. by J. H. Aveling. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1875.

2726. William Harvey. By D'Arcy Power. Masters of Medicine series. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1897.

LOWER, RICHARD.

2727. Two Oxford physiologists. By F. Gotch. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1908.

Studies of Richard Lower [1631–91] and John Mayow [1643–79].

PARÉ, AMBROISE.

2728. The workes of that famous chirurgion A. Parey. Translated out of Latin and compared with the French. Ed. by T. Johnson. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1634. Woodcuts. Later ed. 1665.

Much esteemed in seventeenth-century England. Cf. F. R. Packard, Life and times of Ambroise Paré [1510–90]. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1922.

RADCLIFFE, JOHN.

2729. Some memoirs of the life of John Radcliffe. By W. Pittis. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1715. 4th ed. 1736.

Ed. of 1736 has new app. of letters, and is styled, Dr. Radcliffe's life and letters.

2730. Dr. John Radcliffe, a sketch of his life [1650–1714], with an account of his fellows and foundations. By J. B. Nias. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1918.

SYDENHAM, THOMAS.

2731. Opera omnia. By T. Sydenham. Ed. by G. A. Greenhill. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1846. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1848–50. Ed. by R. G. Latham.

Both publ. by the Sydenham Soc. The later ed. is an Engl. trans. of the 1st.

2732. Thomas Sydenham. By J. F. Payne. Masters of Medicine series. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1900.

WILLIS, THOMAS.

2733. Opera omnia. 1 vol. 4to. Amsterdam. 1682.

Trans. as : Dr. Willis's practice of physick. fol. Lond. 1684. Plates.

WISEMAN, RICHARD.

2734. Richard Wiseman, surgeon & sergeant-surgeon to Charles II. By Sir T. Longmore. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1891.

(*d*) ROYAL COLLEGE OF PHYSICIANS

2735. Pharmacopœa Londinensis in qua medicamenta antiqua et nova usitatissima, sedulo collecta, accuratissime examinata . . . discribuntur. Opera medicorum collegii Londinensis. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1618.

There are many eds. and trans. Cf. A physicall directory, or a translation of the London dispensatory . . . with many hundred additions. By N. Culpeper [4to. Lond. 1649].

2736. The Colledge of Physicians vindicated and the true state of physick . . . represented in answer to a scandalous pamphlet entitled ' The corner stone '. By C. Goodall. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1676.

2737. The Royal College of Physicians of London founded and established by law . . and an historical account of the college's proceedings against empiricks and unlicensed practisers. By C. Goodall. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1684.

2738. The statutes of the Colledge of Physicians in London. Anon. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1693.

English and Latin. For supplement and new eds. of the above, and for lists of members, see Brit. Mus. Catalogue, *sub* Academies, London.

2739. The roll of the Royal College of Physicians of London, comprising biographical sketches of all the eminent physicians. By W. R. Munk. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1861. Later ed. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1878.

Ed. of 1861 covers 1518–1800; that of 1878, 1518–1825.

X. POLITICAL SCIENCE

1. Sources.
2. Later works.

OWING to the Stuart succession, the civil war, and the revolution, the seventeenth century witnessed much speculation about the nature of government. There are four movements in political thought: (i) the elaboration and decline of the theory of the divine right of kings; (ii) the emergence during and after the civil war of democratic ideas; (iii) the development of the theory of sovereignty by Hobbes; and (iv) the growth of a theory by which the power of the monarch was to be limited by the terms of an original contract of which Locke was the ablest exponent. The first is treated by James I (2741), Filmer (2752), and Figgis (2770). The second must be sought in a host of pamphlets and treatises, to which Gooch (2771) and Pease (2776) provide guidance. For the third and fourth the sources are the works of Hobbes (2746) and Locke (2765), whose ideas find commentators in modern writers such as Graham (2772), Dunning (2773), and Sorley (2775, 2777).

The influence of these theories upon political and constitutional development during this period can only be estimated after examination of such sources as the debates in the army council in 1647 (150) or in the convention parliament of 1689. Writers on political science have explored the origin of theories but have neglected their effect on politics in Stuart England.

¶ 1. SOURCES

2740. A comparative discourse of the bodies natural and politique wherein . . . is set forth the true forme of a commonweale. By E. Forsett. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1606.

2741. The workes of the most high and mighty prince James. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1616. Later ed. 4to. Camb. Mass. 1918, ed. by C. H. McIlwain.

2742. The divine right of government natural and politique. By M. Hudson. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1647.

2743. An historical discourse of the uniformity of the government of England . . . By N. Bacon. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1647–51.

2744. The legall fundamentall liberties of the people of England revived, asserted, and vindicated. By J. Lilburne. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1649.

Cf. No. 33.

2745. The case of the Commonwealth stated. By M. Nedham. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1649.

He also wrote The excellency of a free state [12mo. Lond. 1656], which should be compared with the leading articles in Mercurius Politicus. It was repr. in 1767 [8vo. Lond.].

2746. Leviathan, or the matter, forme, and power of a commonwealth ecclesiastical and civil. By T. Hobbes. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1651. Later eds.: 8vo. Camb. 1904. Ed. by A. R. Waller. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1909. Ed. by W. G. Pogson Smith.

Cf. The English works of Thomas Hobbes, now first collected and edited by Sir William Molesworth. 11 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1839–45. Clarendon's criticism [A brief view and survey, 4to. Oxf. 1676] was repr. in his Miscellaneous tracts (2238n.). There are lives of Hobbes by G. C. Robertson [12mo. Edin. 1886] and Sir L. Stephen [8vo. Lond. 1904]. Ferdinand Tönnies wrote: Hobbes Leben und Lehre (Frommanns Klassiker der Philosophie, vol. ii), 8vo. Stuttgart, 1896. 3rd ed. 1925; and Thomas Hobbes der Mann und der Denker, 1 vol. Osterwieck, 1912. Cf. No. 51.

2747. Modern policies taken from Machiavel, Borgia and other choice authors. By W. Sancroft. 1 vol. 12mo. [? Lond.] 1653.

Repr. from 7th ed. 1657 in D'Oyly (1549) and in Somers Tracts, vol. vii, 1809 ed.

2748. Commonwealth of Oceana. By J. Harrington. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1656. Later eds.: 1700 [with life and other works]. Ed. by J. Toland. 8vo. 1883. Ed. by H. Morley. Lund. 1924. Ed. by S. B. Liljegren.

Cf. Harrington and his Oceana, by H. F. Russell Smith, 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1914.

2749. The divine right and originall of the civill magistrate from God. By E. Gee. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1658.

2750. The readie and easie way to establish a free commonwealth, and the excellence thereof compared with the inconveniences and dangers of readmitting kingship in this nation. By J. Milton. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1660.

Cf. Nos. 2415–20.

2751. The common interest of king and people: shewing the original antiquity and excellency of monarchy compared with aristocracy and democracy, and particularly of our English monarchy. J. Nalson. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1678.

2752. Patriarcha: or the natural power of kings asserted. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1680. By Sir R. Filmer. Later eds.: 1685. Ed. by E. Bohun and Sir J. Tyrrell. 1884. Ed. by H. Morley.

Filmer also wrote: The free-holders grand inquest touching . . . the king and his parliament, to which are added observations upon forms of government. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1648; later ed. 3 pts. 8vo. Lond. 1679.

2753. Plato redivivus, or a dialogue concerning government. By H. Neville. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1681. 4th ed. 1763.

2754. The great point of succession discussed, with a full and particular answer to the late pamphlet entitled a brief history of the succession, &c. By R. Brady. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1681.

Defends hereditary right, and contends that exclusion of James would be unlawful.

2755. Jus regium or . . . monarchy . . . maintain'd against Buchannan, Naphtali, Dolman, Milton. By Sir G. Mackenzie. 2 pts. 8vo. Edin. 1684.

2756. A brief history of the succession of the crown of England, &c. collected out of the records and the most authentic historians. . . . By John, Lord Somers. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1689.

2757. The history of passive obedience since the Reformation [with continuation]. By A. Seller. 3 pts. 4to. Amsterdam, 1689–90.

2758. The fundamental constitution of the English government, proving King William and Queen Mary our lawful and rightful King and Queen . . . By W. Atwood. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1690.

An argument on behalf of the 'original contract' theory.

2759. An argument proving that the abrogation of King James by the people of England from the royal throne . . . was according to the constitution . . . By S. Johnson. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1692.

2760. Bibliotheca politica: or an enquiry into the ancient constitution of the English government . . . wherein all the chief arguments as well against as for the late revolution are . . . considered. . . By J. Tyrell. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1694. Later ed. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1727.

Valuable statement of Whig case.

2761. Discourses concerning government published from the author's original manuscript. By A. Sidney. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1698.

Publ. posthumously. Cf. Nos. 88 n., 978.

2762. Anglia libera: or the limitation and succession of the crown of England explained and asserted. . . . By J. Toland. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1701.

A defence of the Acts of 1689 and 1701.

2763. The original power of the collective body of the people of England. By D. Defoe. 3rd ed. 8vo. Lond. 1702.

2764. The judgement of whole kingdoms and nations concerning the rights, power, and prerogative of kings, and the rights, priviledges and properties of the people . . . 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1710. Later ed. 1771.

Authorship doubtful: possibly by Lord Somers, but more probably by Daniel Defoe.

2765. The works of John Locke. 3 vols. fol. Lond. 1714. 12th ed. 9 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1822.

His two treatises of government publ. 8vo. Lond. 1689; ed. H. Morley, 8vo. Lond. 1884. For bibl. see Camb. Hist. Eng. Lit. viii. 1912. Cf. Sir F. Pollock and A. C. Fraser in Proc. Brit. Acad. 1903–4; S. P. Lamprecht [The moral and political philosophy of John Locke. 8vo. N.Y. 1918]; lives of Locke by Peter, Lord King [1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1829; 3rd ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1858] and by H. R. Fox Bourne [2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1876]; and Original letters of Locke, Algernon Sidney, and Anthony, Lord Shaftesbury, ed. by T. Forster. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1830; 2nd ed. 1847.

2766. Notes upon the king's writ for choosing members of Parlement, 13 Charles II, being disquisitions on the government of England by King, Lords, and Commons. By B. Whitelocke. Ed. by C. Morton. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1766.

2767. The complete works of George Savile first Marquess of Halifax. Ed. by Sir W. Raleigh. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1912.

Cf. No. 900, where the above are also repr.

¶ 2. LATER WORKS

2768. History of English thought in the eighteenth century. By L. Stephen. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1876. Later ed. 1902.

2769. Kommunistische und demokratisch-sozialistische Strömungen während der englischen Revolution des 17. Jahrhunderts. In Die Geschichte des Sozialismus. Bd. i. By E. Bernstein and C. Kautsky. 8vo. Stuttgart, 1895.

2770. The theory of the divine right of kings. By J. N. Figgis. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1896. Bibl. Later ed. 1914.

2771. The history of English democratic ideas in the seventeenth century. By G. P. Gooch. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1898.

Cf. his Political thought in England from Bacon to Halifax, Home University Libr. 1914–15. See also Borgeand, The rise of democracy in old and new England. Trans. B. Hill. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1894.

2772. English political philosophy from Hobbes to Maine. By W. Graham. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1899.

2773. A history of political theories from Luther to Montesquieu. By W. A. Dunning. 1 vol. 8vo. New York. 1905. Bibl.

2774. English political philosophy in the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries. By A. L. Smith. Camb. Mod. Hist. vi. 1909. Bibl.

2775. Hobbes and contemporary philosophy. By W. R. Sorley. Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. vii, 1911.

Cf. *ibid.* viii, 1912, for the same writer's John Locke. Both articles have good bibliographies.

2776. The leveller movement, a study in the historical and political theory of the English great civil war. By T. C. Pease. 1 vol. 8vo. Washington and Oxf. 1916. Bibl.

2777. A history of English philosophy. By W. R. Sorley. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1920. Bibl.

XI. LOCAL HISTORY

1. General Bibliographies and Guides.
2. General Later Works.
3. County and other Local Records arranged alphabetically under counties.
4. London.

HUMPHREYS (2788) is the best general bibliography, and Gross (2782) is valuable for municipalities. Hyett and Bazeley (2811) provide a model county bibliography. General county, municipal and parish histories, covering many centuries, have been omitted perforce, although they often include relevant sections of importance. Similarly parish registers are excluded, but lists are contained in the books mentioned in No. 1472. Of the books dealing more or less exclusively with the Stuart period, preference has been given to the main sources, but it is hoped that sufficient minor ones have been included to show the nature of the material available. There is no work on local government for the seventeenth century to correspond with the magnum opus of Sidney and Beatrice Webb (2792), which is mainly concerned with the following century, but the introductions to published county records are often valuable: that by Willis Bund (2861) is a fine specimen. The Victoria County History (2790), at present incomplete, is so comprehensive and systematic that it should always be consulted. The inventories of the royal commission on historical monuments [4to. Lond. 1910–] contain much historical and bibliographical matter. So far there are published: Hertfordshire, Buckinghamshire (2 vols.), Essex (4 vols.), Huntingdonshire and two of the London volumes.

Local histories of the civil war are listed in the military section, and those dealing with the ecclesiastical history of particular districts are in the religious section.

¶ 1. GENERAL BIBLIOGRAPHIES AND GUIDES

2778. British topography, or an historical account of what has been done for illustrating the topographical antiquities of Great Britain and Ireland. By R. Gough. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1780.

Originally publ. in 1768 in one vol. as Anecdotes of British topography.

2779. A bibliographical account of the principal works relating to English topography. By W. Upcott. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1818.

2780. Calendar and inventory of parliamentary surveys preserved among the records of the augmentation office. Rep. of the Deputy Keeper, vii. 224; viii. 52. 1846–7.

2781. The book of British topography: a classified catalogue of the topographical works in . . . the British Museum relating to Great Britain and Ireland. By J. P. Anderson. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1881.

2782. A bibliography of British municipal history. By C. Gross. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1897.

2783. Report of the committee appointed to enquire as to the existing arrangements for the collection and custody of local records. Cd. 1335. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1902.

Deals with England, Wales, Scotland, and Ireland. App. III contains details of the nature and dates of records appertaining to counties, county boroughs, non-county boroughs, London vestries, bishoprics, cathedrals, archdeaconries, &c., together with useful information as to extracts, &c. printed from the same.

2784. Index of archaeological papers, 1665–1890 [with annual supplements to 1908]. Ed. by G. L. Gomme. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1907.

Valuable but far from exhaustive: arranged under authors.

2785. Index of inquisitions preserved in the Public Record Office. Vol. iii, James I; iv, Charles I and later. Lists and Indexes. Nos. xxxi, xxxiii. 1909.

2786. A guide to the reports on collections of manuscripts of private families, corporations and institutions in Great Britain and Ireland issued by the royal commissioners for historical manuscripts. Part I. Topographical. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1914.

2787. Third report of the royal commission on public records appointed to inquire into and report on the state of the public records and local records of a public nature of England and Wales . . . Vol. iii. Cmd. 367. 3 pts. fol. Lond. 1916–19.

Summarizes the returns of 1800, 1837, and 1902, and adds more recent information about local records in local repositories. This is the best guide to the various classes of local records. The First and Second Reports [1912, 1914] should also be consulted.

2788. A handbook to county bibliography: being a bibliography of bibliographies relating to the counties and towns of Great Britain and Ireland. By A. L. Humphreys. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1917.

¶ 2. GENERAL LATER WORKS

2789. The history of the boroughs and municipal corporations of the United Kingdom, from the earliest to the present time. By H. A. Merewether and A. J. Stephens. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1835.

See Gross, Bibliography of municipal hist., p. xxv seq.

2790. Victoria history of the counties of England. Ed. by W. Page, H. A. Doubleday, and others. Westminster. 1900. In progress.

Deals with the political, ecclesiastical, social, and economic history, the geology, &c. of each county and of London on a large scale.

2791. The royal forests of England. By J. C. Cox. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1905. Illus.

2792. English local government from the Revolution to the Municipal Corporations Act: the parish and the county. By S. and B. Webb. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1906.

Other vols. in this series are: The manor and the borough [2 vols. 1908]; The King's highway [1913]; Statutory authorities for special purposes [1922]; English prisons [1922]. All contain useful 17th-century material, and supply a valuable survey of conditions at the end of the Stuart period.

2793. Seventeenth century life in the country parish; with special reference to local government. By E. Trotter. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1919.

¶ 3. COUNTY AND OTHER LOCAL RECORDS ARRANGED ALPHABETICALLY UNDER COUNTIES

BERKSHIRE.

2794. Reading records. Diary of the corporation. Ed. by J. M. Guilding. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1892–6.

Vols. ii–iv cover 1603–54.

CAMBRIDGE.

2795. A catalogue of books printed at or relating to the university, town and county of Cambridge from 1521 to 1893, with bibliographical and biographical notes. By R. Bowes. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1894.

2796. Catalogue of the books and papers for the most part relating to the University, town and county of Cambridge bequeathed to the University by J. W. Clark. By A. T. Bartholomew. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1912.

CHESHIRE.

2797. Bibliotheca Cestriensis, or a biographical account of books, maps, plates . . . relating to, printed or published in, or written by authors resident in Cheshire. By J. H. Cooke. 1 vol. fol. Warrington. 1904.

CORNWALL.

2798. Bibliotheca Cornubiensis: a catalogue of the writings, both MS. and printed, of Cornishmen, and of works relating to the county of Cornwall. By G. C. Boase and W. P. Courtney. 3 vols. 4to. Lond. 1874–82.

Cf. Boase's Collectanea Cornubiensia. 1 vol. 8vo. Truro. 1890.

2799. Carew's survey of Cornwall. By R. Carew. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1811.

DERBYSHIRE.

2800. Three centuries of Derbyshire annals as illustrated by the records of the quarter sessions. By J. C. Cox. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1890.

Cf. Calendar of the records of the county of Derby. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1899. These supply a valuable guide to the various kinds of county records.

DEVONSHIRE.

2801. Bibliotheca Devoniensis: a catalogue of the printed books relating to the county of Devon. By J. Davidson. 1 vol. 4to. Exeter. 1852.

A supplement was issued in 1861.

2802. Quarter sessions from Queen Elizabeth to Queen Anne: illustrations of local government and history drawn from original records [chiefly of county of Devon]. By A. H. A. Hamilton. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1878.

DORSETSHIRE.

2803. Bibliotheca Dorsetiensis: being a carefully compiled account of printed books and pamphlets relating to . . the county of Dorset. By C. H. Mayo. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1885.

2804. The minute books of the Dorset standing committee . . . 1646 to . . . 1650. By C. H. Mayo. 1 vol. 8vo. Exeter. 1902.

For other Bankes MSS. see Hist. MSS. Comm. Rep. viii, Pt. I, 1881, pp. 208–13.

DURHAM.

2805. The Acts of the High Commission Court within the diocese of Durham. Ed. by W. H. D. Longstaffe. 1 vol. 8vo. Durham. 1858.

From Dr. Hunter's MSS. in the library of the dean and chapter of Durham. Acts extend from 1628 to 1639. Depositions from 1626 to 1638.

2806. Records of the committee for compounding with delinquent royalists in Durham and Northumberland, 1643–1660. Ed. by R. Welford. Surtees Soc. 1905.

2807. Durham protestations, or the returns made to the House of Commons in 1641/2 for the maintenance of the Protestant religion for the county palatine of Durham. Ed. by H. M. Wood. Surtees Soc. 1922.

ESSEX.

2808. Catalogue of books, maps and manuscripts relating to or connected with the county of Essex and collected by A. Cunnington. 1 vol. 4to. Braintree. 1902.

2809. Colchester during the Commonwealth. By J. H. Round. Eng. Hist. Rev. xv. 1900.

Illustrates by extracts from the borough records Cromwell's dealings with corporations. Cf. The history and antiquities of Colchester Castle, 1 vol. 8vo. Colchester. 1882; and Cromwell and the electorate [i. e. charter of Colchester], Nineteenth Century, xlvi, 1899. Both by J. H. Round.

2810. A lieutenancy book for Essex, 1608 to 1631 and 1637 to 1639. By A. Clark. The Essex Review, xvii, 1908.

Other papers *ibid.* xvii–xviii, 1908–9. The Essex territorial force in 1608; Essex woollen manufactures, 1629; The Essex territorial force, 1625–38.

GLOUCESTERSHIRE.

2811. The bibliographer's manual of Gloucestershire literature. By Sir F. A. Hyett and W. Bazeley. 3 vols. 8vo. Gloucester. 1895–7.

Cf. Supplement to the bibliographer's manual ed. by Sir F. A. Hyett and R. Austin [2 vols. 8vo. Gloucester. 1915–16].

2812. Records of the corporation of Gloucester. In Beaufort MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1891.

Calendar of letter books, 1619–60.

2813. The annals of Bristol in the 17th century. By J. Latimer. 1 vol. 8vo. Bristol. 1900.

Based on the corporation records, Domestic State Papers, &c.

HAMPSHIRE.

2814. Bibliotheca Hantoniensis: a list of books relating to Hampshire. By H. M. Gilbert and G. N. Godwin. 1 vol. 8vo. Southampton. 1891

2815. Court leet records of Southampton. Vol. i. pt. 3. 1603–24. Ed. by F. J. C. Hearnshaw and D. M. Hearnshaw. Southampton Record Soc. 1908.

2816. The assembly books of Southampton. Vols. i-iv, 1602–16. Ed. by J. W. Horrocks. 8vo. Southampton Record Society, Southampton. 1917–25.

In progress.

HERTFORDSHIRE.

2817. Hertford county records. Notes and extracts from the session rolls [1581–1894]. Ed. by W. J. Hardy. 3 vols. 8vo. Hertford. 1905–10.

Vol. i, 1581–1698; ii, 1699–1850; iii, 1851–94, with addenda 1630–1880.

HEREFORDSHIRE.

2818. Bibliotheca Herefordiensis; or a descriptive catalogue of the books, pamphlets, maps, prints . . . relating to the county of Hereford. By J. Allen. 1 vol. 8vo. Hereford. 1821.

HUNTINGDONSHIRE.

2819. Catalogue of the Huntingdonshire books collected by Herbert E. Norris. By H. E. Norris. 1 vol. 8vo. Cirencester. 1895.

KENT.

2820. Bibliotheca Cantiana. A catalogue of a . . . collection of books and manuscripts relative to the county of Kent . . . offered for sale. By J. R. Smith. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1837. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1851.

The ed. of 1851 includes Sussex and Surrey as well.

2821. A handbook to Kent records. Ed. by I. J. Churchill. 1 vol. 8vo. Kent Arch. Soc. Lond. 1914.

LANCASHIRE.

2822. The Lancashire library; a bibliographical account of books on topography . . . and miscellaneous literature relating to the county palatine. By H. Fishwick. 1 vol. 4to. Lancs. 1875.

Cf. A. J. Hawkes. Lancashire printed books. A bibliography . . . down to . . . 1800. 8vo. Wigan. 1925.

2823. The natural history of Lancashire, Cheshire and the Peak in Derbyshire. By C. Leigh. 1 vol. fol. Oxf. 1700.

2824. The Norris papers. Ed. by T. Heywood. Chetham Soc. 1846.

Miscellaneous: mainly *c.* 1690–1708. Much about Liverpool. Cf. Liverpool in King Charles the Second's time. By Sir E. Moore [written 1667–8]. Ed. by W. F. Irvine. 1 vol. 4to. 1899. Plates. Maps.

2825. The Farington papers. Ed. by S. M. ffarington. Chetham Soc. 1856.

Contents are: (1) The shrievalty of William Farington, 1636. (ii) Civil war papers, 1638–49. (iii) Miscellaneous correspondence, 1547–1688. Cf. Hist. MSS. Comm. Rep. vi. 426.

2826. The Lancashire lieutenancy under the Tudors and Stuarts, Part II. Ed. by J. Harland. Chetham Soc. 1859.

A few documents relating to the Stuart period until 1642. Mainly from Shuttleworth MSS. at Gawthorpe Hall.

2827. Royalist composition papers, being the proceedings of the Committee for Compounding, A.D. 1643–1660, so far as they relate to the county of Lancashire. Ed. by J. H. Stanning. 4 vols. Chetham Soc. 1891–8.

2828. Minutes of the committee for the relief of plundered ministers, and of precepts for the maintenance of ministers, relating to Lancashire and Cheshire, 1643–1660. Ed. by W. A. Shaw. 2 vols. 8vo. Lancs. and Ches. Rec. Soc. 1893–7. Bibl.

From MSS. at Brit. Mus., Record Office, Bodleian, Sion College, and Lambeth. Introduction gives account of sources.

2829. The portmote or court leet records of the borough or town and royal manor of Salford (1597–1669). Ed. by J. G. de T. Mandley. 2 vols. Chetham Soc. 1902.

2830. Lancashire quarter sessions records [1590–1606]. Ed. by J. Tait. Chetham Soc. 1917.

The introduction is valuable.

LEICESTERSHIRE.

2831. Records of the borough of Leicester . . . [vol. iv] 1603–1688. By H. Stocks. 8vo. Camb. 1923.

LINCOLNSHIRE.

2832. Bibliotheca Lincolniensis. A catalogue of the books, pamphlets, &c. relating to the city and county of Lincoln . . . in . . . the city of Lincoln Public Library. Ed. by A. R. Corns. 1 vol. 4to. Lincoln. 1904.

NORFOLK.

2833. An index to Norfolk topography. By W. Rye. Index Soc., Publ. x, 1881.

2834. The Norwich rate book from Easter 1633 to Easter 1634. Ed. by W. Rye. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1903.

2835. The records of the city of Norwich. Ed. by W. Hudson and J. C. Tingey. 2 vols. 8vo. Norwich. 1906. Map. Plan.

Vol. i, Government and administration ; ii, social and economic. Mainly medieval

2836. State papers relating to musters, beacons, shipmoney, &c. in Norfolk from 1626, chiefly to the beginning of the civil war. Ed. by W. Rye. 1 vol. 8vo. Norwich. 1907.

Intro. by Sir C. H. Firth : of value for local government and militia system. From MSS. in the possession of Mr. Rye.

2837. The official papers of Sir Nathaniel Bacon of Stiffkey, Norfolk, as justice of the peace 1580–1620. Ed. by H. W. Saunders. Camd. Soc. 1915.

NORTHAMPTONSHIRE.

2838. Bibliotheca Northantonensis. *c.* 1869. By J. Taylor.

See Humphreys (2788), p. 182.

2839. Tracts (chiefly rare and curious reprints), relating to Northamptonshire, with illustrations. [Two series.] Ed. by J. Taylor. 2 vols. 8vo. Northampton. 1870–81.

Many 17th-century items, especially on witches.

2840. The records of the borough of Northampton. Ed. by C. A. Markham and J. C. Cox. 2 vols. 8vo. [? Northampton] 1898.

Vol. ii, 1550–1835.

NOTTINGHAMSHIRE.

2841. Nottinghamshire county records. Notes and extracts from the Nottinghamshire county records of the 17th century. Ed. by H. H. Copnall. 1 vol. 8vo. Nottingham. 1915. Facsimiles.

2842. Records of the borough of Nottingham. 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. and Nottingham. 1882–1914.

Vol. iv, 1547–1625, ed. by W. H. Stevenson; v, 1625–1702, ed. by W. T. Baker; vi, 1702–60, ed. by E. L. Guilford.

OXFORDSHIRE.

2843. The natural history of Oxfordshire. By R. Plot. 1 vol. fol. Oxf. 1677. Maps. Plates. Later ed. 1705. Ed. by J. Burman.

SHROPSHIRE.

2844. Shropshire county records. Orders of the Shropshire quarter sessions. Ed. by R. L. Kenyon and Sir O. Wakeman. 8vo. s.l. s.a.

Vol. i, 1638–1708; ii, 1709–26.

SOMERSETSHIRE.

2845. Bibliotheca Somersetensis: a catalogue of books, pamphlets, single sheets and broadsides in some way connected with the county of Somerset. By E. Green. 3 vols. la. 8vo. Taunton. 1902.

2846. Somersetshire parishes. A handbook of historical reference to all places in the county. By A. L. Humphreys. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1906.

2847. Quarter sessions records for the county of Somerset [1607–60]. Ed. by E. H. Bates-Harbin. 3 vols. 4to. Somerset Record Soc. [Lond.] 1907–12.

From county records at Taunton.

2848. A particular description of Somerset [1633]. By T. Gerard. Ed. by E. H. Bates. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Somerset Record Soc. Bath. 1900.

2849. A history of Dunster and of the families of Mohun and Luttrell. By Sir H. C. Maxwell Lyte. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1909. Illus.

Much 17th-century material: a good specimen of local history.

STAFFORDSHIRE.

2850. The natural history of Staffordshire. By R. Plot. 1 vol. fol. Oxf. 1686.

SUFFOLK.

2851. County of Suffolk. Its history as disclosed by existing records and other documents, being materials for the history of Suffolk. Ed. by W. A. Copinger. 5 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1904–6.

2852. The journal of William Dowsing of Stratford, parliamentary visitor appointed . . . for demolishing the superstitious pictures . . . &c. within the county of Suffolk in the years 1643–1644. By W. Dowsing. Ed. by R. Loder. 1 vol. 4to. Woodbridge. 1786. Later ed. 1 vol. 4to. Ipswich. 1885. Ed. by C. H. Evelyn White.

2853. Suffolk in the seventeenth century: the breviary of Suffolk by R. Reyce, 1618, now published for the first time from the MS. in the British Museum, with notes. Ed. by Lord Francis Hervey. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1902.

SURREY.

2854. The natural history and antiquities of the county of Surrey. By J. Aubrey. 5 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1718–19.

Cf. A catalogue of works relating to Surrey in the Minet Library, Camberwell. 8vo. 1901; Supplement, 1923. A valuable bibliography.

WARWICKSHIRE.

2855. The antiquities of Warwickshire. By Sir W. Dugdale. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1656. Map and plates by Hollar. Later ed. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1730. Ed. by W. Thomas.

Ed. of 1730 has continuation 'to this present time'

WESTMORELAND.

2856. Description of the county of Westmoreland [1671]. By Sir D. Fleming. Ed. by Sir G. F. Duckett. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1882.

Cf. Fleming's Description of the county of Cumberland [1671] ed. by R. S. Ferguson [1 vol. 8vo. Kendal. 1889]. Both publ. for Cumberland and Westmoreland Arch. Soc. from MS. in Bodleian Library.

ISLE OF WIGHT.

2857. The Oglander memoirs: extracts from the MSS. of Sir J. Oglander . . . deputy-lieutenant of the Isle of Wight, 1595–1648. Ed. by W. H. Long. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1888.

Has some notices of Charles I in the Isle of Wight, 1627 and 1647–8: otherwise only of local interest.

WILTSHIRE.

2858. The natural history of Wiltshire. By J. Aubrey. 1 vol. 4to. Oxf. 1847. Ed. by J. Britten.

2859. The Commonwealth charter of the city of Salisbury, [12] September 1656. Ed. by H. Hall. In Camd. Misc. xii. 1907.

Incidentally 'furnishes the missing clue to the origin of the important Commonwealth Committee on municipal charters'. Cf. B. L. K. Henderson. The Commonwealth Charters, in Royal Hist. Soc. Trans. 1912.

WORCESTERSHIRE.

2860. Bibliography of Worcestershire. Part I. Acts of parliament relating to the county. Part II. Being a classified catalogue of books, and other printed matter relating to the county of Worcester. Ed. by J. R. Burton and F. S. Pearson. Worcs. Hist. Soc. 1898, 1903.

2861. Worcester county records: The quarter sessions rolls, 1591–1643. Ed. by J. W. Willis Bund. 2 pts. in 1 vol. 8vo. Worcs. Hist. Soc. Worcester. 1899–1900.

Notices 5870 documents from sessions rolls, mainly under James I and Charles I. Valuable for local government under early Stuarts.

YORKSHIRE.

2862. Catalogue of a collection of historical and topographical works, and civil war tracts relating to the county of York. By E. Hailstone. 1 vol. 8vo. Bradford. 1858.

2863. Chapters in the history of Yorkshire, being a collection of original letters, papers and public documents. By J. J. Cartwright. 1 vol. 8vo. Wakefield. 1872.

2864. The booke of entries of the Pontefract corporation, 1653–1726. Ed. by R. Holmes. 1 vol. 8vo. Pontefract. 1882.

2865. The North Riding Record Society. Quarter sessions records. Ed. by J. C. Atkinson. 9 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1884–92.

Intro. to each volume.

2866. The Hull letters, printed from a collection of original documents found among the borough archives in the Town Hall, Hull, 1884. Ed. by T. T. Wildridge. 1 vol. 8vo. Hull. [1887].

Letters and papers illustrating proceedings of king and Parliament, 1625–46. Among the letters are those of Peregrine Pelham, M.P., addressed to the Corporation.

2867. Royalist composition papers, or the proceedings of the committee for compounding with delinquents during the Commonwealth. Ed. by J. W. Clay. 3 vols. 8vo. s.l. [York.] 1893–6.

In Proceedings of Yorkshire Arch. Soc.: relates wholly to Yorkshire during the years 1645–53.

2868. York in the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries. By M. Sellers. Eng. Hist. Rev. xii. 1897.

Mainly about the cloth trade.

¶ 4. LONDON

(*a*) Periodicals. (*b*) Sources. (*c*) Later works.

As London was the stage on which much of English history was acted in the Stuart period, many general sources and later works are often of far greater importance for its history than works specifically devoted to that subject.

For bibliographies of the latter see Nos. 2778–88. All the rest of any value are in library or sale catalogues. By far the most complete is that of the Guildhall Library, which includes an elaborate subject index, on cards, as

are those of the libraries of the London County Council, the Bishopsgate Institute, the University of London (Goldsmiths' Library at the University Offices, London section of the library at University College), which all have large general collections, while the libraries of the City of Westminster and most of the metropolitan Boroughs, and the Minet Library at Camberwell (covering all London south of the Thames) (2854 n.) have good local ones.

Sotheby's catalogue of the library of Edward Tyrrell, sold in April 1864, is the most valuable in that class: it gives the titles of many tracts. These, one of the most important sources for the history of London during the period, could not be included in the brief list given below: for them see, for 1640–60, the Brit. Mus. Catalogue of the Thomason Tracts; before and after those dates the footnotes to Sharpe (2905) and the Victoria County History (2790), Bell's bibliographies (2912 and 2914), and the above library catalogues, with that of the London Institution [1835]. See also for these and other literary sources (especially plays) the bibliographies in the Cambridge History of English Literature. There is a useful list of statutes and charters prefixed to Pulling's Laws, customs . . . of London, 1842. For maps and views see Crace (2883).

(*a*) PERIODICALS

2869. London and Middlesex Archaeological Society. Transactions, i–vi, 1860–1890. New Series, i [1905]: in progress. Many maps, facsimiles, and other illustrations. Other publications include: Facsimile reproductions of Ogilby and Morgan's Map of the city, 1677, with Ogilby's description of it, ed. by C. Welch.

N.S. vol. iv (the last completed) contains *inter alia* a study of the Parliamentary surveys of crown lands, 1649–59, in London and Middlesex.

2870. (*a*) Middlesex and Hertfordshire Notes and Queries. Continued as (*b*) The Home Counties Magazine, devoted to the topography of London, Middlesex, Essex, Herts, Bucks, Berks, Surrey, and Kent. Ed. by W. J. Hardy (series (*a*) and vols. i–vi of (*b*)) and W. P. Baildon (vols. viii–xiv). (*a*) 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1895–8. (*b*) 14 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1899–1912. Many illustrations. Valuable lists of relevant works published during the period covered.

Includes some documents, e. g. the Parliamentary surveys of livings in Middlesex (Home Counties, vol. i). Much bibliographical matter.

2871. Publications of the London Topographical Society: in progress.

Include: (*a*) Annual Record, continued as London Topographical Record (in progress). (*b*) Facsimiles, from the best originals, of maps and views of London, among them Visscher's, Merian's and Hollar's views [1616, 1638 and 1647], and the maps by Faithorne and Newcourt [1658], Porter [1660], Ogilby and Morgan [1682]; A bird's-eye view of West Central London [*c.* 1648]; 'Exact surveigh of the streets . . . within the ruines' [1667]; and seven drawing of buildings, by Hollar; a plan of Whitehall, 1680, and view of the palace, 1683; Jonas Moore's map of the Thames, 1662; a plan of Ebury Manor [*c.* 1670]; and two drawings (one by Wren) of Old St. Paul's.

The Record contains notes on all of these, and other important papers: a complete list of its contents and of all the society's publications is appended to the last volume, xiii [1923].

(*b*) SOURCES

2872. The survey of London . . . Begunne first by . . . Iohn Stow . . . afterwarde inlarged by . . . A. M. in the year 1618. And now completely finished by A. M[unday], H. D[yson], and others. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1633. Later ed. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1720. Maps. Plans (many). Ed. by J. Strype.

Both the 1633 edition and Strype's contain much additional matter, valuable for the history of London in the 17th century. For bibliographical notes see the introduction to the standard edition of Stow's original work, by C. L. Kingsford [Oxford, 1908], pp. xlii, lxxxv.

2873. Histoire de l'entree de la reine mere dans la Grande Bretagne. By J. P. de la Serre. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1639. Later ed. 3 pts. 4to. Lond. 1755. Ed. by R. Gough.

Useful for its description of London. Repr. 1775 with Description des royaumes d'Angleterre et d'escosse composé par Estienne Perlin [1558], illustrated with notes in English.

2874. Reports of speciall cases touching severall customs and liberties of the city of London. Collected by Sir H. Calthrop Knight, sometimes Recorder . . . Whereunto is annexed divers ancient customes and usages of the said city. By Sir H. Calthrop. 1 vol. 12mo. London. 1655. Later ed. 1670.

In the edition of 1670 the last case (taxes on Wharfes) is omitted and the commission and articles of the Wardmote Inquest and other documents are appended to the second part. The latter, alone, is No. 2060 in Gross.

For Calthorpe (*sic*) see Dict. Nat. Biog., where, however, neither this work (nor the less important one described by Gross (2782) No. 2023) is mentioned. It is one of a series of books on the civic constitution, e.g., The city law [1647 and 1658], Camera regis (2876), and Lex Londinensis [1680]. See A. H. Thomas, Mayor's court rolls [1924], p. xxvi.

2875. Londinopolis. An historicall discourse or perlustration of the city of London . . . By J. Howell. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1657. Port. Map.

Chiefly interesting as a panegyric, the historical part being borrowed from Stow's Survey. Another work of similar character is William Gough's Londinum triumphans [1682].

2876. Camera regis, or, A short view of London. Containing the antiquity . . . officers, courts, customs, franchises, &c. of that renowned city. By J. Brydall. 1 vol. sm. 8vo. Lond. 1676. Later ed. 1678.

See 2874 n. It gives copious references to Coke, whose 4th Institute (467) has an important section on the subject, and to other legal writers, statutes, and law reports. For the author see Dict. Nat. Biog.

2877. A collection of the names of the merchants living in and about the city of London . . . directing . . . to the place of their abode. (Hereunto is added an addition of all the goldsmiths that keep running cashes.) 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1677. Later ed. 1 vol. 16mo. Lond. 1863. Ed. by J. C. Hotten.

The reprint is entitled The Little London Directory of 1677.

2878. The royal charter of confirmation granted by King Charles II to the city of London. Wherein are recited *verbatim* all the charters to the said

city . . . Taken out of the records and exactly translated into *English*. By S. G. Gent. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1680. Later eds. 1738 and 1745.

The second edition by J.E. has the wording of the Epistle Dedicatory altered to suit Lord Mayor Sir John Barnard [1737–8] instead of Sir Robert Clayton [1679–80], and contains no indication that it is not a new book; it is therefore catalogued separately by the British Museum, followed by Gross (2782); cf. his Nos. 2035 and 2032. It has additions, as shown by the title: The charters of the city of London . . . taken verbatim out of the records, exactly translated into English, with notes. . . . And the Parliamentary confirmation by K. William and Q. Mary. To which is annexed an abstract of the arguings in the case of the Quo Warranto.

2879. The present state of London, or, Memorials comprehending a full and succinct account of the ancient and modern state thereof. By T. De Laune. 1 vol. 12mo. London. 1681. Later ed. 1690.

Mainly descriptive, with a good deal of miscellaneous information: e.g. pp. 345–59 are about the Post Office and penny post. The second edition 'continued to this present year by a careful hand', was entitled Angliae Metropolis.

2880. The pleadings, arguments and other proceedings in the court of King's Bench upon the Quo Warranto, touching the charter of the city of London; with the judgement entred thereupon. The whole pleadings faithfully taken from the record. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1690. Later ed. 1696.

Contains: (1) the entries relating to the case on the Coram Rege Rolls, including the pleadings; (2) the Report, beginning with an English summary of the pleadings, and including all the arguments of counsel, and the judgement; (3) a 'Postscript', collecting precedents bearing on the question, whether a body corporate can surrender and dissolve itself.

(1) and (2) are also printed, in the reverse order, with numerous additions and annotations, in State Trials (562), viii, 1039–1358 (which also reports, ix. 187, 299, the Trials of the Sheriffs and of Sir Patience Ward, 1683); and the case is in Shower's Reports (B.R.) ii. 262. The judgement was annulled by statute 2 Wm. and Mary, c. 8.

The Quo Warranto case led to the publication of a large number of pamphlets, frequently containing extracts from the pleadings and arguments and the charters. Some are given by Gross (2782), Nos. 2024–6, 2029–30, 2033, 2039, 2045, 2051, 2054–5, 2057, 2059. Among others are: 'The Modest Enquiry . . .' [1683], 'A Defence of the Charter and Municipal Rights of the City . . .', by Thomas Hunt [1683], and 'A Display of Tyranny', First part, 1689. The Second Part, 1690.

2881. Privilegia Londini: or, the laws, customs, and priviledges of the city of London. Wherein are set forth all the charters . . . customs . . . The nature of by-laws . . . and how pleadable . . . Together with the practice of all the courts . . . 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1702. 3rd ed. 1723. Ed. by W. Bohun.

The best description of the civic constitution and customs at the end of the century.

2882. A collection of the yearly bills of mortality from 1657 to 1758, inclusive. Together with several other bills of an earlier date. To which are subjoined i. Observations on the bills of mortality by Capt. J. Graunt. ii. Another Essay . . . concerning the growth of the City of London . . . by Sir W. Petty. Ed. by T. Birch. 2 pts. 4to. Lond. 1759.

The original bills, weekly and general (or yearly), may be seen in the Guildhall Library, and (from 1664 and 1658 respectively) at the British Museum. Facsimiles of the bills for the week 13–20 Oct. 1603, and the year 1665, are in Ten years' growth of the City, published by the Corporation (1891). The weekly bills for 1665 were republished that year by the Company of Parish Clerks, under the title London's dreadful

visitation, and also by John Bell, London's Remembrancer. The general bills are summarized and discussed by Maitland (2899).

The bills are useful for other than statistical purposes : e. g. the changes in the lists of parishes, and their arrangement, illustrate the development of the idea of what constituted the ' metropolis '. For general information about them see J. Christie, Parish Clerks, pp. 132 *et seq.*; Creighton, Epidemics (2700), i. 295 *et seq.*, and ch. x ; and Bell, Great Plague (2914), passim.

Graunt's essay was published in 1661, republished 1662, 1665 (twice), and 1676 ; Petty's published in 1683, republished 1686. The latter also wrote on the people, housing, hospitals, &c. of London and Paris (1686), and the cities of London and Rome (1687). For repr. of both Petty and Graunt see No. 1893.

2883. A Catalogue of maps, plans and views of London and Southwark, collected and arranged by F. Crace. Ed. by J. G. Crace. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1878.

The collection was acquired by the British Museum in 1880. The catalogue is on the whole the best bibliography of the subject ; others are the catalogues of the Gardner Collection, sold at Sotheby's in Feb. and March 1923, Nov. 1923, and May 1924, and that included in Wenceslaus Hollar and his views of London, by A. M. Hinds (London, 1921). There are large collections of relevant London prints at the Guildhall, the London Museum, Sir John Soane's Museum, and the libraries of the Bishopsgate Institute and of the local authorities mentioned above.

2884. Analytical index to the series of records known as the Remembrancia [9 vols.] preserved among the archives of the city of London, A. D. 1579–1664. Ed. by W. H. and H. C. Overall. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1878.

The Remembrancia books contain copies of correspondence between the civic authorities and the King, Privy Council, and private persons of importance. The ' Index ' is really a calendar, the letters being summarized with varying fullness. A few have been printed *in extenso* by the Malone Soc., Collections, i (1).

2885. Parish of St. Christopher le Stocks : The register book (1558–1780), 2 vols. Vestry minutes and other records (1559–1686) ; Churchwardens' accounts (1575–1685), 2 vols. Wills, leases and memoranda (to 1715). Ed. by E. Freshfield. 6 vols. 4to. Lond. 1882, 1886, 1885, and 1895.

One facsimile [1665] in the Register Book. At the end of the second volume of this are notes of collections, 1659–65.

2886. The historical charters and constitutional documents of the city of London. Ed. by an Antiquary [W. de Gray Birch]. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1884. Bibl. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1887.

Based upon the Appendix to John Noorthouck's New history of London, 1773. Includes Charles II's proclamation after the fire and his confirmation of the order of Common Council, May 1667 ; two other Acts, for Paving and Cleansing [1671] and regulating the Markets for Woollen Goods ; and the Statute [1690] vacating the judgements on the Quo Warranto. The charters have also been printed by J. Luffman [1793] and others. See No. 2878. In all these collections Latin documents are given in an English translation.

2887. The vestry minute book of the parish of St. Margaret Lothbury, 1571–1677. Ed. by E. Freshfield. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1887. 2 maps. Several plans.

Numerous small plans extracted from the reports of the surveyors who set out the new foundations of buildings after the Fire ; three facsimiles, one of 1643. Cf. the author's paper, with extracts from the records of the neighbouring parish of St. Stephen Coleman Street, in Archaeologia, l.

2888. A discourse on some unpublished records of the city of London. By E. Freshfield. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1887.

Indicates the general contents of London parochial records, and the extent to which they include material for the history not only of London but of England, in the 17th century. It is impossible to enumerate here those from which extracts have been printed: for some see V. C. H. London (2790) i, Appendix; but that is confined to the City, Westminster, and Southwark, and only includes publications before 1908. For all the parish histories see the catalogue of the Guildhall Library. There is a list of the Registers published before 1897 in Middx. and Herts. N. & Q. iii. 99; many have been printed by the Harleian Society, which has also printed some London visitations of this period.

2889. Middlesex County Records: vols. ii–iv, sessions rolls, from 1603; vols. v–vi, sessions books, from 1689. Middlesex County Records Soc. continued by the Middlesex County Council. Vols. i–iv, ed. by J. C. Jeaffreson; vols. v, vi, ed. by W. J. Hardy. 6 vols. 8vo. i–iii, Clerkenwell; iv–vi, London. 1888–

The record kept by the clerk to the justices, now at the Middlesex Town Hall, Westminster. The calendar has been continued in typescript, and may be consulted there, or at the British Museum. A list of the extant county records, mainly of the 17th and 18th centuries, is prefixed to each vol.

2890. Calendar of wills proved and enrolled in the court of Husting . . . preserved among the archives of the Corporation . . . Part II, A. D. 1358–A. D. 1688. Ed. by R. R. Sharpe. 1 vol. la. 8vo. Lond. 1890.

Pp. 730–79 contain wills of the period. For other London wills see British Record Soc.: P.C.C. vols. v, vi.

2891. Memorials of Stepney . . . the vestry minutes from 1579 to 1662, to which is appended a reprint of Gascoyne's map of the parish, 1703. With introduction and notes. Ed. by G. W. Hill and W. H. Frere. 1 vol. 8vo. Guildford. 1890–1.

The parish of Stepney then extended from the Thames to Hackney.

2892. Parish of St. Bartholomew Exchange. Vestry minute books (1567–1676), account books (1596–1698). Ed. by E. Freshfield. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1890, 1895. 3 maps. 1 plan. 1 port.

2 facsimiles, one of 1644. The second vol. has an Appendix of extracts from minutes, 1676–9.

2893. Catalogue of books and documents belonging to the royal parish of St. Martin-in-the-Fields. By T. Mason. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1895.

Printed for the vestry. The list is arranged as the documents were then numbered, and consequently (e. g. on p. 46) some of the 17th century occur among those of the 19th. The accounts to 1603 have been edited by J. V. Kitto [London, 1901], and extracts from later records are given in the history of the parish by John McMaster [London, 1916].

2894. A catalogue of Westminster records deposited at the Town Hall . . . in the custody of the vestry of St. Margaret and St. John, with introductory essay, illustrations and extracts. By J. E. Smith. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1900. Many facsimiles.

Includes important extracts from 17th-century accounts. The registers from 1539-1660 have since been edited by A. M. Burke: Memorials of St. Margaret's (London,

1914). Smith was vestry clerk, and his other works are valuable for the history of Westminster at this period.

2895. Survey of London, issued by the joint publishing committee representing the London County Council and the London Survey Committee; in progress. Present general eds. Sir J. Bird, P. Norman. 4to. Lond. 1900. Copiously illus.

A sumptuous series, concerned mainly with buildings and antiquities, but having an historical section in each volume, and valuable bibliographical notes. Among the illustrations are many maps and plans. Of the volumes issued to date the following deal with London parishes included in the 'metropolis' of the 17th century: iii and v, St. Giles-in-the-Fields; viii, Shoreditch; ix, St. Helen Bishopsgate. There is a companion series of monographs on individual buildings, several of the 17th century, published by the Survey Committee alone.

2896. The aldermen of the city of London temp. Henry III—1908. With notes on the parliamentary representation of the city, the aldermen and the livery companies, the aldermanic veto, aldermanic baronets, and knights. By A. B. Beaven. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1908.

Contains much biographical material including (see vol. ii, p. cxvii) numerous corrections of the Dict. Nat. Biog. Cf. J. J. Baddeley, The aldermen of Cripplegate Ward. Lond. 1900.

2897. London citizens in 1651, being a transcript of Harleian MS. 4778. Ed. by J. C. Whitebrook. Lond. 1910.

List of signatures of members of 22 companies, with a repr. of a tract giving the names of the grand jury of the London quarter sessions, in Oct. 1681.

2898. Records of the Worshipful Company of Carpenters: vol. i, Apprentices' entry books, 1654–94. Ed. by Bower Marsh. 4to. Oxf. 1913.

The remaining 3 vols. contain earlier Records.

(c) LATER WORKS

2899. The history of London . . . including the several parishes. By W. Maitland and others. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1739. Plates. Later ed. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1756.

The 2nd ed. contains much additional material. Vol. i is a narrative history, cc. xxix-xlii (pp. 282–502) covering the 17th century; it consists largely of documents arranged chronologically. Vol. ii is mainly descriptive, but includes a few documents of this period, e. g. (p. 813), the Commonwealth Act (1649) establishing the London Workhouse, which anticipated the Act of 1662. It also contains a useful list of the companies, with references to the Patent Rolls for their charters of incorporation, which are not given in Unwin's bibliographies (2910).

2900. History and description of the parish of Clerkenwell, embellished with numerous engravings, by J. and H. S. Storer. The historical department by T. Cromwell. 1 vol. 8vo. [Lond.]. 1828.

Gives extracts from the parish records, and is more valuable, for this period, than the better-known work by W. J. Pinks (Clerkenwell, 1865).

2901. Urkundliche Geschichte des Hansischen Stahlhofes zu London. By J. M. Lappenberg. 1 vol. 4to. Hamburg. 1851.

With this should be read a paper by P. Norman on the later history of the Steelyard, in Archaeologia, lxi [1909], based upon many additional documents.

2902. Chapters in the history of old St. Paul's; Gleanings from old St. Paul's; St. Paul's and old city life. By W. S. Simpson. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1881, 1889, 1894. Illus.

A series of miscellanies, including valuable references to tracts, from which long extracts are given. The author was librarian of the Cathedral and edited Documents illustrating the History of St. Paul's (Nos. xx-xxxiii of the 17th century) for the Camd. Soc. (N.S. 26, 1880).

2903. London past and present: its history, associations and traditions. Based upon the Handbook of London by the late P. Cunningham. By H. B. Wheatley. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. and N.Y. 1891.

A most useful topographical dictionary, giving taverns, coffee-houses, &c., as well as streets and notable buildings. The two editions of its predecessor, by Cunningham (1849, 2 vols. 1850, 1 vol.), are also useful for the 17th century.

2904. London during the great rebellion. Being a memoir of Sir Abraham Reynardson, sheriff . . . lord mayor of London (1648–9). By C. M. Clode. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1892.

Should be compared with the author's Memorials of the Merchant Taylors (London, 1875).

2905. London and the kingdom: a history derived mainly from the archives at Guildhall. By R. R. Sharpe. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1894–5. Facsimiles.

Vol. ii deals with the period 1603–1714; important documents 1603–83 are in vol. iii, app. The work is based upon the minutes ('Repertories' and 'Journals') of the Courts of Aldermen and Common Council, the most valuable material for the history of London during the period, and is the best existing guide to their contents. The author was Records Clerk to the Corporation.

2906. The history of St. James's Square and the foundation of the west end of London. By A. I. Dasent. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1895. 2 maps. 2 plans. 1 port.

The author used the rate-books of the parish, and the family MSS. of the Duke of Norfolk and other owners of property there. Appendices: A. Lists of the successive owners and occupiers of each house in the square; B. Warrant for a crown lease, 1662, and the grant of the site to the Earl of St. Albans, 1665, both printed in full.

2907. Some account of the lord mayors and sheriffs of the city of London [1601–25]. By G. E. Cokayne. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1897.

Some additional references are given by Beaven (2896).

2908. The old royal palace of Whitehall. By E. Sheppard. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1902. 1 plan. Numerous ports. and other illustrations.

2909. London in the time of the Stuarts. By Sir W. Besant. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1903. 3 maps. 2 plans. Many ports.

Many illustrations, which, like the text (a novelist's compilation), vary much in value.

2910. The gilds and companies of London. By G. Unwin. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1908.

Appendix B, 'List of sources for the history of the existing London companies,' is the best existing bibliography both of original materials and later works upon them.

More detailed references to MS. sources are in the same author's Industrial organization (1913). For those which have been published since 1908 see the card index of the Guildhall Library.

2911. History of the Worshipful Company of Drapers of London. By A. H. Johnson. 5 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1914–22.

Vol. iii contains the history from 1603; vol. iv the Appendices to it, documents mostly of the 17th century; vol. v the Index.

2912. The great Fire of London in 1666. By W. G. Bell. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1920. Many illustrations. 1 map. 3 plans. Bibliogr. (valuable).

Largely derived from MS. and other sources hitherto unexplored. Appendices comprising documents, a reprint of the official account in The London Gazette, No. 85, Sept. 1666, and lists of the churches and halls destroyed and those preserved. Gives much information both about the state of London before the Fire and about the rebuilding. For a few additional references and conclusions see History, viii. 40–3.

2913. History of the Mansion House. By S. Perks. 1 vol. 8vo. Cambridge. 1922. Many plans.

Is really a history of the space in the centre of the city, now partly open, partly the site of the Mansion House. The author is the city surveyor, and was therefore able to include official plans of the area in the 17th century, and copious extracts from the City archives about the Stocks market, &c. Appendix on the rebuilding of London after the great Fire. See also on that subject his Essays on Old London. 1 vol. 4to. Camb. 1927.

2914. The great plague in London in 1665. By W. G. Bell. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1924. Many illustrations, including facsimiles of bills of mortality, and several charts. 1 plan. 4 ports. Bibliogr.

Based entirely upon contemporary sources. It therefore supersedes all accounts published since Defoe's Journal of the plague year, which the author shows to be essentially a work of fiction, though it incorporates material from the Lord Mayor's orders and the bills of mortality. Cf. History, x. 65–7.

2915. The Westminster city fathers (the Burgess Court of Westminster), 1585–1901. By W. H. Manchée. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1924. Numerous illustrations.

Includes extracts from minutes, 1610–15: the other volumes of the period are lost. Should be compared with chap. iv, on Westminster, in Webb's Local Government (2792), vol. ii.

2916. The early history of Piccadilly, Leicester Square, Soho, and the neighbourhood. By C. L. Kingsford. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1926. Illus.

Valuable. Cf. Mary Davies and the manor of Ebury, by C. T. Gatty. 2 vols. Lond. 1921.

XII. SCOTLAND

1. Bibliographies and Sources.
2. Later Works.
3. Collective Biographies and Biographiana.
4. Biographies, Personal Narratives, and Collected Works.

SCOTTISH history from 1560 to 1690 is mainly concerned with the establishment of presbyterianism, the attempts of successive Stuart kings to modify it by superimposing episcopacy, and its final re-establishment after the revolution. It is natural, therefore, that both the sources and later works are largely ecclesiastical in character, and tend to be biased by the religious preferences of their authors. Another feature of the period is the importance of the nobility, and thus national history is often bound up with the fortunes of individuals as Montrose or Argyle. Accordingly family histories are unusually important. Thanks to religious zeal on the one hand and family pride on the other it is probable that a larger proportion of the extant sources has been published than for the history of any other modern country.

Scotland is fortunate in possessing an excellent general history in moderate compass by Hume Brown (3100). In conjunction with Masson he edited the Scottish Privy Council Register (2112), the chief source for administrative history, and wrote the best account of the Union. For that event Defoe (2933) and Bruce (3067) are valuable for documents, and Mackinnon (3098) for references to pamphlets. Since the two relations of England and Scotland were so intimate, the works of English historians are often valuable for Scottish history, and Gardiner (219, 220), and Firth (244) are as indispensable as such sources as Thurloe (86) and the Clarke Papers (151).

The military history of England and Scotland is inextricably entwined, and is dealt with jointly. A number of books which are listed under England but which are important for Scotland are indexed under Scotland.

¶ 1. BIBLIOGRAPHIES AND SOURCES

2917. A bibliography of printed documents and books relating to the Scottish Company, commonly called the Darien Company. Ed. by J. Scott. 1 vol. 4to. Edin. 1904.

This work appears in part i of vol. vi of the Publications of the Edinburgh Bibliographical Society (1904). For some of Lieut. Robert Turnbull's Darien letters see Scottish Historical Review, vol. xi.

2918. A list of books printed in Scotland before 1700, including those printed furth of the realm for Scottish booksellers, with brief notes on the printers and stationers. By H. G. Aldis. 1 vol. 4to. Edin. Bibl. Soc. Edin. 1904.

2919. A guide to the public records of Scotland deposited in H. M. General Register House, Edinburgh. By M. Livingstone. 1 vol. 8vo. H. M. Stat. Office, Edin. 1905.

The State Papers relating to Scotland in the Public Record Office have been calendared

only to 1603. 'Calendars of State Papers—Domestic' (124), however, contain valuable references to Scottish history.

The Edinburgh periodical press. See No. 2539.

2920. An index to the papers relating to Scotland, described or calendared in the Historical MSS. Commission's Reports. Ed. by C. S. Terry. 1 vol. 8vo. Glasgow. 1908.

2921. A catalogue of the publications of Scottish historical and kindred clubs and societies, and of the volumes relative to Scottish history issued by His Majesty's Stationery Office, 1780–1908, with a subject-index. Ed. by C. S. Terry. 1 vol. 8vo. Glasgow. 1909.

Invaluable.

2922. Scottish economic literature to 1800 [from 1124]. Ed. by W. R. Scott. 1 vol. 8vo. Glasgow and Edin. 1911.

Contains a list of authorities prepared for the Committee of early economic literature, Scottish Exhibition of National History, Art, and Industry, Glasgow, 1911. Cf. T. Keith's Bibliography of Scottish economic history. Scottish Historical Association's Pamphlets, No. 5 [1914].

2923. List of works relating to Scotland. Ed. by G. F. Black. 1 vol. 4to. New York. 1916.

Although only a list of works in New York Public Library on 31 Dec. 1914, it is 'of the highest reference value'. Scot. Hist. Rev. xiv, p. 286.

2924. Contribution to the bibliography of Scottish topography. Sir A. Mitchell and C. G. Cash. 2 vols. 8vo. Scottish Hist. Soc. Edin. 1917.

Vol. i, Topographical; ii, Topical—Industries, Maps, Travellers, &c. Valuable.

2925. The Scottish Historical Review. Index to vols. 1–12, 1904–15. By A. Mill. 1 vol. 8vo. Glasgow. 1918.

SOURCES

2926. A large declaration concerning the late tumults in Scotland, from their first originalls: together with a particular deduction of the seditious practices of the prime leaders of the Covenanters: collected out of their owne foule acts and writings.... By the King. By [W. Balcanquhall]. 1 fol. Lond. 1639. 1 Port.

The official defence of the policy of Charles I by a Laudian.

2927. The history of the Church of Scotland, beginning the year of our Lord 203, and continued to the end of the reign of James VI. By J. Spottiswoode. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1655. Later ed. 3 vols. 8vo. Spottiswoode Soc. and Bann. Club. Edin. 1847–1851. Ed. by M. Russell and M. Napier.

Of the first importance for the period, containing original documents—royalist and episcopal in sympathies, but moderate in tone. For proof that grave liberties have been taken with some documents see Proc. Soc. Antiq. of Scotland, lx. 317, 344–7.

2928. An apologeticall relation of the sufferings of ministers . . . since 1660. By J. Brown of Wamphray. 1 vol. s.l. 1665.

2929. Naphtali or the wrestlings of the Church of Scotland . . . from the Reformation . . . until 1667. By Sir J. Stewart and J. Stirling. 1 vol. 8vo. s.l. 1667. Several reprs., the last 8vo. Perth, and Kirkcudbricht 1845.

Andrew Honeymoir, Bishop of Orkney, wrote a reply in two parts : A survey of the insolent and infamous libel entituled Naphtali [4to. s.l. 1668] and Survey of Naphtali [4to. Edin. 1669].

2930. An apology for or vindication of the oppressed. By H. Smith. 1 vol. 8vo. s.l. 1677.

2931. The true history of the Church of Scotland From the beginning of the Reformation, unto the end of the reign of King James VI. . . . By D. Calderwood. 1 vol. fol. [Rotterdam]. 1678. Later ed. 8 vols. 8vo. Wodrow Soc. Edin. 1842–9. Ed. by T. Thomson.

The first ed. was a condensed history printed from a manuscript prepared by the author for the press. The Wodrow Society edit. is from the MS. in the Brit. Mus. Presbyterian : of the first importance for the contemporary documents it contains.

2932. Hind let loose, or an historical representation of the testimonies of the Church of Scotland. By A. Shields. 1 vol. 8vo. s.l. 1687. Later eds. : 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1744. 1 vol. 8vo. Glasgow. 1770 and 1797.

Represents the position of the extreme Covenanters. The first ed. pr. in Holland without the author's name.

2933. The history of the union of Great Britain. By D. Defoe. 1 vol. fol. Edin. 1709. Later ed. 4to. Lond. 1786. 1 Port.

Of the first importance. Defoe was commissioned by the English Government to reside in Edinburgh while the Treaty of Union was being discussed in the Scottish Parliament. Ed. of 1786 has An essay containing a few strictures on the Union, by J. L. de Lolme.

2934. The original papers and letters relating to the Scots Company, trading to Africa and the Indies : from the memorial given in against their taking subscriptions at Hamburgh, by Sir Paul Ricaut, His Majesty's resident there. . . . By Sir P. Rycaut. 1 vol. 8vo. s.l. 1700.

2935. A cloud of witnesses for the royal prerogatives of Jesus Christ, or the last speeches and testimonies of those who suffered for the truth in Scotland since the year 1680. 1 vol. 4to. s.l. 1714. Many later eds., the best 8vo. Edin. 1871. Ed. by J. H. Thomson.

2936. Memoirs of North Britain. By J. Oldmixon. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1715.

Useful for Glencoe and the Darien Company.

2937. Memoirs of the Church of Scotland in four periods . . . [From the Reformation to the Union] with an appendix of some transactions since the Union. By D. Defoe. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1717. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1848.

The issue of 1848 is a reprint ; also printed in Perth in 1844 and ed. by W. Wilson, 8vo.

2938. The history of the sufferings of the Church of Scotland from the Restauration to the Revolution. . . . From the public records, original papers, and manuscripts of that time, and other well attested narratives. By R.

Wodrow. 2 vols. fol. Edin. 1721–2. Later ed. 4 vols. 8vo. Glasgow. 1828–30. 8 ports. Ed. by R. Burns.

Consists largely of transcripts from the Register of the Privy Council of Scotland relative to ecclesiastical affairs. The author was a zealous Presbyterian.

2939. The history of the troubles of Great Britain, containing a particular account of the most remarkable passages in Scotland, from the year 1633 to 1650. With an exact relation of the wars carried on . . . by . . . Montrose . . . To which is added The true causes . . . which contributed to the Restoration of King Charles II . . . by D. Riordan of Muscry. Translated into English by Capt. J. Ogilvie. By R. Menteth. 1 vol. Lond. 1735.

The 1st ed. is entitled Histoire des Troubles . . . par Messire Robert Mentet de Salmonet. 1 vol. fol. Paris, 1661. It also contains Riordan's Relation des veritables causes. . . . Royalist in sympathies. This ed. has a portrait of Menteth.

2940. The staggering state of the Scots statesmen . . . from 1550 to 1650. By Sir J. Scott of Scotstarvet. Ed. by [W. Goodall]. 1 vol. 12mo. Edin. 1754. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1872. Ed. by C. Rogers.

Cf. Scotstarvet's Trew relation, ed. G. Neilson, Scot. Hist. Rev. xi, xii, xiii, xiv.

2941. Secret history of Colonel Hooke's negociations in Scotland in 1707, being the original letters and papers. By N. Hooke. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1760.

The original edition, 'Révolutions d'Ecosse et d'Irlande en 1707, 1708, et 1709 . . .' was published at the Hague in 1758. See Prefaces to Hooke's Correspondence (Roxburghe Club).

2942. Memorials and letters relating to the history of Britain in the reign of James the First. By Sir David Dalrymple, Lord Hailes. 1 vol. 8vo. Glasgow. 1762. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Glasgow. 1766.

Mainly from Wodrow MSS. The 2nd ed. was 'corrected and enlarged'. From the Balfour MSS. in the Advocates' Library, Edinburgh.

2943. State papers and letters addressed to William Carstares, confidential secretary to K. William during the whole of his reign . . . relating to public affairs in Great Britain, but more particularly in Scotland, during the reigns of K. William and Q. Anne. Ed. by J. M'Cormick. 1 vol. 4to. Edin. 1774.

2944. The letters and journals of Robert Baillie, Principal of the University of Glasgow, 1637–1662. 2 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1775. Later ed. 3 vols. 4to. and 8vo. Bann. Club. Edin. 1841–2. Ed. by D. Laing.

First ed. has only a selection: that of Laing is complete. Supplies a vivid presentation of leading events and persons, English as well as Scottish, from a Presbyterian point of view. App. to vol. i has original papers 1633–9; ii, 1639–46; and iii, 1647–61.

2945. The history of Darien. Giving a short description of that country, an account of the attempts of the Scotch nation to settle a colony in that place . . . with some practical reflections upon the whole. By F. Borland. 1 vol. 12mo. Glasgow. 1779.

Borland accompanied the last expedition to Darien. His narrative, he says, was mostly written in 1700 in the 'American Regions'.

2946. Faithful contendings displayed, being an historical relation of the state and actings of the suffering remnant of the Church of Scotland, who sub-

sisted in select Societies . . . 1681 to 1690. By M. Shields. Ed. by J. Howie. 1 vol. 8vo. Glasgow. 1780.

2947. The history of the troubles and memorable transactions in Scotland from the year 1624 to 1645. . . . From the original MS. of John Spalding, then commissary clerk of Aberdeen. 2 vols. 8vo. Aberdeen. 1792. Later eds.: 2 vols. 4to. Bann. Club. Edin. 1828–9. Maps and plans. Ed. by [J. Skene]. 2 vols. 4to. Spalding Club, Aberdeen. 1850–1. Ed. by J. Stuart.

The 1st ed. is unscholarly and incomplete. Spalding has strong royalist leanings. The ed. 1850–1, called Memorialls of the troubles in Scotland and in England, has the best text.

2948. The Acts of the Parliament of Scotland, 1593–1707. Vols. iv-xii ed. by T. Thomson and C. Innes. 12 vols. fol. H. M. Stationery Office. 1814–75.

Contains the proceedings as well as the Acts of Parliament. Vols. v and, especially, vi in the reissue are very much fuller than the first edition. Each vol. has an index of persons and places. Vol. xii is a most complete and reliable index to the whole work.

2949. Registrum magni sigilli regum Scotorum. The register of the great seal of Scotland [from 1306]. Ed. by T. Thomson, Sir J. B. Paul, J. Maitland Thomson, J. Horne Stevenson, and W. K. Dickson. Imp. 8vo. Edin. 1814–1914.

Vol. vi (1593–1608)—vol. xi. 1660–8.

2950. The secret and true history of the Church of Scotland from the Restoration to the year 1678, by the Rev. Mr. James Kirkton, to which is added an account of the murder of Archbishop Sharp, by James Russell, an actor therein. Ed. by C. K. Sharpe. 1 vol. 4to. Edin. 1817. 2 ports.

A vivid narrative written from the covenanting point of view, with notes from the opposite point. For a review by Principal Lee see Edinburgh Christian Instructor, xv. 333–53.

2951. Memorialls; or The memorable things that fell out within this island of Brittain from 1638 to 1684, by the Rev. Mr. Robert Law. Ed. by C. K. Sharpe. 1 vol. 4to. Edin. 1818.

Interesting as reflecting the spirit of the time.

2952. Miscellanea Scotica. A collection of tracts, relating to the history, antiquities, topography and literature of Scotland. 4 vols. 12mo. Glasgow. 1818–20.

Vol. i contains Authentic narrative of the massacre of Glencoe, contained in a Report of the Commission given by his Majesty for inquiring into the slaughter of the men of Glencoe.

2953. Documents relative to the reception at Edinburgh of the kings and queens of Scotland 1561–1650. Ed. by Sir P. Walker of Coates. 1 vol. 4to. Edin. 1822.

2954. Chronological notes of Scottish affairs from 1680 till 1701, being chiefly taken from the diary of Lord Fountainhall. By Sir John Lauder, Lord Fountainhall. Ed. by Sir W. Scott. 1 vol. 4to. Edin. 1822.

From a small 12mo. vol. in Advocates' Library, Edin., compiled by Robert Mylne, who suppressed some passages and inserted others with 'perverse assiduity'. See

Scott's Introduction; also Fountainhall's Historical notices, Bann. Club, vol. i, pp. x, xi. Cf. Historical observes of memorable occurrents in church and state [1680–1686. Bann. Club. 1 vol. 4to. Edin. 1840. Port.], ed. by A. Urquhart and D. Laing, and Historical notices of Scottish affairs selected from the manuscripts of Sir J. Lauder of Fountainhall [1661–1688. Bann. Club. 2 vols. 4to. Edin. 1848, ed. by David Laing]; and Journals of Sir John Lauder, Lord Fountainhall, with his observations on public affairs and other memoranda, 1665–1676. Ed. by D. Crawford. Scot. Hist. Soc. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1900. 4 ports. These works form a valuable criticism of the government by a Presbyterian.

2955. The historical works of Sir James Balfour. . . . Lord Lyon King at arms to Charles the First, and Charles the Second . . . from the original manuscripts . . . in the Advocates' Library. Ed. by J. Haig. 4 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1825. 1 port.

The last three vols. (1604–52) are valuable as the work of one who in his later years was in close contact with the administration. Royalist in sympathies, but critical. Up to 1640 called by the author 'Annales', and after 'Memories and passages of State', the volumes form a chronological whole.

2956. Report upon the settlement of the revenues of excise and customs in Scotland A.D. 1656. By R. Tucker. Ed. by J. A. Murray. 1 vol. 4to. Bann. Club. Edin. 1825.

2957. A diary of the proceedings in the Parliament and Privy Council of Scotland, May 21, 1700—March 7, 1707, by Sir D. Hume of Crossrigg, one of the senators of the College of Justice. 1 vol. 4to. Bann. Club. Edin. 1828.

See: Domestic Details of Sir David Hume of Crossrig . . . 1697 . . . 1707. 8vo. Edin. 1843. Ed. by W. B. D. D. T[urnbull].

2958. Siege of the castle of Edinburgh 1689. Ed. by R. Bell. 1 vol. 4to. Bann. Club. Edin. 1828.

Cf. C. S. Terry's Siege of Edinburgh Castle in 1689, Scot. Hist. Rev. ii. The Le Fleming MSS. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1890 has many newsletters from Edinburgh 1689–90.

2959. Letters from Archibald, Earl of Argyll, to John, Duke of Lauderdale (1663–70). Ed. by [Sir G. Sinclair] and [C. K. Sharpe]. 1 vol. 4to. Bann. Club. Edin. 1829. 1 port.

Appendix contains letters from Sir Andrew Ramsay to Lauderdale, 1663–7.

2960. A relation of proceedings concerning the affairs of the Kirk of Scotland, from August 1637 to July 1638. By John Leslie, Earl of Rothes. Ed. by J. Nairne and D. Laing. 1 vol. 4to. Bann. Club. Edin. 1830. 1 port.

Defends the proceedings of the Covenanters against Charles I. MS. in Advocates' Library, Edinburgh.

2961. A selection from the papers of the Earls of Marchmont in the possession of the Right Honble. Sir George Henry Rose, illustrative of events from 1685–1750. Ed. by G. H. Rose. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1831.

Sir Patrick Hume, 1st Earl of Marchmont (1641–1724), was Lord Chancellor of Scotland (1696–1702), and Lord High Commissioner in 1698 and 1702.

2962. Historical fragments relative to Scottish affairs from 1635–1664. Ed. by [J. Maidment]. 3 pts. 8vo. Edin. 1832–3.

See the Bibliography of J. M. . . . from . . . 1817 to 1878. Priv. pr. 8vo. Edin. 1883.

2963. Ancient criminal trials in Scotland [1488–1624]. Ed. by R. Pitcairn. 3 vols. 4to. Bann. Club. Edin. 1833.

Compiled from the original records and MSS. with historical illustrations, &c.

2964. The Argyle papers (1640–1723). Ed. by J. Maidment. 1 vol. 4to. Edin. 1834.

2965. Analecta Scotica. Ed. by J. Maidment. 2 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1834–7.

2966. Letters to King James the Sixth from the Queen, Prince Henry, Prince Charles, the Princess Elizabeth and her husband, Frederick King of Bohemia. Ed. by A. Macdonald. 1 vol. 4to. Mait. Club. Edin. 1835. 35 facsimiles.

2967. Reports on the state of certain parishes in Scotland in 1627. 1 vol. 4to. Maitland Club. Edin. 1835.

2968. Miscellany of the Bannatyne Club, ii and iii. Ed. by D. Laing. 4to. Edin. 1836, 1855.

2969. Ecclesiastical records. Selections from the minutes of the presbyteries of St. Andrews and Cupar, 1641–98. Ed. by G. R. Kinloch. 1 vol. 4to. Abbotsford Club. Edin. 1837. 1 plan.

Similar volumes are: for the Synod of Fife, 1611–1687, pr. in 1837, and ed. by C. Baxter. 4to. Abbotsford Club, 3 plates; presbytery of Lanark, 1623–1709, ed. by J. Robertson. Abbotsford Club. 1 vol. 4to. Edin. 1839.

2970. State papers and miscellaneous correspondence of Thomas [Hamilton], Earl of Melros. Ed. by J. Maidment. 2 vols. 4to. Abbotsford Club. Edin. 1837.

Mainly from Balfour MSS. in Advocates' Library, Edinburgh, consisting of letters of Privy Council to James VI and others, and chiefly relative to the period 1603–25.

2971. Miscellany of the Abbotsford Club. 1 vol. 4to. Edin. 1837.

2972. Records of the Kirk of Scotland, containing the acts and proceedings of the several assemblies from the year 1638 downwards, as authenticated by the clerks of assembly, with notes and historical illustrations [to 1654]. By A. Peterkin. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1838.

2973. Letters and state papers during the reign of King James the Sixth (1578–1625). Ed. by J. Maidment. 1 vol. 4to. Abbotsford Club. Edin. 1838.

Chiefly from MSS. collected by Sir J. Balfour.

2974. Acts and proceedings of the general assemblies of the Kirk of Scotland from the year 1560–[1618]. Collected from the most authentic manuscripts. Ed. by T. Thomson. 3 vols. 4to. Edin. 1839–45.

Part iii, 1593–1618. The work is usually known as 'The Booke of the Universall Kirk of Scotland', and was issued by both the Bann. Club and the Maitland Club. The latter issued an appendix 1597–1603. An ed. in one vol. 8vo., ed. by Alex. Peterkin, was published in 1839.

2975. Letters to the Argyll family (1520–1685). Ed. by A. Macdonald. 1 vol. 4to. Maitland Club. Edin. 1839. 15 facsimiles.

2976. Miscellany of the Maitland Club, vol. ii. Ed. by J. Dennistoun and A. Macdonald. 1 vol. 4to. Edin. 1840.

Part i has documents relative to schools, and part ii contains papers relative to Montrose.

2977. History of Scots affairs from 1637 to 1641. By J. Gordon, parson of Rothiemay. Ed. by J. Robertson and G. Grub. 3 vols. 4to. Spalding Club. Aberdeen. 1841.

Written from a royalist point of view.

2978. The historie of the Kirk of Scotland. 1558–1637, by John Row, minister at Carnock; with additions and illustrations by his sons. . . . Ed. by B. Botfield. 1 vol. 4to. Maitland Club. [Edin.] 1842. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Wodrow Soc. Edin. 1842. Ed. by D. Laing.

Covenanting: the Wodrow Soc. ed. has the better text.

2979. Correspondence of George Baillie of Jerviswood, 1702–1708. Ed. by Gilbert Elliot, second Earl of Minto. 1 vol. 4to. Bann. Club. Edin. 1842.

2980. Analecta, or materials for a history of remarkable providences; mostly relating to Scotch ministers and Christians. By R. Wodrow, 4 vols. 4to. Maitland Club. Edin. 1842–3.

MS. in the Advocates' Library. [The prefatory notice, dated March 31st, 1843, is initialled 'M. L.'; but Malcolm Laing the historian died in 1818.]

2981. Acts of the general assembly of the Church of Scotland, 1638–1842. Ed. by T. Pitcairn and others. 1 vol. 8vo. Church Law Society. Edin. 1843.

2982. Leven and Melville papers: letters and state papers chiefly addressed to George, Earl of Melville, Secretary of State for Scotland, 1689–1691. Ed. by W. L. Melville. 1 vol. 4to. Bann. Club. Edin. 1843.

The most important work for the period it covers.

2983. Extracts from the presbytery book of Strathbogie, 1631–1654. Ed. by J. Stuart. 1 vol. 4to. Spalding Club. Aberdeen. 1843.

2984. Short abridgement of Britane's distemper 1639–49. By P. Gordon. Ed. by J. Dunn. 1 vol. 4to. Spalding Club. Aberdeen. 1844.

2985. Spottiswoode Miscellany, ii. Ed. by J. Maidment. 1 vol. 8vo. Spot. Soc. Edin. 1845.

Contains many extracts from Mercurius Politicus, Aug. 1652—Apr. 1654.

2986. Papers illustrative of the political condition of the Highlands of Scotland, 1689–1696. Ed. by J. Gordon. 1 vol. 4to. Maitland Club. Glasgow. 1845.

2987. Certaine records touching the estate of the Kirk in the years 1605 and 1606. By J. Forbes. Ed. by D. Laing. 1 vol. 8vo. Wodrow Soc. Edin. 1846.

Valuable.

2988. Selections from the records of the kirk session, presbytery and synod of Aberdeen (1562–1681). Ed. by J. Stuart. 1 vol. 4to. Spalding Club. Aberdeen. 1846.

2989. A collection of letters addressed by prelates and individuals of high rank in Scotland and by two bishops of Sodor and Man to Sancroft, Archbishop of Canterbury, in the reigns of Charles II and James VII, ed. from the originals in the [Tanner MSS.] Bodleian Library, Oxford. Ed. by W. N. Clarke. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1848.

2990. Extracts from the council register of the burgh of Aberdeen. Vol. ii, 1570–1625. Ed. by J. Stuart. 1 vol. 4to. Spalding Club. Aberdeen. 1848.

A work with the same title covers 1625–1747. Ed. by J. Stuart. 2 vols. 4to. Scottish Burgh Rec. Soc. Edin. 1871–2.

2991. The Darien papers : being a selection of original letters and official documents relating to the establishment of a colony at Darien by the Company of Scotland trading to Africa and the Indies, 1695–1700. Ed. by J. H. Burton. 1 vol. 4to. Bann. Club. Edin. 1849. 1 map.

Originals in Advocates' Library, Edinburgh.

2992. Original letters relating to the ecclesiastical affairs of Scotland, chiefly written by, or addressed to, His Majesty King James the Sixth, 1603–1625. Ed. by D. Laing. 2 vols. 4to. Bann. Club. Edin. 1851.

2993. Letters, illustrative of public affairs in Scotland, addressed by contemporary statesmen to George, Earl of Aberdeen, Lord High Chancellor of Scotland. 1681–4. Ed. by J. Dunn. 1 vol. 4to. Spalding Club. Aberdeen. 1851.

MSS. at Haddo House in possession of the Earl of Aberdeen.

2994. Selections from the family papers preserved at Caldwell [1496 to 1853]. Ed. by [? William] [? Mure]. 3 vols. 4to. Maitland Club. Glasgow. 1854.

2995. Munimenta almae universitatis Glasguensis : records of the University of Glasgow from its foundation till 1727. Ed. by C. Innes. 3 vols. 4to. Maitland Club. Glasgow. 1854.

2996. Minute-book kept by the war committee of the covenanters in the stewartory of Kirkcudbright in 1640 and 1641. 1 vol. 8vo. Kirkcudbright. 1855.

2997. Domestic annals of Scotland from the Reformation to the Revolution (vols. i and ii) [and] Domestic annals . . . to the rebellion of 1745 (vol. iii). By R. Chambers. 3 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1859–61. Third ed. 3 vols. 8vo. Edin. and Lond. 1874.

Consists of quotations from contemporaries.

2998. Facsimiles of national manuscripts of Scotland. Ed. by J. Robertson and C. Innes. 3 vols. fol. Ordnance Survey Office. Southampton. 1867–71.

Vol. iii (1488–1706).

2999. Royal letters, charters and tracts relating to the colonization of New Scotland, 1621–38. Ed. by D. Laing. 1 vol. 4to. Bann. Club. Edin. 1867. 1 port.

3000. A book of Scotish pasquils, 1568–1715. Ed. by [J.] [Maidment]. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1868.

3001. Correspondence of Colonel N. Hooke, agent from the court of France to the Scottish Jacobites in the years 1703–1707. Ed. by W. D. Macray. 2 vols. 4to. Roxburghe Club. Lond. 1870–1.

Ed. from transcripts in the Bodleian Library. See No. 2941.

3002. Records of the convention of the royal burghs of Scotland, 1597–1711 [vols. 2–4]. Ed. by Sir J. D. Marwick. 3 vols. 4to. Edin. 1870–80.

Valuable for the light the records throw on the institutions of the burghs with which they respectively deal. There is a separate index to all the five volumes [1295–1738], Edin. 1890.

3003. Scottish liturgies of the reign of James VI. Ed. by G. W. Sprott. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1871. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. and Lond. 1901.

3004. Montrose MSS. at Buchanan Castle. Hist. MSS. Comm. (*a*) Rep. II. 165–177. (*b*) Rep. III. 368–402. Ed. by W. Fraser. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1871–2.

(*a*) Chiefly letters and commissions to the first Marquis of Montrose, 1639–50; (*b*) a few 17th-century papers in the Lennox papers, pp. 395–6, and Menteith papers, pp. 399–402.

3005. Charters and documents relating to the burgh of Peebles, with extracts from the records of the burgh, 1165–1710. Ed. by W. Chambers. 1 vol. 4to. Scot. Burgh Rec. Soc. Edin. 1872.

Cf. The burgh of Peebles. Gleanings from its records, 1604–52. Ed. by R. Renwick. [2nd ed. 4to. Peebles. 1912]; and Extracts from the records of the burgh of Peebles, 1652–1714. Ed. by R. Renwick. Scot. Burgh Rec. Soc. [1 vol. 4to. Glasgow. 1910].

3006. Correspondence of Sir Robert Kerr, first Earl of Ancram, and his son William, third Earl of Lothian [1616–1667]. Ed. by D. Laing. Uniform with Bann. Club publications. 2 vols. 4to. Edin. 1875. 2 plates. 9 ports.

Kerr was a Covenanter and filled high offices of state while his party was in the ascendant. From the original letters preserved at Newbattle Abbey.

3007. Extracts from the records of the burgh of Glasgow. Ed. by Sir J. D. Marwick and R. Renwick. 4 vols. 4to. Scot. Burgh Rec. Soc. Glasgow. 1876–1908.

Vol. i, 1573–1642; ii, 1630–62; iii, 1663–90; iv, 1691–1717.

3008. The register of the Privy Council of Scotland. Ed. by J. H. Burton, D. Masson, P. H. Brown, and H. Paton. 8vo. Edin. H.M. Stationery Office. 1877–1924.

Vol. i begins with year 1545. Vols. vi (first series)—vol. ix, third series deal with the period to 1684. The register concludes with the year 1707, when the Privy Council of Scotland was abolished. The most valuable source of information regarding the administration under the successive reigns. The MS. is in the General Register House, Edinburgh.

3009. The Hamilton papers; being selections from original letters in the possession of His Grace the Duke of Hamilton and Brandon relating to the years 1638–1650. Ed. by S. R. Gardiner. Camd. Soc. Lond. 1880.

Originals preserved at Hamilton Palace. Cf. Cam. Soc. Misc. ix for other letters.

3010. Miscellany of the Scottish Burgh Record Society. Ed. by Sir J. D. Marwick. 1 vol. 4to. Edin. 1881.

3011. The Lauderdale papers. Vol. i, 1639–1667; vol. ii, 1667–1673; vol. iii, 1673–1679. Ed. by O. Airy. 3 vols. 4to. Camd. Soc. Lond. 1884–5.

Important as containing the correspondence of those responsible for the administration. Selected from British Museum Add. MSS. 23119–34, 35125. Cf. Mr. Airy's letters addressed to the Earl of Landerdale [1660–69] in Camd. Soc. Misc. viii. 1883, and his articles on Lauderdale in Eng. Hist. Rev. July 1886, Quarterly Rev. July 1884, and on Archbishop Sharp in the Scottish Rev. July 1884.

3012. Eglinton MSS.: Hist. MSS. Comm. Lond. 1885.

Mainly of social importance.

3013. The Earl of Stirling's register of royal letters relative to the affairs of Scotland and Nova Scotia from 1615 to 1635. Ed. by C. Rogers. 2 vols. 4to. Edin. 1885.

William Alexander, Earl of Stirling, was Secretary of State for Scotland from 1626 till his death in 1640. MSS. in General Register House and Advocates' Library, Edinburgh.

3014. The Arniston memoirs . . . 1571–1838. Edited from the family papers. Ed. by G. W. T. Omond. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1887. 12 ports.

A few 17th-century documents, but mainly later.

3015. Hamilton MSS.: Hist. MSS. Comm. Lond. 1887.

Of great importance for the Civil War period.

3016. Extracts from the records of the . . . burgh of Stirling, 1519–1752. Ed. by R. Renwick. 2 vols. 4to. Glasgow. 1887–89. 1 plan.

Cf. The Stirling guildry book, 1592–1846. Ed. by W. B. Cook and D. B. Morris [1 vol. 4to. Stirling. 1916].

3017. The Grameid: an heroic poem descriptive of the campaign of Viscount Dundee in 1689, and other pieces. By J. Philip. Ed. by A. D. Murdoch. 1 vol. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1888.

Translation from the Latin.

3018. Fasti academiae mariscallanae Aberdonensis: selections from the records, 1593–1850. Ed. by P. J. Anderson. 3 vols. 4to. New Spalding Club. Aberdeen. 1889–98. 16 ports.

Vol. iii is an index by J. F. K. Johnstone. Cf. Officers and graduates of University and King's College, Aberdeen, 1893; and Roll of alumni in Arts University and King's College, 1596–1860, 1900; by the same editor; and Fasti Aberdonenses: selections from the records of the University and King's College of Aberdeen, 1494–1854, ed. by C. Innes, 1854.

3019. Scottish national memorials. A record of the historical and archaeological collection in the Bishop's castle, Glasgow, 1888. Ed. by J. Paton. 1 vol. fol. Glasgow. 1890. 47 ports.

Cf. Scottish history and life [1 vol. fol. Glasgow. 1902. 25 ports.].

3020. The book of record : a diary written by Patrick, first Earl of Strathmore, and other documents relating to Glamis Castle, 1684–9. Ed. by A. H. Millar. 1 vol. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1890. 1 port.

From MSS. at Glamis.

3021. Athole MSS. : Hist. MSS. Comm. Rep. Lond. 1891.

Includes correspondence of Murray, aft. 1st Duke, who held various offices *temp.* William and Anne.

3022. Early travellers in Scotland [to 1689]. Ed. by P. H. Brown. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 3 maps.

Contains the impressions of travellers from England and the continent. Cf. Sir A. Mitchell's List of travels and tours in Scotland [1296–1900], repr. from the Proceedings of the Society of Antiquaries of Scotland, vol. xxxv, Edin. 1902, and continued in vol. xxxix.

3023. Court book of the barony of Urie. 1604–1747. Ed. by D. G. Barron. 1 vol. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1892. 1 map.

3024. Tours in Scotland, 1677 and 1681. By T. Kirk and R. Thoresby. Ed. by P. H. Brown. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1892.

3025. Records of the commissions of the general assemblies of the Church of Scotland [1646–52]. Ed. by A. F. Mitchell and J. Christie. 3 vols. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1892–1909. 1 port.

3026. Scotland before 1700, from contemporary documents. Ed. by P. H. Brown. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1893. 2 maps.

3027. Extracts from the records of the . . . burgh of Lanark, with charters . . . 1150–1722. Ed. by R. Renwick. 1 vol. 4to. Glasgow. 1893. 1 plan.

3028. Miscellany of the Scottish History Society, I, II, III, 1893, 1904, 1919.

I has : Civil war papers, 1643–50 ; letters to Archbishop Sharp from the Duke and Duchess of Lauderdale and Lord Hatton ; diary of John Turnbull, 1657–1704 ; Masterman papers, 1660–1719. II has : Correspondence of George Graeme, Bishop of Dunblane and of Orkney, 1602–38 ; narratives of Hamilton's expedition in 1648 ; papers of Robert and Gilbert Burnet and Archbishop Robert Leighton. III has : Dundee court martial records, 1651 ; Bishop of Galloway's correspondence, 1679–85 ; diary of Sir James Hope, 1646–54 ; contributions to the distressed church of France, 1622 ; Forbes baron court book, 1659–78.

3029. The account book of Sir John Foulis of Ravelston, 1671–1707. Ed. by A. W. C. Hallen. 1 vol. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1894.

Useful for social and economic history.

3030. Seafield MSS. : Hist. MSS. Comm. Lond. 1894.

Contains the correspondence of Seafield, Lord Chancellor *temp.* Anne.

3031. Letters and papers illustrating the relations between Charles the Second and Scotland in 1650. Ed. by S. R. Gardiner. 1 vol. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1894.

Consists of extracts from the Brief Relation, the official organ of the Council of State, and from the State Papers in the Public Record Office, London, and from MSS. in the Bodleian.

3032. Scotland and the Commonwealth: letters and papers relating to the military government of Scotland from August 1651 to December 1653. Ed. by C. H. Firth. 1 vol. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1895.

Mainly from Clarke Papers, Worcester College Library, Oxford, and from the Tanner MSS. and the Clarendon Papers in the Bodleian: has valuable introduction. Continued to 1659 in his Scotland and the Protectorate. Scot. Hist. Soc. 1899. 1 map. 3 plans. Mainly from the Clarke and Clarendon papers.

3033. Records of the presbyteries of Inverness and Dingwall, 1643–1688. Ed. by W. Mackay. 1 vol. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1896.

3034. Royal letters and other historical documents . . . from the family papers of Dundas of Dundas. Ed. by W. Macleod. 1 vol. 4to. Edin. 1897.

3035. Revenue of the Scottish crown, 1681. By Sir W. Purves. Ed. by D. M. Rose. 1 vol. 4to. Edin. 1897.

An account of the rents due to the crown, with a comparison between the rental in 1681 and that of 1603. Drawn up by the King's solicitor.

3036. Johnstone MSS.: Hist. MSS. Comm. 8vo. Lond. 1897.

Valuable for William III's reign.

3037. Drumlanrig MSS. I and II: Hist. MSS. Comm. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1897, 1903.

Important for the suppression of Covenanters, 1676–85.

3038. Portland MSS. iv: Hist. MSS. Comm. Lond. 1897.

Contain Defoe's letters to Harley, 1706–11, and Greg's 1705: both were employed as confidential agents in Scotland. Some letters from Defoe and others for 1711–13 are in Portland MSS. V.

3039. Compt buik of David Wedderburne, merchant of Dundee, 1587–1630, together with the shipping lists of Dundee, 1580–1618. Ed. by A. H. Millar. 1 vol. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1898.

3040. The diplomatic correspondence of Jean de Montereul and the brothers De Bellièvre, French ambassadors in England and Scotland, 1645–48. Ed. by J. G. Fotheringham. 2 vols. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1898–9.

Of great value for the period it covers. From the original ciphered dispatches in the French Foreign Office.

3041. The rising of 1745, with a bibliography of Jacobite history, 1689–1788. Scottish History from Contemporary Writers. Ed. by C. S. Terry. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1900. 2 maps, 5 plans, 1 port. Later ed. 1903.

The later ed. has a revised and enlarged bibliography.

3042. The Chevalier de St. George and the Jacobite movements in his favour, 1701–1720. Ed. by C. S. Terry. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1901. 3 maps. 2 plans. 8 ports. Later ed. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1915.

Scottish History from Contemporary Writers, Series No. 4.

3043. Loyall dissuasive and other papers concerning the affairs of Clan Chattan, 1691–1705. By Sir A. Macpherson. Ed. by A. D. Murdoch. 1 vol. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1902. 1 port.

3044. The Cromwellian Union : papers relating to the negotiations for an incorporating union between England and Scotland, 1651–1652, with an appendix of papers relating to the negotiations in 1670. Ed. by C. S. Terry. 1 vol. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1902.

3045. Journey to Edenborough in Scotland. By J. Taylor. Ed. by W. Cowan. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1903.

The journey took place in 1705.

3046. Buccleuch MSS. at Montagu House, II. pts. i and ii : Hist. MSS. Comm. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1903.

Useful for 1689–95.

3047. Mar and Kellie MSS.: Hist. MSS. Comm. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1904.

Valuable for the Union.

3048. Records of the sheriff court of Aberdeenshire. Ed. by D. Littlejohn. 3 vols. 4to. New Spalding Club. Aberdeen. 1904–7.

Vols. ii and iii give the records 1598–1660, with lists of officials to 1907.

3049. Records of the baron court of Stitchill, 1655–1807. Ed. by C. B. Gunn. 1 vol. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1905.

3050. Records of a Scottish cloth manufactory at New Mills, Haddingtonshire, 1681–1703. Ed. by W. R. Scott. 1 vol. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1905.

Valuable for development of cloth trade.

3051. Records of the proceedings of the Justiciary Court, Edinburgh, 1661–1678. Ed. by W. G. Scott-Moncrieff. 2 vols. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1905.

MS. in possession of J. W. Weston. Political trials include those of the rebels in the Pentland rising in 1666.

3052. Memoirs of Scottish Catholics during the XVIIth and XVIIIth centuries, selected from hitherto inedited MSS. Ed. by W. F. Leith. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1909. 8 ports.

3053. De unione regnorum Britanniae tractatus. By Sir T. Craig. Ed. by C. S. Terry. 1 vol. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1909. 1 port.

A treatise on the proposed union written about 1604. MS. in Advocates' Library. Ed. with a translation.

3054. Edinburgh guilds and crafts [1616–1872]. Ed. by Sir J. D. Marwick. 1 vol. 4to. Scot. Burgh Rec. Soc. Edin. 1909.

3055. In defence of the regalia, 1651–2. Being selections from the family papers of the Ogilvies of Barras. Ed. by D. G. Barron. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1910. 1 map and illus.

3056. The records of the Trades House of Glasgow, 1605–1678. Ed. by H. Lumsden. 1 vol. 4to. Glasgow. 1910.

Cf. A sketch of the rise and progress of the Trades' House of Glasgow, its constitution, funds, and bye-laws, by G. Crawford, 8vo. Glasgow. 1858. 1 plan ; and Inventory of charters, deeds, old minute books and other records belonging to the Trades House of Glasgow [1 vol. 4to. Glasgow. 1909].

3057. The household book of Lady Grisell Baillie, 1692–1733. Ed. by R. Scott-Moncrieff. 1 vol. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1911. 11 ports.

3058. Seafield Correspondence [1685–1708]. Ed. by J. Grant. 1 vol. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1912. 1 port.

Valuable. Cf. Scot. Hist. Rev. x, p. 47.

3059. The Clan Campbell: abstracts of entries relating to Campbells in the sheriff court books of Argyll, Perth, particular register of Sasines, books of council and session, register of deeds, parish registers, and miscellaneous. Ed. by H. Paton. 8 vols. 4to. Edin. 1913–22.

Vols. i and iii, sheriff court of Argyll; ii, do. of Perth; iv, miscellaneous; v. particular register of Sasines; vi, books of council and session, and register of deeds; vii, parish registers; viii, books of council and session, and acts and decreets.

3060. Highland papers. Ed. by J. R. N. Macphail. 3 vols. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1914–20.

3061. Letters relating to Scotland in the reign of Queen Anne [1702–8]. Ed. by P. H. Brown. 1 vol. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1915.

Mainly written by Seafield: valuable for the Union.

3062. Papers relating to the Scots in Poland, 1576–1793. Ed. by A. F. Steuart. 1 vol. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1915.

Cf. The Scot abroad. By J. H. Burton. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. and Lond. New edition 1881. Cf. also The Scots in Germany, 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1902. 3 ports. The Scots in . . . Prussia. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1903. 7 ports. The Scots in Sweden, 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1907. 1 port. and 1 map. All by Th. A. Fischer.

3063. Correspondence of the Scots Commissioners in London, 1644–6. Ed. by H. W. Meikle. 1 vol. 4to. Roxburghe Club. Lond. 1917.

Letters from the representatives of Scotland in the Committee of both kingdoms.

3064. Free quarters in Linlithgow, 1642–7. Ed. by C. S. Terry. Scot. Hist. Rev. xiv. 1917.

3065. Register of the consultations of the ministers of Edinburgh and some other brethren of the ministry, 1652–1657. Ed. by W. Stephen. 1 vol. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1921.

Illustrates the divisions between Resolutioners and Protesters.

¶ 2. LATER WORKS

3066. History of the church and state of Scotland from the accession of Charles I to the Restoration. By A. Stevenson. 3 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1753–7. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1840.

Both eds. stop in 1649.

3067. Report on the events and circumstances which produced the union of the kingdoms of England and Scotland; on the effects of this great national event, on the reciprocal interests of both kingdoms . . . [with appendix]. By [J.] [Bruce]. 2 vols. 8vo. [Lond.] [1799].

Appendix contains original documents dealing with projected unions before 1707. A limited number only were pr. for official use.

3068. History of Scotland from the union of the crowns . . . to the union of the kingdoms. By M. Laing. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1800. 3rd ed. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1819.

2nd and 3rd eds. corrected.

3069. A treatise on the law of Scotland respecting tithes and the stipends of the parochial clergy, with an appendix containing illustrative documents not before published. By Sir J. Connell. 3 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1815. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1830.

The 2nd ed. is ' considerably enlarged '.

3070. Vindication of the Scottish Covenanters, consisting of a review of the first series of ' Tales of My Landlord ' extracted from the Christian Instructor for 1817. By T. M'Crie. 1 vol. 12mo. Glasgow. 1824.

This able review of ' Old Mortality ' is more accessible in M'Crie's Miscellaneous Writings, 1841, and in vol. iv. of his works, 1857.

3071. The history of the Western Islands and Isles of Scotland, 1493–1625. By D. Gregory. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1836. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1881.

The 2nd ed. is a reprint. The work draws largely on the Privy Council register, the register of the Privy Seal, and the Denmylne MS. in the Advocates' Library, Edinburgh.

3072. Annals of the persecution in Scotland from the Restoration to the Revolution. By J. Aikman. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1842.

Cf. Glimpses of pastoral work in . . . covenanting times. By W. Ross. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1877.

3073. History of the Church of Scotland from the Reformation. By T. Stephen. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1843–5. 24 ports.

3074. A history of the Highlands and of the Highland clans [1815]. By J. Browne. 4 vols. 8vo. Glasgow. 1838. 1 map and 8 ports. Later eds.: 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1849. 1 map. 5 ports. 4 vols. 8vo. Edin. and Lond. s.a.

Contains a catalogue of Gaelic and Irish MSS. in the libraries of Great Britain and Ireland.

3075. History of Scotland. By J. H. Burton. 9 vols. 8vo. Lond. and Edin. 1853, 1867–1870. Later eds. 1873 and 1876.

Burton first wrote his History of Scotland [1689–1748] 1853; then his History of Scotland from Agricola's invasion to the revolution of 1688, 1867–1870. Cf. Scot. Hist. Rev. i.

3076. The church history of Scotland, from the commencement of the Christian era to the present century. By J. Cunningham. 2 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1859. 6 ports. Later ed. 1882.

A convenient summary.

3077. The fifty years struggle of the Scottish Covenanters, 1638–88. By J. Dodds. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1860. 3rd ed. 1861.

3078. Lectures on the history of the Church of Scotland, from the Reformation to the Revolution settlement. By J. Lee. 2 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1860.

See also his Memorial for the Bible Societies of Scotland, 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1824; and Additional Memorial, 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1826.

3079. An ecclesiastical history of Scotland from the introduction of Christianity to the present time. By G. Grub. 4 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1861.

The writer was a Scottish Episcopalian. Moderate and accurate.

3080. Social life in former days, chiefly in the province of Moray. By E. D. Dunbar. 2 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1865–6.

3081. The law of creeds in Scotland. By A. T. Innes. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1867. Later ed. 1902.

3082. History vindicated in the case of the Wigtown martyrs. By A. Stewart. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1867. 2nd ed. 1869.

3083. The industries of Scotland: their rise, progress, and present condition. By D. Bremner. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1869.

Repr. of newspaper articles revised and extended.

3084. The martyr graves of Scotland. By J. H. Thomson. 2 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1875, 1877. 2nd ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. and Lond. 1903. Ed. by M. Hutchison, with introduction by D. H. Fleming.

On the monuments and epitaphs of the sufferers during the reigns of Charles II and James VII, originally printed as articles in a newspaper and magazine. The edition of 1903 is much enlarged, and contains a list, previously unprinted, of the Dunnottar prisoners.

3085. History of the burgh and parish schools of Scotland. By J. Grant. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1876.

Deals only with burgh schools.

3086. The practice of the Court of Session. By A. J. G. Mackay. 2 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1877–9.

Vol. i, History, constitution and jurisdiction of the Court, and procedure in ordinary actions.

3087. The history of civilization in Scotland. By J. Mackintosh. 4 vols. 8vo. Aberdeen and Lond. 1878–88. Later ed. 4 vols. 8vo. Paisley and Lond. 1892–6.

An unscholarly work, but of use for its collection of facts. The 2nd ed. was revised and partly re-written, but is far from being immaculate.

3088. Ordnance gazetteer of Scotland: A survey of Scottish topography, statistical, biographical and historical. Ed. by F. H. Groome. 6 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1882–5. 33 maps. 5 plans. Later eds.: 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1894 [95]; 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1903.

The notice of each important town is furnished with a bibliography.

3089. History of banking in Scotland. By A. W. Kerr. 1884. 3rd ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1918.

3090. Social life in Scotland from early to recent times. By C. Rogers. 3 vols. 8vo. Grampian Club. Edin. 1884–6.

3091. Treasury of the Scottish covenant. By J. C. Johnston. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1887.

3092. Merchant and craft guilds. A history of the Aberdeen incorporated trades. By E. Bain. 1 vol. 8vo. Aberdeen. 1887.

3093. History of the Catholic Church in Scotland. Vols. iii–iv, 1560–1878. By A. Bellesheim. Ed. by D. O. H. Blair. 4 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1887–90. 4 maps.

Transl. with some notes. Bibl. to whole work in vol. i. The translator has taken occasional liberties with the text.

3094. The castellated and domestic architecture of Scotland from the twelfth to the eighteenth century. By D. MacGibbon and T. Ross. 5 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1887–92. Numerous plans.

3095. Frankreichs Beziehungen zu dem Schottischen Aufstand 1637–40. By F. Salomon. 1 vol. 8vo. Berlin. 1890.

3096. The reformed presbyterian church in Scotland, 1680–1876. By M. Hutchison. 1 vol. 8vo. Paisley. 1893.

3097. History of the Scottish Church [from the introduction of Christianity until 1895]. By W. Stephen. 2 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1894–6.

3098. The union of England and Scotland, A study of international history. By J. Mackinnon. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1896.

3099. The ecclesiastical architecture of Scotland from the earliest Christian times to the seventeenth century. By D. MacGibbon and T. Ross. 3 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1896–7. Numerous plans.

3100. History of Scotland to the present time. By P. H. Brown. 3 vols. 8vo. Camb. 1899–1905. 11 maps. 1 plan. Illus. Bibl. Later ed. 3 vols. 8vo. Camb. 1911. 12 maps. 47 illus. Bibl.

The standard authority.

3101. A history of Scotland from the Roman occupation. By A. Lang. 4 vols. 8vo. Edin. and Lond. 1900–7. 17 maps. 5 ports.

The 2nd ed. of vols. i and ii (1900, 1903) contains the author's corrections.

3102. Catalogue of the Scottish coins in the National Museum of Antiquities, Edinburgh [David I to Queen Anne]. By A. B. Richardson. 1 vol. sm. 4to. 1901. Illus.

3103. Politics and religion. A study in Scottish history from the Reformation to the Revolution [1550–1695]. By W. L. Mathieson. 2 vols. 8vo. Glasgow. 1902.

3104. Scottish portraits, with an historical and critical introduction and notes. By J. L. Caw. 2 vols. la. 4to. Edin. 1903. 132 ports.

Cf. Scottish painting past and present, 1620–1908 [1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1908. 15 illus.].

3105. A literary history of Scotland [to 1901]. By J. H. Millar. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1903. 1 port. Bibl.

See Hay Fleming's Critical reviews, relating chiefly to Scotland, pp. 518–23.

3106. The fiscal policy of Scotland before the Union. By W. R. Scott. Scot. Hist. Rev. i. 1903–4.

Cf. Scottish industrial undertaking before the Union. *Ibid.* i, ii, iii; and Joint stock companies (1928).

3107. Story of the Scottish covenants in outline. By D. H. Fleming. 1 vol. 4to. Edin. 1904. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1904.

3108. Condition of the Border at the Union. Destruction of the Graham clan. By J. Graham. 1 vol. 8vo. Glasgow. 1905. Illus. 2nd ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1907.

3109. The Pentland rising and Rullion Green. By C. S. Terry. 1 vol. 8vo. Glasgow. 1905. 2 maps.

Drummond's official dispatch is printed Scot. Hist. Rev. iii: Terry discusses it, *ibid.* iv.

3110. Scotland and the Union. A history of Scotland from 1695 to 1747. By W. L. Mathieson. 1 vol. 8vo. Glasgow. 1905.

3111. The Scottish Parliament, its constitution and procedure, 1603–1707. With an appendix of documents. By C. S. Terry. 1 vol. 8vo. Glasgow. 1905.

The documents are taken from the 'Acts of the Parliament of Scotland'. Cf. The Scottish Parliament, 1560–1707, by W. L. Mathieson, Scot. Hist. Rev. iv.

3112. Scottish social sketches of the seventeenth century. By R. M. Fergusson. 1 vol. 8vo. Stirling. 1907.

3113. The Covenanters of Teviotdale. By D. Stewart. 1 vol. 8vo. Galashiels. 1908.

3114. The Covenanters. A history of the Church in Scotland from the Reformation to the Revolution. By J. K. Hewison. 2 vols. 4to. Glasgow. 1908. 38 ports. Later ed. 2 vols. 4to. Glasgow. 1913.

The writer has strong Covenanting sympathies. Some errors have been corrected in the 1913 edition.

3115. A history of the University of Glasgow from its foundation in 1451 to 1909. By J. Coutts. 1 vol. 4to. Glasgow. 1909. Illus. 17 ports.

3116. Scottish staple at Veere: a study of the economic history of Scotland. By J. Davidson and A. Gray. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1909. Bibl.

3117. A history of secondary education in Scotland [to 1908]. By J. Strong. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1909.

3118. Scottish education. School and University. From early times to 1908. By J. Kerr. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1910. Later ed. 1913.

1913 ed. 'with an addendum 1908–1913'.

3119. The Scottish staple in the Netherlands: an Account of the trade relations between Scotland and the Low Countries from 1292 till 1676, with a calendar of illustrative documents. By M. P. Rooseboom. 1 vol. 8vo. The Hague. 1910. Illus.

Draws on MS. material in the Low Countries.

3120. Commercial relations of England and Scotland 1603–1707. By T. Keith. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1910. Bibl.

Cf. Economic condition of Scotland under the Commonwealth and the Protectorate, Scot. Hist. Rev. v; Scottish trade with the plantations before 1707, *ibid.* vi; Influence of the convention of the royal burghs of Scotland on the economic development of Scotland before 1707, *ibid.* x.

3121. Scottish prose of the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries. By J. H. Millar. 1 vol. 8vo. Glasgow. 1912. 4 ports.

See Hay Fleming's Critical reviews (3122), pp. 524–30.

3122. Critical reviews relating chiefly to Scotland. By D. Hay Fleming. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1912.

3123. The legislative union of England and Scotland. By P. Hume Brown. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1914.

Appendix of documents in the Public Record Office and British Museum. Cf. Hume Brown's and W. L. Mathieson's articles in Scot. Hist. Rev. iv; G. W. T. Omond's The early history of the Scottish Union Question, 2nd ed. 1906; and The Union of 1707, a survey of events, by various authors, intro. by P. Hume Brown, 1907.

3124. The Highland host of 1678. By J. R. Elder. 1 vol. 8vo. Glasgow. 1914.

3125. Some subscribed copies of the Solemn League and Covenant. By D. Hay Fleming. 1 vol. 4to. Edin. Bibl. Soc. Edin. 1918. 6 facsimiles.

A paper by D. Hay Fleming on The subscribing of the National Covenant in 1638, in W. M. Bryce's History of the Old Greyfriars Church, Edinburgh, 1912.

3126. Thoughts on the union between England and Scotland. By A. V. Dicey and R. S. Rait. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1920.

A commentary on certain aspects of the Union. Cf. The constitutional necessity for the Union of 1707, by W. S. McKechnie, Scot. Hist. Rev. v.

3127. Scottish colonial schemes, 1620–1686. By G. P. Insh. 1 vol. 8vo. Glasgow. 1922. 2 ports.

Cf. Papers relating to the ships and voyages of the company of Scotland trading to Africa and the Indies, 1696–1707. Scottish Hist. Soc. 1924.

3128. The estate of the burgesses in the Scots parliament and its relation to the convention of royal burghs. By J. D. Mackie and G. S. Pryde. 1 vol. 8vo. St. Andrews. 1923.

¶ 3. COLLECTIVE BIOGRAPHIES AND BIOGRAPHIANA

3129. A large new catalogue of the bishops of the several sees . . . of Scotland down to the year 1688. By R. Keith. 1 vol. 4to. Edin. 1755. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1824. Ed. by M. Russell.

3130. Biographia Scoticana: or Scots worthies. By J. Howie. 1 vol. 8vo. Glasgow. 1775. Later ed. 1781, and many others.

3131. Memorie of the Somervilles; being a history of the baronial house of Somerville. By J. Somerville, eleventh lord. Ed. by Sir W. Scott. 2 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1815. 2 ports.

Preface and notes by Scott. MS. in the possession of the family. The Introduction is dated 1679.

3132. Memoirs of Mr. William Veitch and George Brysson, written by themselves, with other narratives illustrative of the history of Scotland from the Restoration to the Revolution. Ed. by T. M'Crie. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. and Lond. 1825.

Valuable for the accounts of the risings against the government.

3133. Select biographies. By R. Wodrow and others. Ed. by W. K. Tweedie. 2 vols. 8vo. Wodrow Soc. Edin. 1845–7.

Largely from MSS. in the Advocates' Library. The authors are various. A similar volume is, Selections from Wodrow's biographical collections: divines of the north-east of Scotland. New Spalding Club, 1890. 4to. 2 ports.

3134. Lives of Alexander Henderson and James Guthrie, with specimens of their writings. . . . By T. M'Crie and T. Thomson. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1846.

3135. Catalogue of the graduates . . . of the University of Edinburgh, 1587–1858. Ed. by D. Laing. 1 vol. 8vo. Bann. Club. Edin. 1858.

3136. Fasti Ecclesiae Scoticanae. The succession of ministers in the parish churches of Scotland from the Reformation, 1560, to the present time. By H. Scot. 3 vols. (6 pts.) 4to. 1866–71.

New ed. 4to. 1915 in progress. Edin.

3137. Annals and correspondence of the Viscount and the first and second Earls of Stair. By J. M. Graham. 2 vols. 8vo. Edin. and Lond. 1875. 4 ports.

Part of vol. i has valuable original documents.

3138. The Earls of Middleton . . . and the Middleton family. By A. C. Biscoe. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1876.

Rather slight.

3139. The Earls of Cromartie: their kindred country and correspondence. By W. Fraser. 2 vols. 4to. Edin. 1876. 15 ports.

The correspondence extends from 1662 to 1774. Some other histories of Scottish families by the same author are separately noticed. For a complete list see the first Supplement to the Dict. Nat. Biog., *sub* Fraser. Nearly all have 17th-century correspondence.

3140. The red book of Menteith. By Sir W. Fraser. 2 vols. 4to. Edin. 1880. Illus. 25 ports.

Vol. ii, Correspondence, many letters *temp.* Charles I, including about 80 of the king's.

3141. Members of Parliament, Scotland, 1357–1882. Ed. by J. Foster. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1882. 2nd ed. 1882 'revised and corrected'.

Has genealogical and biographical notes, and some additions to, and corrections of, the official returns. Repr. from Collectanea Genealogica.

3142. The Lord Advocates of Scotland from the close of the fifteenth century to the passing of the Reform Bill. By G. W. T. Omond. 2 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1883.

3143. The Douglas book. By Sir W. Fraser. 4 vols. 4to. Edin. 1885. Illus.
Vol. iv has some royal and family letters.

3144. Memorials of the family of Wemyss of Wemyss. By Sir W. Fraser. 3 vols. 4to. Edin. 1888.
Vol. iii, Correspondence, has many 17th-century letters of value.

3145. Memorials of the Earls of Haddington. By Sir W. Fraser. 2 vols. 4to. Edin. 1889. Illus. 2 ports.
Vol. ii includes about forty letters of James VI.

3146. The Melvilles, Earls of Melville, and the Leslies, Earls of Leven. By Sir W. Fraser. 3 vols. 4to. Edin. 1890. 14 ports.
Vol. ii, Correspondence, important for 1689–1714.

3147. Genealogical collections . . . made by Walter Macfarlane. 2 vols. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Glasgow. 1900.

3148. Six saints of the Covenant, Peden, Semple, Welwood, Cameron, Cargill, Smith, edited with illustrative documents. By P. Walker. Ed. by D. Hay Fleming and a Foreword by S. R. Crockett. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1901.
Walker published the life of Peden in 1724; those of Semple, Welwood, and Cameron in 1727; those of Cargill and Smith in 1732. They were reprinted in 1827 in 2 vols. 8vo. (with the addition of the life of J. Renwick by A. Shields) under the title of Biographia Presbyteriana. For bibliography see Six saints, ii. 237.

3149. Men of the Covenant. By A. Smellie. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1903. 24 ports.

3150. The Scots peerage, founded on Wood's edition of Sir Robert Douglas's Peerage of Scotland, containing an historical and genealogical account of the nobility of that kingdom. With armorial illustrations. Ed. by Sir J. B. Paul. 9 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1904–14.
Has full references to the sources.

3151. Chronicles of the Frasers . . . the true genealogy of the Frasers, 916–1674. By J. Fraser. Ed. by W. Mackay. 1 vol. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1905.
Useful for the middle of 17th century.

3152. The Moderators of the Church of Scotland from 1690 to 1740. By J. Warrick. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1913. 6 ports.

¶ 4. BIOGRAPHIES, PERSONAL NARRATIVES, AND COLLECTED WORKS OF INDIVIDUALS

ARGYLL, ARCHIBALD, 1st MARQUESS OF.

3153. The great Marquess. Life and times of Archibald, 8th Earl and 1st (and only) Marquess of Argyll (1607–1661). By J. Willcock. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. and Lond. 1903. 7 ports.

ARGYLL, ARCHIBALD, 9th EARL OF.

3154. A Scots Earl of Covenanting times: being life and times of Archibald, 9th Earl of Argyll (1629–1685). By J. Willcock. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1907. 1 Map. 8 ports.

ARGYLE, JOHN, DUKE OF.

3155. The life of the most illustrious Prince John, Duke of Argyle and Greenwich . . . the whole making a compendious abstract of the British history from the death of King William III to the present time. By R. Campbell. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1745. 1 port.

BALCARRES, ANNA, COUNTESS OF.

3156. Memoir of Lady Anna Mackenzie, Countess of Balcarres, and afterwards of Argyll (1621–1706). By Alexander William Lindsay, Earl of Crawford and of Balcarres. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1868. 1 port.

BALCARRES, COLIN LINDSAY, THIRD EARL OF.

3157. Memoirs touching the Revolution in Scotland [1688–90]. Presented to King James II at St. Germains [1690]. By Colin Lindsay, Earl of Balcarres. Ed. by Alexander William Crawford, Lord Lindsay. 1 vol. 4to. Bann. Club. Edin. 1841.

Two earlier eds.—one Lond. 1714, and the other Edin. 1754—from transcripts mutilated and interpolated repr. in Somers Tracts, vol. xi.

BLACKADDER, JOHN.

3158. Memoirs of the Rev. John Blackadder, composed chiefly from memoirs of his life and ministry written by himself. Ed. by A. Crichton. 1 vol. 12mo. Edin. 1832. Later ed. 1826.

Illustrates the fate of a minister *temp.* Charles II.

BLACKHALL [BLACKHAL], GILBERT.

3159. Breiffe narrative of the services done to three noble ladyes (1631–49). By G. Blackhall. Ed. by J. Stuart. 1 vol. 4to. Spalding Club. Aberdeen. 1844.

BLAIR, ROBERT.

3160. Life of Mr. Robert Blair, minister of St. Andrews, containing his autobiography, 1593–1636, with supplement . . . to 1680 by Mr. W. Row. Ed. by T. M'Crie. 1 vol. 8vo. Wodrow Soc. Edin. 1848.

BRODIE, ALEXANDER.

3161. Diary of Alexander Brodie, 1652–80, and of his son James Brodie, 1680–5. Ed. by D. Laing. 1 vol. 4to. Spalding Club. Aberdeen. 1863.

Extracts were published at Edin. in 1740.

CAMERON OF LOCHEIL, SIR EWEN.

3162. Memoirs of Sir Ewen Cameron of Locheil (1629–1696). By J. Drummond. Ed. by J. Macknight. 1 vol. 4to. Abbotsford and Maitland Clubs. Edin. 1842.

Rather uncritical: said to be written in 1733.

CAMERON, RICHARD.

3163. Richard Cameron. By Sir J. Herkless. Famous Scots Series. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1896.

CARSTARES, WILLIAM.

3164. William Carstares: A character and career of the Revolutionary epoch (1649–1715). By R. H. Story. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1874. 1 port.

Contains family papers in possession of Carstares's descendants. Carstares's letters to Harley, 1702–7, are in Portland MSS. viii, Hist. MSS. Comm.

CLERK, SIR JOHN.

3165. Memoirs of the life of Sir John Clerk of Penicuik, Baronet, baron of the Exchequer, extracted by himself from his own journals, 1676–1755. Ed. by J. M. Gray. 1 vol. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1892. 7 ports.

Clerk was one of the Commissioners for the Union. MSS. at Penicuik House. Also repr. Roxburghe Club, 1895.

CUNNINGHAM, WILLIAM.

3166. Diary and general expenditure book of William Cunningham of Craigends (1673–80). Ed. by J. Dodds. 1 vol. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1887.

Illustrates social and economic history.

ERSKINE, JOHN.

3167. Journal of the Hon. John Erskine of Carnock, 1683–7. Ed. by W. Macleod. 1 vol. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1893.

Important for Argyll's insurrection in 1685.

FLETCHER OF SALTOUN, ANDREW.

3168. The political works of Andrew Fletcher, Esq. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1732. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Glasgow. 1749.

Fletcher was one of the most prominent members of the Scottish Parliament that concluded the Treaty of Union. See 'A Bibliography of Andrew Fletcher of Saltoun, 1653–1716', by R. A. S. Macfie. Edin. Bibl. Soc. Publications, vol. iv. 1901, and Fletcher of Saltoun, by G. W. T. Omond. Famous Scots Series. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. [*c.* 1897].

FOX, GEORGE.

3169. George Fox in Scotland. An appreciation of the Society of Friends and its founder. By D. Butler. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1913.

FRASER OF BRAE, JAMES.

3170. Memoirs of . . . James Fraser of Brae written by himself. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1738. 7th ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Inverness. 1889.

GRIERSON, SIR ROBERT.

3171. The Laird of Lag. By A. Fergusson. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1886.

A life of Sir Robert Grierson (d. 1733).

GUTHRY, HENRY.

3172. Memoirs of Henry Guthry, late Bishop of Dunkel, in Scotland: wherein the conspiracies and rebellion against King Charles I, to the time of the murther of that monarch, are briefly and faithfully related. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1702. Later eds. 1 vol. 12mo. Glasgow. 1747 and 1748. Ed. by G. Crawfurd.

Guthry's sympathies are strongly Royalist. There were two second editions; both published in Glasgow, one in 1747, the other in 1748. The 'advertisement' is omitted in the 1748 ed., the glossary is transferred to the end, a 'Life of the Author' is added, and a new title-page is substituted. Otherwise the impression is the same.

HAY OF CRAIGNETHAN, ANDREW.

3173. Diary, 1659–60. Ed. by A. G. Reid. 1 vol. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1901.

HENDERSON, ALEXANDER.

3174. The life and times of Alexander Henderson, giving a history of the Church of Scotland and of the Covenanters during the reign of Charles I. By J. Aiton. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1836. 1 port.

Cf. Alexander Henderson: churchman and statesman. By R. L. Orr. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1919. 2 ports.

HOPE, SIR THOMAS.

3175. Diary of the correspondence of Sir Thomas Hope, 1633–45. Ed. by T. Thomson. 1 vol. 4to. Bann. Club. Edin. 1843.

Lord Advocate under Charles I and Lord High Commissioner in 1643. Letters of his are in Miscellany of Scot. Hist. Soc. i. Cf. Scot. Hist. Rev. iii.

JAFFRAY, ALEXANDER.

3176. Diary of Alexander Jaffray. Ed. by J. Barclay. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1833. 3rd ed. 1 vol. 4to. Aberdeen. 1856.

A Scottish Commissioner to Charles II in 1649–50; afterwards a Quaker.

JOHNSTON, SIR ARCHIBALD.

3177. Diary of Sir Archibald Johnston of Wariston. Ed. by Sir G. M. Paul and D. Hay Fleming. 2 vols. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1911–19.

A portion for 1639 with portrait is in vol. xxvi of Scot. Hist. Soc. The above includes 1632–54 with gaps. Mainly a record of the writer's spiritual experiences. From Lord Binning's MSS. preserved at Mellerstain.

KENNEDY, LADY MARGARET.

3178. Letters from Lady Margaret Kennedy to John, Duke of Lauderdale. 1 vol. 4to. Bann. Club. Edin. 1828. 3 plates, 1 port.

Gilbert Burnet's first wife: her letters are valuable for the years succeeding the Restoration.

KER OF KERSLAND, JOHN.

3179. The memoirs of John Ker of Kersland, in North Britain, Esq. Containing his secret transactions and negotiations in Scotland, England, the courts of Vienna, Hanover, and other foreign parts . . . Published by himself. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1726. 1 map.

Ker was in the pay both of the Government and the Jacobites. Part 1, 3rd ed. Lond. 1727, contains one portrait and an additional 'postscript'. See D. Hay Fleming's Critical Reviews relating chiefly to Scotland.

LAMONT, JOHN.

3180. The diary of Mr. John Lamont of Newton, 1649–1671. Ed. by G. R. Kinloch. 1 vol. 4to. Maitland Club. Edin. 1830.

Of special value to the genealogist. An earlier incomplete edition, ed. by A. Constable, was publ. in Edin. in 1810, 4to.

LEIGHTON, ROBERT.

3181. The life and letters of Robert Leighton, Restoration Bishop of Dunblane and Archbishop of Glasgow. By D. Butler. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1903. 1 port.

Cf. The whole works as yet recovered of Robert Leighton, vols. ii–vii (vol. i not publ.). 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1869–75. Ed. W. West. The best of several eds. Cf. Scot. Hist. Rev. ii. 452.

LOCKHART, GEORGE.

3182. The Lockhart Papers: containing memoirs and commentaries upon the affairs of Scotland from 1702 to 1715, by George Lockhart, Esq., of Carnwarth . . . Published from original manuscripts in the possession of Anthony Aufrere, Esq., of Hoveton, Norfolk. Ed. by [A. Aufrere]. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1817.

'The memoirs . . . from Queen Anne's accession . . . to . . . May, 1707' was published in 1714 (1 vol. 8vo. Lond.), without Lockhart's consent. The Introduction was written by Sir David Dalrymple. Valuable for Jacobitism.

MACKENZIE OF ROSEHAUGH, SIR GEORGE.

3183. Memoirs of the affairs of Scotland from the Restoration of King Charles II [1660–3: 1669–77]. By Sir G. Mackenzie of Rosehaugh. Ed. by T. [Thomson]. 1 vol. 4to. Edin. 1821.

Narrates the events of the period from the point of view of the Government, under which he was Lord Advocate from 1677.

3184. Sir George Mackenzie, King's Advocate of Rosehaugh. His life and times, 1636 (?)–1691. By A. Lang. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1909. 3 ports.

Cf. Scot. Hist. Rev. xiii.

MELVILLE, ANDREW.

3185. The life of Andrew Melville: containing illustrations of the ecclesiastical and literary history of Scotland, during the latter part of the sixteenth and beginning of the seventeenth century. With an appendix consisting of original papers. By T. M'Crie. 2 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1819. Later eds. 1824 and 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1856. Ed. by Thomas M'Crie.

The 1824 ed. was revised by the author; that of 1856 contains additional editorial notes by his son. A work of the first importance for the period.

MORAY, SIR ROBERT.

3186. The life of Sir Robert Moray: soldier, statesman, and man of science (1608–1673). By A. Robertson. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1922.

Note on MS. sources. Valuable.

NICOLL, JOHN.

3187. A diary of public transactions and other occurrences, chiefly in Scotland, from January 1650 to June 1667, by J. Nicoll. Ed. by D. Laing. 1 vol. 4to. Bann. Club. Edin. 1836.

From a MS. in Advocates' Library, Edinburgh.

NIMMO, JAMES.

3188. Narrative of Mr. James Nimmo, 1654–1709. 1 vol. 8vo. Scot. Hist. Soc. Edin. 1889.

The religious reflections of a Covenanter.

PATERSON, WILLIAM.

3189. The writings of William Paterson, founder of the Bank of England, with biographical notices of the author, his contemporaries and his race. Ed. by S. Bannister. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1858. 2nd ed. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1859.

The 1859 edit. 'With biographical notices, facsimiles, and portrait'.

3190. William Paterson, the merchant statesman, and founder of the Bank of England: his life and trials. By S. Bannister. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1858. 2nd ed. 1859.

3191. A history of William Paterson and the Darien Company, with illustrations and appendices. By J. S. Barbour. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. & Lond. 1907. 1 map. 1 plan. 1 port.

See Hiram Bingham's articles on the early history of the Company in Scot. Hist. Rev. vol. iii (1906).

PERTH, JAMES DRUMMOND, 4TH EARL OF.

3192. Letters from James, Earl of Perth . . . to his sister the Countess of Erroll, and other members of his family. Ed. by W. Jordan. Camd. Soc. 1845.

Covers Dec. 1688—Apr. 1696.

RENWICK, JAMES.

3193. The life and death of . . . James Renwick. By A. Shields. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1724.

Renwick was the last of the martyrs of the Covenant publicly executed 1688. Reprinted in the second vol. of Biographia Presbyteriana in 1827 and 1837. Sixty-one of Renwick's letters are in 'A collection of letters', Edin. 12mo. 1764.

RUTHERFORD, SAMUEL.

3194. Samuel Rutherford. A study, biographical and somewhat critical, in the history of the Scottish Covenant. By R. Gilmour. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. and Lond. 1904.

Another life by T. Murray [1 vol. 12mo. Edin. 1828]. Cf. Rutherford's Lex Rex: the law and the prince [1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1644], reissued as: The pre-eminence of the election of kings, or a plea for the people's rights [1648].

STAIR, SIR JAMES DALRYMPLE, FIRST VISCOUNT.

3195. Memoir of Sir James Dalrymple, first Viscount Stair. A study in the history of Scotland and Scotch law during the seventeenth century. By A. J. G. Mackay. 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1873.

XIII. IRELAND

1. Bibliographies and Sources.
2. Later Works.

DURING the Stuart period the native Irish made two determined attempts to throw off the English yoke and to uproot the plantation system, and their history is mainly a record of rebellion and repression. The nationalist movement in Ireland during the civil war and during the war of the English succession became involved in a dynastic struggle, and was powerfully influenced in the first case by events in England, and in the second by the international issues at stake. Thus many sources as well as general histories listed under England have important references to Ireland. Among the former Strafford's Letters (84), Thurloe (85), Ludlow (925), the Clarendon State Papers (94), the Life of James II (919), and Bolingbroke's correspondence (102) are indispensable. Among the latter Gardiner (219, 220) and Firth (244) are valuable for the early Stuarts, while Klopp (215) explains most clearly the international importance of Ireland at the time of the Revolution.

From 1603–90 Bagwell (3366) has written an admirable history on an adequate scale, and the rest of the period is covered by Murray (3368). Both write from the English point of view: the other side is represented by Dalton (3363) or Prendergast (3319); Gilbert's many documentary publications are essential for the Irish rebellion and the Jacobite wars. They are supplemented by the papers and biographies of the first Duke of Ormonde (3298) and by Dunlop (3295), whose contributions to the Cambridge Modern History (239) and to the Dictionary of National Biography should not be neglected.

¶ 1. BIBLIOGRAPHIES AND SOURCES

3196. Books printed in Dublin in the 17th century. Ed. by E. R. McC. Dix and C. W. Dugan. 3 pts. 4to. Dubl. 1898–1902.

3197. Catalogue of the manuscripts in the library of Trinity College, Dublin, to which is added a list of the Fagel collection of maps in the same library. By T. K. Abbott. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. and Lond. 1900.

Cf. Hist. MSS. Comm. Reps. IV and VIII, and R. H. Murray's A short guide to some MSS. in the library of Trinity College, Dublin. Helps for students of history. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1920.

3198. A guide to the records deposited in the Public Record Office of Ireland. By H. Wood. 1 vol. 8vo. Stationery Office, Dubl. 1919.

The Irish Record Office and its contents were destroyed by fire in June 1922, but the Guide is still useful for its references to printed sources. The three Reports of the Irish Record Commissioners [fol. 1810–25] and the fifty Reports of the Deputy Keeper of the Irish Records [8vo. 1869–1918] print, calendar or summarize documents that have perished.

3199. Ireland, 1603–1714. By R. H. Murray. Helps for students of history. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1920.

A bibliographical guide. A short bibliography by Miss C. Maxwell was publ. by the Hist. Assoc. 1921.

3200. The road-books and itineraries of Ireland 1647 to 1850. A catalogue. By Sir H. G. Fordham. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1923.

3201. Le primer report des cases et matters en ley resolues et adiudges en les courts del roy en Ireland. By Sir J. Davies. 1 vol. fol. Dubl. 1615. Later eds.: 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1628 and 1674; 1 vol. fol. Dubl. 1762 [a translation]; 1 vol. 8vo. Edin. 1907 [The English Reports, vol. 80].

3202. The statutes of Ireland, beginning the third yere of K. Edward the Second, and continuing untill . . . the eleventh yeare of King James. Newly perused and examined with the Parliament Rolls. By Sir R. Bolton. 1 vol. fol. Dubl. 1621.

3203. His majesties directions for the ordering and setling of the courts, and course of justice, within his kingdom of Ireland. 1 vol. 4to. Dubl. 1622.

3204. The case of tenures upon the commission of defective titles, argued by all the judges of Ireland, with their resolution, and the reasons of their resolution. By J. Barry. 1 vol. fol. Dubl. 1637.

3205. A justice of peace for Ireland, consisting of two bookes : whereunto are added many presidents of indictments of treasons, felonies, [&c.] By Sir R. Bolton. 1 vol. fol. Dubl. 1638 and 1683.

3206. A remonstrance of divers remarkable passages concerning the church and kingdome of Ireland, to the honourable House of Commons in England. By H. Jones. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1642.

This remonstrance is based on the personal experience of Jones and on extracts out of the depositions preserved in Trinity College Dubl. Library.

3207. The whole proceedings of the siege of Drogheda in Ireland, with a thankful Remembrance of its wonderful delivery, raised with God's assistance by the prayers and sole valour of the beseiged, with a relation of such passages as have fallen out there, and in the parts near adjoining. By N. Bernard, Dean of Ardagh. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1642. Later ed. 1 vol. 4to. Dubl. 1736.

Ed. of 1736 has appended an account of the siege of Londonderry (by G. Walker). A vivid narrative with details of importance.

3208. Relation of the beginning and proceedings of the rebellion of county Cavan. By H. Jones, Bishop of Neath. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1642.

Repr. in Somers Tracts, vol. v ; and in Gilbert's Contemporary history.

3209. The Irish rebellion : or an history of the beginnings and first progress of the general rebellion, raised within the kingdom of Ireland, upon the three and twentieth day of October 1641. Together with the barbarous cruelties and bloody massacres which ensued thereupon. By Sir J. Temple.

2 pts. 4to. Lond. 1646. Later eds.: 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1674; 6th. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1679 (best); 1 vol. 4to. Dubl. 1724.

The responsibility for publishing ed. of 1674 was disclaimed by Temple. The ed. of 1679 'wherein several entire sentences, omitted in all the Irish editions, are truly inserted', is the best. Ed. of 1724 has frontispiece exhibiting cruelties inflicted by Catholics on the Protestants. To which is added Sir H. Tichborne's History of the siege of Drogheda in the year 1641: as also the whole tryal of Connor Lord Maguire. . . . Together with the Pope's bull to the confederate Catholics in Ireland.

Though still appealed to as an authority its position is rather that of a partisan pamphlet than an historical treatise. Dict. Nat. Biog.

3210. A guide for strangers in the kingdome of Ireland. Wherein the high-wayes and roads . . . is truly set down. By J. Woodhouse. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1647. Later ed. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1683. Map.

3211. Ireland's naturall history. Being a true and ample description of its literation, greatness, shape, and nature; of its hills, woods . . . heads or promontories . . . of its metalls . . . and lastly its air and season. . . . By G. Boate. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1652. Later eds.: 1 vol. 4to. Dub. 1726, with folding plates and illusts; 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1860.

French version: Histoire naturelle d'Irlande. Paris, 1666.

3212. The great case of transplantation discussed. By [V. Gookin]. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1655.

On the authorship of the tract and Petty's supposed share in it see Lord E. Fitzmaurice's Life of Petty, p. 32, note 3, and Gardiner's The transplantation to Connaught in Eng. Hist. Rev. Oct. 1899. The proper date of publication is 1654. Cf. R. Lawrence's The interest of England in the Irish transplantation stated [1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1655].

3213. Reflections upon persons and things in Ireland by letters to and from Dr. Petty with Sir Hierome Sankey's speech in Parliament. By M. H. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1660.

3214. Loyalty asserted, and the late remonstrance . . . of the Irish clergy and layty confirmed. . . . By Raymond or Redmond Caron. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1662.

3215. Cambrensis eversus, seu potius historica fides in rebus Hibernicis Giraldo Cambrensi abrogata . . . qui etiam aliquotres memorabiles Hibernicas veteris et novae memoriae passim e re nata huic operi inseruit. By [J. Lynch]. 1 vol. fol. [St. Malo ?] 1662. Later ed. 3 vols. 8vo. Dubl. (Celtic Soc.) 1848–52, with Eng. trans. and notes. Ed. by M. Kelly.

'Lynch defends the Cessation of 1643, the peaces of 1646 and 1648, condemns the nuncio and approves the general policy of Ormond.' Dict. Nat. Biog. Expresses the views of the moderate or Anglo-Irish party in Ireland.

3216. Pii Antistibis Icon, sive de vita et morte R^mi D. F. Kirwani Alladensis Episcopi &c. By J. Lynch. 1 vol. 8vo. St. Malos [Maclorii]. 1669. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1884. Ed. by C. P. Meehan.

Ed. of 1884 trans. The portrait of a pious bishop: or the life and death of . . . Francis Kirwan, Bishop of Killala. (Lat. and Eng.)

3217. The history and vindication of the loyal formulary, or Irish remonstrance . . . received by his majesty . . . 1661, against all calumnies and censures in several treatises. With a true account . . . of the delusory Irish remonstrance

. . . framed . . . by the National Congregation . . . 1666 . . . By P. Walsh. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1674.

'I have never read over Walsh's History of the remonstrance, which is full of a sort of learning I have been little conversant in; but the doctrine is such as would cost him his life if he could be found where the pope has power.' Ormond in 1680, Carte, App. ii. 114. See Dict. Nat. Biog.

3218. Life of Archbishop Bramhall, prefixed to his Works. By J. Vesey, Archbishop of Tuam. 1 vol. fol. Dubl. 1676. Later eds.: 1 vol. fol. Dubl. 1677; 1 vol. 8vo. Bury St. Edmonds. 1841. Ed. by G. Ingram.

Ed. of 1841 repr. from the Dublin edition of 1677 with notes and a memoir.

3219. The memoires of James Lord Audley, Earl of Castlehaven, his engagement and carriage in the wars of Ireland, from the year 1642 to the year 1651. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1680. Later eds.: 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1681; 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1684. enlarged and corrected with Appendix; 1 vol. 8vo. Waterford. 1753. Ed. by C. O'Conor.

Attacked by Arthur Annesley, Earl of Anglesey, in A letter from a person of honour in the country.

3220. The history of the execrable rebellion traced from the grand eruption the 23 of October 1641, to the Act of Settlement 1662 . . . to which are added letters . . . from the original MSS. of Mr. Cliffe . . . secretary to General Ireton. By E. Borlase. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1680. Later ed. 1 vol. fol. Dubl. 1743.

A copy with the excisions of the licencer is in Brit. Mus. Sloane MS. 1008.
Ed. of 1743 contains some documents not in the original edition.

3221. A narrative of the late Popish plot in Ireland. By T. Samson. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1680.

Cf. A true narrative of the late design of the papists [fol. Lond. 1679]; The information of John Macnamara . . . touching the Popish plot in Ireland [fol. Lond. 1680]; David Fitz Gerald's A narrative of the Irish Popish plot [*ib.* 1680]; J. Carrol's A narrative of the Popish plot in Ireland [*ib.* 1681].

3222. The interest of Ireland in its trade and wealth stated. By R. Lawrence. 2 pts. in 1 vol. 12mo. Dubl. 1682.

3223. Hibernia Anglicana, or the history of Ireland, from the conquest thereof by the English to this present time. By Sir R. Cox. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1689. Map. Ports.

Serviceable for the documents in the Appendix relating to the reign of Charles I.

3224. A true account of the whole proceedings of the parliament in Ireland, beginning March 25, 1689. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1689.

Cf. The journal of the proceedings of the parliament [1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1689]; A journal of the proceedings of the pretended parliament [Somers Tracts, iv. ed. 1750]. An exact list of the lords spiritual and temporal who sate in the pretended parliament [1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1689].

3225. An account of the transactions of the late King James in Ireland, wherein is contain'd the Act of Attainder passed at Dublin, in May 1689. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1690.

3226. Narrative of the siege of Londonderry, or the late memorable transactions of that city faithfully represented to rectify the mistakes and supply the omissions of Mr. Walker's account. By J. Mackenzie. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1690. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Belfast. 1861, with notes and introduction. Ed. by W. D. Killen.

An anonymous writer attacked the 'Narrative' in 'Mr. John Mackenzie's Narrative of the siege of Londonderry a false lible'; Mackenzie replied in 'Dr. Walker's Invisible champion foiled'. See No. 3285 for Walker's account.

3227. A true and impartial account of the actions of the Inniskilling men. By Captain W. M'Carmick. 1691. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. [? Belfast] 1896. Ed. by W. T. Latimer.

3228. The history of the wars in Ireland between their majesties army and the forces of the late King James. By an officer in the royal army. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1690. 2nd ed. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1691

2nd ed. has continuation.

3229. An exact description of Ireland, chorographically surveying all its provinces and counties. By L. Eachard. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1691. Maps.

3230. The state of the Protestants of Ireland under the late King James's government: in which their carriage towards him is justified, and the absolute necessity of their endeavouring to be freed from his government, and of submitting to their present majesties is demonstrated. By [W. King], Archbishop of Dublin. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1691. 3rd ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1692. 4th ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1692, with additions.

Cf. Charles Leslie's An answer to a book intituled the state . . . [1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1692].

3231. The political anatomy of Ireland, with the establishment for that kingdom when the late Duke of Ormond was Lord Lieutenant. Taken from the records. To which is added Verbum sapienti; or an account of the wealth and expenses of England, &c. By Sir W. Petty. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1691. Later ed. 2 pts. 8vo. Lond. 1719.

Ed. of 1719 has additions. Reprinted in The economic writing of Sir William Petty, ed. by C. H. Hull. 2 vols. 8vo. Cambridge, 1889, vol. i, p. 121.

3232. A true and impartial history of the most material occurrences in the kingdom of Ireland during the two last years. With the present state of both armies written by an eyewitness to the most remarkable passages. By [G. Story]. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1691. Maps. Plans. Later ed. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1693 (with the continuation).

Ed. of 1691 goes down to Jan. 1691, the continuation to March 1692.

3233. Ireland's case briefly stated. By H. Reily. 2 pts. 12mo. s.l. 1695. Later eds.: 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1754; 1 vol. 12mo. Dubl. [1799].

Ed. of 1754 has title . . . 'The impartial history of Ireland . . . to which is annexed: The nobility and gentry of Ireland's remonstrance to King Charles the Second. . . . The speech and dying words of O. Plunket. Ed. of 1799 has title 'The genuin history of Ireland . . . The whole revised and brought down from 1676 to the present time.' The popularity of the book is due to no special merit, but to the fact that it was long almost the only printed argument in favour of the Irish Roman Catholics. Dict. Nat. Biog.

3234. The case of Ireland's being bound by Act of Parliament in England stated. By W. Molyneux. 1 vol. 12mo. Dubl. 1697 or 1698. Later ed. 1 vol. 12mo. Dubl. 1725. Port.

Ed. of 1725: To which is added the case of tenures upon the commission of defective titles (Trin. 13 Caroli Regis), argued by all the judges of Ireland. With their resolutions and the reason.

The original autograph is in Trinity College, Dublin, No. 890 in Abbott's Cat.

3235. The report of the commissioners appointed by parliament to enquire into the Irish forfeitures . . . 15th of Dec. 1699. 1 vol. sm. fol. Lond. 1700.

Repr. in vol. ii of A collection of State tracts. Lond. 1705-7.

3236. The exemplary life and character of James Bonnell, Esq. late accountant-general of Ireland. By W. Hamilton. Dubl. 1703. Later eds. 1707, 1718, and many reprints.

3237. An essay towards improving the hempen and flaxen manufactures in the kingdom of Ireland. By L. Crommelin. 1 vol. 4to. Dubl. 1705. Diagrams.

3238. A journal of the life, travels, suffering . . . of . . . William Edmundson. 1 vol. 4to. Dubl. 1715. Many reprints.

A quaker's autobiography, useful for political, social as well as religious history.

3239. The history of the rebellion and civil wars in Ireland. By Edward Hyde, Earl of Clarendon. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1719. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1720. Port.

Incorporated in Bandinel's ed. of Clarendon's History of the rebellion (69); the ed. of 1720 is the more correct.

3240. The memoirs of G[eorge] L[eyburn]. Being a journal of his agency for Prince Charles in Ireland in the year 1647. Accompanied with original instructions and letters to the author from Prince Charles. . . . By G. Leyburn. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1722.

3241. A collection of the state letters of . . . Roger Boyle, the first Earl of Orrery, Lord President of Munster in Ireland. Containing correspondence between the Duke of Ormonde and his Lordship. [1660–8.] Ed. by T. Morrice. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1742. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Dubl. 1743.

Life of Orrery prefixed.

3242. A history of the rise and progress of the people called Quakers in Ireland from 1653 to 1700 . . . To which is added a continuation . . . to . . . 1751 by J. Rutty. By T. Wight and J. Rutty. 1 vol. 4to. Dubl. 1751. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1800.

3243. The memoirs and letters of Ulick, Marquis of Clanricarde . . . Lord Lieutenant of Ireland and Commander in Chief of the forces of King Charles the First . . . during the rebellion. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1757.

Pp. 1–443 contain letters covering Oct. 1641—Aug. 1643; then follow letters about the treaty with the Duke of Lorraine, 1651—Aug. 1652. This second section was separately pr. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1722 as Memoirs of . . . Clanricarde . . . containing several original papers . . . relating to the treaty between the Duke of Lorraine and the Irish Commissioners.

3244. The state letters of Henry Earl of Clarendon, Lord lieutenant of Ireland during the reign of King James the Second and his worship's diary, 1687–90. 2 vols. 4to. Oxf. 1763. Later ed. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1828. Ed. by S. W. Singer.

Later ed. has many papers added, mostly referring to family affairs.

3245. Letters written by his excellency Arthur Capel, Earl of Essex, Lord Lieutenant of Ireland, in the year 1675. By Arthur Capel, Earl of Essex. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1770. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1773.

Life prefixed. Cf. Essex papers, vol. i, 1672–5, ed. O. Airy; vol. ii, 1675–7, ed. by C. E. Pike. Both vols. Camd. Soc. 1890, 1913. Both contain official and private correspondence from the Brit. Mus. Stowe MSS. There is a paper by C. E. Pike in Royal Hist. Soc. Trans. 3rd ser. v. 1911 on the intrigue to deprive the Earl of Essex of the Lord Lieutenancy of Ireland.

3246. Desiderata curiosa Hibernica: or A select collection of state papers; to which are added some historical tracts. By [J. Lodge]. 2 vols. 8vo. Dubl. 1772.

Includes *inter alia* William Farmer's A chronicle of Lord Chichester's government of Ireland, 1612–15 [of which an earlier portion was pr. from Harl. MS. 3544 by C. L. Falkiner in Eng. Hist. Rev. xxii], and Henry McTully O'Neill's A journal of the most memorable transactions of General Owen O'Neill, 1641–50.

3247. Historical tracts: consisting of A discovery of the true causes why Ireland was never brought under obedience to the crown of England. By Sir J. Davies. Ed. by G. Chalmers. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1786. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1787.

Repr. in Works of Sir John Davies, ed. by A. B. Grosart, 3 vols. 8vo. 1869–76, and in Ireland under Elizabeth and James I, ed. by H. Morley. Lond. 1870 (Carisbrooke Library).

3248. Journals of the House of Lords of the kingdom of Ireland from 1634–1800. 8 vols. fol. Dubl. 1779–1800.

A journal from 17 March 1640—5 March 1641 with variations from the above is in Hist. MSS. Comm. Various viii. Clements MSS.

3249. The statutes at large passed in the parliament held in Ireland from the third Edw. II A.D. 1310 to the fortieth year of Geo. III A.D. 1800. 20 vols. fol. Dubl. 1786–1801.

Cf. A collection of all the statutes now in use in the kingdom of Ireland with notes in the margin . . . also a necessary table or kalendar to the whole work. 1 vol. fol. Dubl. 1678. Useful as containing the Acts of Settlement and Explanation.

3250. The history of the principal transactions of the Irish Parliament from the year 1634 to 1666. By H. R. Morres, Lord Mountmorres. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1792.

Includes Sir Robert Southwell's life of the 1st Duke of Ormonde and some papers on finance and trade.

3251. The journals of the House of Commons of the kingdom of Ireland . . . 1613 to . . . 1800. 19 vols. App. and Index. 20 vols. fol. Dubl. 1796–1800.

3252. The Rawdon papers, consisting of letters on various subjects . . . to and from J. Bramhall, Primate of Ireland. Illustrated with notes. Ed. by E. Berwick. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1819.

3253. Négociations de M. le Comte d'Avaux en Irlande, depuis 1689 jusqu'en 1690. By J. A. Mesmes, Count d'Avaux. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1830.

Six copies printed privately at the expense of the Foreign Office.

3254. The Montgomery manuscripts. By W. Montgomery. Ed. by J. McKnight. 1 vol. 12mo. Belfast. 1830. Later ed. 1 vol. 4to. Belfast. 1869. Ed. by G. Hill.

A reprint of extracts published in the Belfast 'News Letter' in 1785–6.
Ed. of 1869 is practically a new work owing to additions and notes. A vivid sketch of the Scottish settlements in co. Down and the history of Ulster from 1641 onwards.

3255. Journal of the Very Rev. Rowland Davies, Dean of Ross (and afterwards Dean of Cork) from March 8, 1689, to Sept. 29, 1690. By R. Davies. Ed. by R. Caulfield. Camd. Soc. 1837.

3256. Narratives illustrative of the contests in Ireland in 1641 and 1690. 1. The siege of Ballyally Castle in the county of Clare. By M. Cuffe, Esq. 2. Macariae excidium. Ed. by T. C. Croker. 1 vol. Camd. Soc. 1841.

3257. Macariae excidium, or the destruction of Cyprus, being a secret history of the war of the revolution in Ireland. By C. O'Kelly. Ed. by T. C. Croker.* Camd. Soc. 1841. Later eds.: 1 vol. 4to. Irish Arch. Soc. Dubl. 1850. Best ed. Ed. by C. O'Callaghan. 1 vol. 8vo. Dub. 1894. Ed. by Hogan E. Plunket (Count).†

* In Narratives illustrative of the contests in Ireland in 1641, &c.
† Under title The Jacobite war in Ireland (1688–1691), from a Clongowes Wood MS., with the cryptic names translated.

3258. La Nunziatura in Irlanda di Monsignor Giov. Battista Rinuccini, arcivescovo di Fermo negli anni 1645 a 1649, pubblicata per la prima volta sui MSS. originali della Rinucciniana. By G. Aiazzi. 1 vol. 8vo. Florence. 1844.

Eng. abridged trans. by A. Hutton under title The embassy in Ireland of Monsignor Rinuccini, 1645–1649. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1873. Cf. Hist. MSS. Comm., 9th Rep., Pt. II, 340–57, for Gilbert's description of the Earl of Leicester's Rinuccini MS.

3259. The historical works of [Nicholas French, Bishop of Ferns] now first collected. With an introduction containing notices historical and descriptive of the Irish colleges of Louvain. Ed. by S. H. Bindon. 2 vols. 12mo. Dubl. (Duffy's Lib.) 1846.

Including: 1. A Narrative of . . . Clarendon's settlement and sale of Ireland [publ. 1 vol. 4to. Louvain. 1668. and rep. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1704 under the title Iniquity displayed; or, the settlement of the kingdom of Ireland. 2. The bleeding Iphigenia [Louvain. 1675]. 3. The vnkinde desertor of loyall men and true friends [1 vol. 8vo. Louvain. 1676]. The unkind desertor is Ormond.

3260. A repertory of the inrolments of the patent roles of Chancery, in Ireland; commencing with the reign of King James I. Ed. by J. C. Erck. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1846.

Only the first part of this work was published.

3261. Life of Archbishop Ussher, prefixed to his complete Works (vol. i). By C. R. Elrington. 17 vols. 8vo. Dubl. 1847–64. Port. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1848. Port.

A corrected copy of the life and vols. xv and xvi of the correspondence, with index by Bishop Reeves, is in the library of Trinity College, Dublin (see Abbott's Cat., nos. 1072–5). Cf. nos. 1561–3.

3262. A collection of tracts and treatises illustrative of the natural history, antiquities and the political and social state of Ireland. 2 vols. 8vo. Dubl. 1860.

Vol. i has Gerald Boate's Ireland's naturall history, Jacobi Waroei . . . de Hibernia, Sir John Davies, a discourse ; ii has Petty's The Political anatomy.

3263. The history of the survey of Ireland, commonly called The Down survey . . . A.D. 1655–6. Edited from a manuscript in the library of Trinity College, Dublin, with another in the possession of the most noble the Marquis of Lansdowne and one in the library of the King's Inns, Dublin. By Sir W. Petty. Ed. by T. A. Larcom. 1 vol. 4to. Irish Archaeol. Soc. Dubl. 1861.

3264. Memoir of the life and episcopate of William Bedell, Lord Bishop of Kilmore . . . Printed for the first time (with illustrative notes) from the original MS. in the Harleian Collection. By A. Clogy or Clogie. Ed. by W. W. Wilkins. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1862. Later ed. 1902. Ed. by E. S. Shuckburgh.

Ed. of 1902 in Two biographies of William Bedell, Bishop of Kilmore ; the other biography is by W. Bedell Junr. : The true relation of the life and death of William Bedell. Ed. by T. W. Jones. Camd. Soc. 1872. Original in Bodl. Lib. Tanner MS. cclxxvii. This is the most trustworthy source. The life of Bishop Bedell, by Gilbert Burnet, based on information supplied by Clogy was publ. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1685. 3rd ed. Dubl. 1758.

3265. Calendar of the patent and close rolls of Chancery in Ireland of the reign of Charles the First. First to eighth year inclusive. Ed. by J. Morrin. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1863.

Sharply criticized in ' On the history, position, and treatment of the public records of Ireland ', by an Irish Archivist ; believed to be Sir J. T. Gilbert. 2nd ed. Lond. 8vo. 1864.

3266. Clerical and parochial records of Cork, Cloyne, and Ross, taken from diocesan and parish register MSS. By W. M. Brady. 3 vols. 8vo. Dubl. 1864.

3267. Mémoires inédits. By I. Dumont de Bostaquet. Ed. by C. Read and F. Waddington. 1 vol. 8vo. Paris. 1864.

Useful for war against William III.

3268. A true narrative of the rise and progress of the Presbyterian Church in Ireland (1623–70). [By Patrick Adair.] Also the History of the Church in Ireland since the Scots were naturalized. By the Rev. A. Stewart. Ed. by W. D. Killen. 1 vol. 8vo. Belfast. 1866.

On errors in this edition see Northern Whig, Oct. and Nov. 1867.

3269. The Hamilton manuscripts : containing some account of the settlement of the territories of the Upper Clandeboye, Great Ardes and Dufferin, in the county of Down . . . in the reigns of James I and Charles I ; with memoirs of him and of his son and grandson, James and Henry, the first and second

Earls of Clanbrassil. . . . By Sir J. Hamilton, Viscount Claneboye. Ed. by T. K. Lowry. 1 vol. 4to. Belfast. [1867].

3270. Carew manuscripts preserved in the archiepiscopal library at Lambeth, Calendar of the (1515–1624). Ed. by J. S. Brewer and W. Bullen. 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1867–73.

Vol. vi, entitled Miscellaneous and book of Howth, contains documents of an earlier period.

3271. Observations in a voyage through the kingdom of Ireland . . . in the year 1681. By T. Dineley. Ed. by J. Graves, with introduction by E. P. Shirley. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1870. Illus.

The vol. was published as Annuary of the Kilkenny Arch. Soc., 1865–7.

3272. Calendar of the state papers relating to Ireland, 1603–1670 [in the English Public Record Office]. Ed. by C. W. Russell, J. P. Prendergast, and R. P. Mahaffy. 13 vols. Lond. 1872–1910.

The introd. to vol. i. contains a valuable account of the sources. After 1670 Irish state papers are included in the English Calendar of State Papers, Domestic (125).

3273. The history of the warr of Ireland from 1641 to 1653. By a British officer of the regiment of Sir J. Clottworthy. Ed. with preface, notes, and appendix, by E. H[ogan]. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1873.

3274. De La Warr MSS., Hist. MSS. Comm., Reps. IV. 276–317 and VII. 249–60. 1873, 1879.

Papers *temp.* James I, collected by Lionel Craufield, Earl of Middlesex. Cf. *ibid.* viii. Manchester MSS. for other papers of the same period.

3275. Spicilegium Ossoriense: being a collection of original letters and papers, illustrative of the history of the Irish Church from the Reformation to the year 1800. By Cardinal P. F. Moran. 3 vols. 4to. Dubl. 1874–84.

3276. A contemporary history of affairs in Ireland, from A.D. 1641 to 1652: containing the unique narrative, entitled an 'Aphorismical discovery of treasonable faction'—now for the first time published. Ed. by Sir J. T. Gilbert. 3 vols. in 6 pts. 4to. Dubl. Irish Arch. Soc. 1879. Ports. &c.

Printed from MS. F. 3. 28 in Trinity College, Dublin. The author P. S. styles himself secretary to Owen Roe O'Neill. The work was known to Carte but condemned as unworthy of credit.

3277. History of the Irish confederation and the war in Ireland, 1641–3. Containing a narrative of the affairs in Ireland from 1641 to 1643. By Sir R. Bellings. With original documents, correspondence of this confederation, and of the administration of English government in Ireland. Ed. by Sir J. T. Gilbert. 7 vols. 4to. Dubl. 1882–91.

Contains many documents drawn from the Carte Collection in the Bodleian. Cf. Desiderata curiosa Hibernica, ii (3246) for the Second and Third Books of the war in Ireland, by Sir Richard Bellings.

3278. Drogheda MSS., Hist. MSS. Comm. 1884.

Has Loftus papers, mainly about the quarrel of Adam Loftus, Viscount Loftus, with Strafford and the subsequent legal proceedings. Other similar papers are in Barrett Lennard MSS., Hist. MSS. Comm. Various, iii. 1904.

3279. Ireland in the seventeenth century, or the Irish massacres of 1641–2, their causes and results. Illustrated by extracts from the unpublished state papers, &c., relating to the plantations of 1610–39, depositions relating to the massacres, and the reports of the trials in the High Court of Justice in 1652–4, with a preface by J. A. Froude. By M. Hickson. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1884. Facs.

Cf. Eng. Hist. Rev. i and ii (1886–7) for a controversy with R. Dunlop on the depositions and *ibid.* ii for Mr. Dunlop's The Forged Commission of 1641.

3280. Lismore papers. By Richard Boyle, Earl of Cork. Ed. by A. B. Grosart. 10 vols. 4to. Lond. 1886–8.

Preserved in Lismore Castle. The first series (5 vols.) contains the Earl of Cork's diary from 1611 to 1643. The second series contains letters to and from him.

3281. Cowper MSS., Hist. MSS. Comm. 1888.

Vols. i and ii contain Irish papers of Sir John Coke, secretary of state 1625–39.

3282. Two diaries of Derry in 1689, being Richard's diary of the fleet and Ash's journal of the siege, with introduction and notes. By T. Witherow. 1 vol. 8vo. [Lond. ?] 1888.

3283. Ancient records of Dublin in the possession of the municipal corporation of that city. Ed. [for earlier vols.] by Sir J. T. Gilbert. 13 vols. 8vo. Dubl. 1889–1907. Illus.

Vols. iii–vii deal with period. Brief description of Dublin records in Hist. MSS. Comm. i. 129. Gilbert also wrote A history of the city of Dublin. 3 vols. 8vo. Dublin, 1854–9. In its preface he describes the earlier histories by W. Harris [1766] and Warburton [1818].

3284. A Jacobite narrative of the war in Ireland, 1688–91 : with contemporary letters and papers, now published for the first time. Illustrated with facsimiles. By Sir J. T. Gilbert. 1 vol. 4to. Dubl. 1892.

The additional documents are valuable. The MS. is in the possession of the Earl of Fingal (see Hist. MSS. Comm., 10th Rept., App. V). The original title is ' A light to the blind '.

3285. The siege of Londonderry in 1689, as set forth in the literary remains of Colonel the Rev. George Walker, D.D., which are now first collected and comprise : 1. A true account of the siege ; 2. A vindication of the true account ; 3. A letter on the treachery of Lundy ; 4. Other official letters ; 5. Sermons, prayers, and speeches during the siege. With notes, original and selected, from the best authorities on the subjects, and numerous illustrations. By G. Walker. Ed. by P. Dwyer. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1893. Maps. Plans. Ports.

Walker's A true account of the siege of Londonderry was originally published in 1689 and three editions were almost immediately exhausted. A German translation was published at Hamburg and a Dutch translation at Antwerp the same year. ' A vindication of the true account ' bears date Lond. 1689, though Mackenzie's Narrative, which was the cause of it, is dated 1690.

3286. Ormonde MSS., Hist. MSS. Comm. 10 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1895–1920.

An index to vols. i and ii was publ. in 1909. A new series began in 1902. The principal contents are :

Vol. i. Royal letters ; miscellaneous correspondence ; papers about the Irish army 1598–1686.

Vol. ii. Letters connected with the Deputy governor of Trim, 1646–9 ; list of trans-

ported Irish, 1655–9; Irish army papers, 1662–84; Ormonde's letters to Southwell, 1673–87; report on fortifications in Ireland, 1685; proclamations, &c., 1671–1714.

N.S. Vol. i. Ormonde correspondence relating to affairs in Ireland, *c.* 1641–50, and to royalists in exile, 1650–60.

Vol. ii. Letters of Irish lords justices and Privy Council, 1641–44; life of John Lord Belasyse.

Vol. iii. Miscellaneous correspondence, 1660–75; letters from the Duchess of Ormonde, 1668–73; and an account of the Irish revenue, 1661.

Vol. iv. Miscellaneous Irish and other Ormonde correspondence, 1675–9; letters from Sir R. Southwell to Ormonde, important for English politics, 1677–85; Ormonde letters as chancellor of the University of Oxford, 1675–84; Ormonde's household papers, 1675–84, Irish wool licences and licencees, 1678–81.

Vols. v, vi, and vii. Ormonde's miscellaneous correspondence, both English and Irish, 1679–81, 1681–3, and 1683–8. Vol. vii has inventories of his furniture, &c.

Vol. viii. Correspondence of the second Duke of Ormonde, 1688–1715, and a diary of events in Ireland, 1685–90. In addition there are general accounts and calendars of this collection, with some extracts, in the second, third, fourth, sixth, seventh, eighth, and ninth reports of the Hist. MSS. Comm. For the Ormonde MSS. in the Bodleian Library, Oxford, see the Reports of T. Duffus Hardy and J. S. Brewer, 1864, and of C. W. Russell and J. P. Prendergast, 1871, the latter being also pr. in Reports of the Deputy Keeper, xxxii.

3287. Some letters of Toby and James Bonnell [1660–90]. Ed. by C. L. Falkiner. Eng. Hist. Rev. xix. 1904.

3288. The registers of the parish of St. John, Dublin, 1619–99. Ed. by J. Mills. Parish Register Society of Dublin, 1906.

3289. Registers of Derry Cathedral . . . 1642–1703. Ed. by R. Hayes. Parish Register Society of Dublin, 1910.

3290. Egmont manuscripts, Hist. MSS. Commission. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1905.

Has entry book of orders or decrees of the court of Castle Chamber, i. 1–60.

3291. Blake family records, 1600–1700 [second series]. A chronological catalogue with notes. Ed. by M. J. Blake. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1905.

3292. Franciscan MSS. at the convent, Merchants' Quay, Dublin. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1906.

Mainly 1625–48, especially 1641 and later.

3293. Waterford during the civil war [1641–53]. Documents. By T. Fitzpatrick. 1 vol. 8vo. Waterford. 1912.

Repr. from the Waterford Journal of Archaeology.

3294. The journal of John Stevens, containing a brief account of the war in Ireland, 1689–91. By J. Stevens. Ed. by R. H. Murray. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1912. Bibl.

Pr. from Add. MS. 36296, Brit. Mus. Extracts in Ranke, vi.

3295. Ireland under the Commonwealth. Being a selection of documents relating to the government of Ireland from 1651 to 1659. With historical introduction and notes. By R. Dunlop. 2 vols. 8vo. Manchester. 1913.

3296. Stuart manuscripts at Windsor Castle, vi. Hist. MSS. Comm. 1916.

Contains Sheridan's narrative of events *temp.* James II.

3297. Alumni Dublinenses. A register of the students, graduates, professors and provosts of Trinity College in the University of Dublin [1593–1846]. By G. D. Burtchaell and T. U. Sadleir. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1924. Illus.

¶ 2. LATER WORKS

3298. The life of James Duke of Ormond; containing an account of the most remarkable affairs of his time, and particularly of Ireland under his government: with an appendix and a collection of letters. By T. Carte. 3 vols. fol. Lond. 1735–6. 2nd ed. best, 6 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1851.

The title given is that to the 2nd ed. The title of the 1st ed. was 'An history of the life of James, Duke of Ormond, from his birth in 1610 to his death in 1688'. An indispensable work for the period 1610–88.

3299. An inquiry into the share which King Charles I had in the transactions of the Earl of Glamorgan . . . in the years 1645 and 1646. By T. Birch. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1747. Later ed. 1756.

Birch used the Rinuccini memoirs in the possession of the Earl of Leicester; he issued An appendix to an enquiry &c. 8vo. Lond. 1755. J. Boswell replied in 'The case of the royal martyr considered with candour'. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1758. Cf. S. R. Gardiner's Charles I and the Earl of Glamorgan. Eng. Hist. Rev. ii. 1887.

3300. The history of the life and reign of William-Henry, Prince of Nassau and Orange . . . King of England . . . In which the affairs of Ireland are more particularly handled . . . With an appendix containing original papers. By W. Harris. 1 vol. fol. Dubl. 1749. Maps. Plans. Ports.

First ed. Dublin 1747 abridged and, without the documents, published anonymously.

3301. The ancient and present state of the county and city of Cork. . . . To which are added . . . notes and observations . . . embellished with maps of the county and city, perspective views of the chief towns &c. By C. Smith. 2 vols. 8vo. Dubl. 1750. Maps. Plans. Later eds.: 2 vols. 8vo. Dubl. and Lond. 1774. Maps. Plans (with additions), and 2 vols. 8vo. Cork. 1893–4. Maps. Plans.

Ed. of 1893–4 has numerous additions from MSS. of the late Thomas Crofton Croker and Richard Caulfield. Repr. from the Cork Hist. and Arch. Society's Journal.

3302. The peerage of Ireland: or, a genealogical history of the present nobility of that kingdom with engravings of their paternal coats of arms. Collected from public records, authentic manuscripts, approved historians, well attested pedigrees, and personal information. By J. Lodge. 4 vols. 8vo. Dubl. 1754. Later ed. 7 vols. 8vo. Dubl. 1789. Ed. by M. Archdall.

Ed. of 1789 revised, enlarged, and continued to the present time. The peerage of G. E. C. (785) contains Irish peers.

3303. Histoire de l'Irlande, ancienne et moderne (Précis de l'histoire des quatre Stuarts sur le Trône Britannique). By J. MacGeoghegan. 3 vols. 4to. Paris. 1758–63. Eng. trans. 3 vols. 8vo. Dubl. 1831–2. Ed. by P. O'Kelly.

Vol. iii of 1st ed. was printed at Amsterdam.

3304. Historical memoirs of the Irish rebellion, in the year 1641 . . . in a letter to Walter Harris, Esq.; occasioned by his answer to a late dialogue on the causes, motives and mischiefs of this rebellion. By M. R. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1765.

Supplies some useful references and quotations; otherwise of no great value.

3305. The history and antiquities of the city of Dublin . . . with an appendix, containing an history of the cathedrals of Christ Church and St. Patrick, the university, the hospitals, and other public buildings &c. By W. Harris. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1766. Map. Plans. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1766. Map. Plans.

3306. The history of the rebellion and civil war in Ireland [1641–60]. By F. Warner. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1767. Later ed. 1768.

Still useful.

3307. Vindiciae Hibernicae; or Ireland vindicated. By M. Carey. 1 vol. 8vo. Phil. 1819. 2nd ed. 1823 enlarged and improved.

Attempts to refute English accounts of the massacre of 1641.

3308. History of the town and county of Galway; with appendix, containing the principal charters and other original documents. By J. Hardiman. 1 vol. 4to. Dubl. 1820. Maps. Plans.

3309. Liber munerum publicorum Hiberniae ab an. 1152 usque ad 1827; or, the establishments of Ireland. By R. Lascelles. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1824–30. 2nd ed. 1852 with introd. by F. S. Thomas.

The chief source for Irish official appointments. A partial index in the Ninth Report of the Deputy Keeper of the Public Records in Ireland. Dubl. 1877.

3310. History of the civil wars of Ireland from the Anglo-Norman invasion till the union of the country with Great Britain. By W. C. Taylor. 2 vols. 12mo. Edin. 1831. Later ed. 2 vols. 12mo. N.Y. 1833.

3311. History of the Presbyterian Church in Ireland, comprising the civil history of the province of Ulster from the accession of James the First: with a preliminary sketch . . . and an appendix, consisting of original papers. By J. S. Reid. 3 vols. 8vo. Belfast. 1834. Later ed. 1867. Ed. by W. D. Killen.

3312. History of the Church of Ireland from the Reformation to the Revolution; With a preliminary survey, from the papal usurpation, in the twelfth century, to its legal abolition in the sixteenth. By R. Mant, Bishop of Down and Connor. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1840.

A second vol., containing the History from the Revolution to the Union, was published at the same time. The book was intended to do for the Church of Ireland what Reid's had done for the Presbyterian Church.

3313. Military history of the Irish nation [1550–1750], comprising a memoir of the Irish brigade in the service of France, with official papers relative to the brigade. By M. O'Conor. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1845.

Cf. History of the Irish brigades in the service of France from the revolution in Great Britain and Ireland under James II to the revolution in France under Louis XVI. By J. C. O'Callaghan. 1 vol. 8vo. Glasgow. 1870.

3314. The confederation of Kilkenny. By C. P. Meehan. 1 vol. 12mo. Duffy's Lib. Dubl. 1846. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1882.

Ed. of 1882 much enlarged.

3315. Illustrations, historical and genealogical, of King James's Irish army list [1689]. By J. D'Alton. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1855. Best ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Dubl. 1861.

Valuable for the history of the principal Roman Catholic families in Ireland.

3316. Memoirs of the Most Rev. Oliver Plunket, Archbishop of Armagh . . . compiled from original documents. By P. F., Cardinal Moran. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1861.

3317. The diocese of Meath, ancient and modern. By A. Cogan. 3 vols. 8vo. Dubl. 1862–70.

3318. History of the Catholic archbishops of Dublin [to 1641]. By P. F. Moran. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1864.

3319. The Cromwellian settlement of Ireland. By J. P. Prendergast. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1865. Maps. 2nd ed. 1875. 3rd ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1922.

3320. Limerick: its history and antiquities, ecclesiastical, civil, and military, from the earliest ages. By M. Lenihan. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1866. Maps. Plans.

Transcripts and notes made by Lenihan for this work are in the British Museum Add. MSS. 31878–88.

3321. Memoirs of the Earls of Granard. By J. Forbes. Ed. by George Arthur Hastings Forbes, Earl of Granard. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1868.

Appendix of documents for Irish history. Cf. Hist. MSS. Comm., Rep. II. 210–17.

3322. The fate and fortunes of Hugh O'Neill, Earl of Tyrone, and Rory O'Donel, Earl of Tyrconnel; their flight from Ireland and death in exile. By C. P. Meehan. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. (Lond.) 1868. Ports. Later eds.: 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1868. Ports. and 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1870. Ports.

3323. The rise and fall of the Irish Franciscan monasteries, and memories of the Irish hierarchy in the seventeenth century. By C. P. Meehan. 1 vol. 12mo. Dubl. (Lond.) 1869. 5th ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. [1877].

3324. The lives of the lord chancellors and keepers of the great seal of Ireland. By J. R. O'Flanagan. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1870.

3325. An historical account of the MacDonnells of Antrim: including notices of some other septs, Irish and Scottish. By G. Hill. 1 vol. 4to. Belfast. 1873.

3326. The ecclesiastical history of Ireland from the earliest period to the present times. By W. D. Killen. 2 vols. 8vo. Belfast. 1875.

3327. Some account of Sir Audley Mervyn, his majesty's prime sergeant and speaker in the House of Commons in Ireland, from 1661 till 1666. By J. P. Prendergast. Trans. Roy. Hist. Socy. iii. 1875. 421–54.

3328. An historical account of the plantation in Ulster at the commencement of the 17th century, 1608–20. Compiled from state papers. By G. Hill. 1 vol. 4to. Belfast. 1877.

3329. History of the town of Belfast, from the earliest times to the close of the 18th century. By G. Benn. 2 (in 3) vols. 8vo. Belfast. 1877–80. Maps. Illus.

Vol. ii, ed. J. Carlisle.

3330. The Ulster civil war of 1641, and its consequences ; with the history of the Irish brigade under Montrose in 1644–6. By J. McDonnell. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1879.

3331. The history of the two Ulster manors of Finagh in the county of Tyrone, and Coole, otherwise Manor Atkinson, in the county of Fermanagh, and of their owners. By S. R. L. Corry, Earl of Belmore. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. (Lond.) 1881.

3332. Cromwell in Ireland. A history of Cromwell's Irish campaign. By D. Murphy. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1883. Maps. Plans. Illus.

Appendix of documents.

3333. Irish landed gentry when Cromwell came to Ireland ; or a supplement to Irish pedigrees. By J. O'Hart. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1884. Later ed. 1892.

Based on documents preserved in the Public Record Office, Dublin, viz. Books of survey and distributions and forfeiting proprietors listed.

3334. The reformed Church of Ireland [1537–1889]. By J. T. Ball. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1886. Later ed. 1890.

3335. The repression of the woollen manufacture in Ireland. By W. Cunningham. Eng. Hist. Rev. i. 1886.

3336. Ireland from the Restoration to the Revolution, 1660 to 1690. By J. P. Prendergast. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1887.

3337. Two chapters of Irish history : i. The Irish Parliament of James II. ii. The alleged violation of the treaty of Limerick. By T. D. Ingram. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1888.

A clever bit of special pleading.

3338. Historical review of the legislative systems operative in Ireland from the invasion of Henry II to the union, 1172–1800. By J. T. Ball. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1888. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1889.

3339. The history of the university of Dublin from its foundation to the end of the 18th century. By J. W. Stubbs. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1889.

3340. History of Sligo, county and town, from the accession of James I to the Revolution of 1688. By W. G. Wood-Martin. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1889. Illus. Plans.

3341. Geschichte der Katholischen Kirche in Irland von der Einführung des Christenthums bis auf die Gegenwart. By A. Bellesheim. 3 vols. 8vo. Mainz. 1890–1. Bibl.

A portion of this work was trans. by W. McLoughlin (Dubl. 1908) as: The papal nuncio Archbishop Rinuccini among the Irish confederates (1645–9).

3342. The early history of Trinity College Dublin, 1591–1660, as told in contemporary records. By W. Urwick. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1892.

3343. An officer of the Long Parliament and his descendants . . . Life and times of Colonel Richard Townsend. By R. and D. Townshend. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1892. Pedigrees, &c.

3344. The patriot Parliament of 1689. By T. Davis. Ed. by Sir C. G. Duffy. 1 vol. 12mo. The New Irish Library. Lond. 1893.

Originally appeared in the Dublin Magazine in 1843. Cf. Ingram (3337).

3345. History and topography of the county of Clare from the earliest times to the beginning of the 18th century. By J. Frost. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1893.

3346. A history of the Irish Presbyterians. By W. T. Latimer. 1 vol. 8vo. Belfast [1893]. Later ed. 1902.

3347. The life of Sir William Petty, 1623–1687 . . . Chiefly derived from private documents hitherto unpublished. By Lord Edmond Fitzmaurice. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1895. Map. Ports.

Cf. Works (1893).

3348. Life of Patrick Sarsfield, Earl of Lucan. With a short narrative of the principal events of the Jacobite war in Ireland. By J. Todhunter. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1895.

In Duffy's New Irish Library, vol. vii.

3349. Owen Roe O'Neill. By J. F. Taylor. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1896.

3350. Historical notices of old Belfast . . . With maps and illustrations. Selections from the MSS. collected by W. Pinkerton for his intended History of Belfast, O'Mellan's Narrative of the wars of 1641, &c. By R. M. Young. 1 vol. 8vo. Belfast. 1896. Maps. Illus.

3351. A Great Yorkshire divine of the 17th century. A sketch of the life and work of John Bramhall. By W. B. Wright. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1899.

Cf. No. 1496.

3352. The king's and queen's corporation for the linen manufacture in Ireland [1690]. By W. R. Scott. Proc. Royal Soc. Antiq. of Ireland, xxxi. 1901.

3353. Immigration of the Irish Quakers into Pennsylvania, 1682–1750, with their early history in Ireland. By A. C. Myers. Swarthmore, Pennsylvania, 1902.

3354. A history of the county of Dublin: the people, parishes, and antiquities, from the earliest times to the close of the eighteenth century. By F. E. Ball. 4 pts. 8vo. Dubl. 1902–6. Maps. Plans. Ports.

3355. An epoch in Irish history. Trinity College Dublin, its foundation and early fortunes, 1591–1660. By J. P. Mahaffy. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1903.

3356. The history of the commercial and financial relations between England and Ireland from the period of the Restoration. By A. E. Murray (Mrs. Radice). 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1903.

3357. The Bloody Bridge, and other papers relating to the insurrection of 1641. By T. Fitzpatrick. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1903.

3358. Illustrations of Irish history and topography, mainly of the seventeenth century. By C. L. Falkiner. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1904. Maps.

3359. The life and letters of the great Earl of Cork. By D. Townshend. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1904. Map. Ports.

3360. The war of William III in Ireland. Being a narrative of the campaigns of Duke Schomberg, of the king, and of General de Ginckel; with some references to the regiments engaged therein. By Lt.-Col. E. Macartney-Filgate. 1 vol. 8vo. Military Soc. of Ireland. Dubl. 1905.

3361. Ireland to the settlement of Ulster. By R. Dunlop. Camb. Modern Hist. iii. ch. xviii. 1905.

Continued 1611–59, *ibid.* iv. ch. xviii. 1906; 1660–1700, *ibid.* v. ch. x [3] 1908; *ibid.* vi. ch. xiv. 1909. All are by R. Dunlop and have lengthy bibliographies.

3362. Die englische Kolonisation in Irland. By M. J. Bonn. 2 vols. 8vo. Stuttgart and Berlin. 1906.

Cf. Eng. Hist. Rev. 1906. xxi. 772–8.

3363. History of Ireland from the earliest times to the present day. Vol. ii. 1547–1782. By E. A. Dalton. 1 vol. 8vo. 1906. Later ed. 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1912.

3364. A great archbishop of Dublin, 1650–1729; his autobiography, family, and a selection from his correspondence. By Sir C. S. King. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1906. Ports.

See Hist. MSS. Comm. Rep. II. 231 seq.; III. 416 seq. A Latin autobiography of King was pr. Eng. Hist. Rev. xiii. 1898; a diary kept during his imprisonment 1689 was repr. from the Journal of Royal Soc. Antiq. of Ireland [1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1903], ed. by H. J. Lawlor.

3365. The origin of the regium donum. By C. E. Pike. Trans. Royal Hist. Soc. 3rd Series, iii. 1909.

Deals with Charles II's reign only.

3366. Ireland under the Stuarts [1603–90]. By R. Bagwell. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1909–16. Maps.

The standard history.

3367. Stuart Ireland. By G. B. O'Connor. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. 1910.

3368. Revolutionary Ireland and its settlement, with an introduction by Rev. J. P. Mahaffy, D.D. By R. H. Murray. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1911. Maps. Bibl.

3369. The battle of the Boyne. By D. C. Boulger. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1911. Ports.

Based on research at Paris, but uncritical.

3370. Life of James Duke of Ormond. By Winifred Gardner, Lady Burghclere. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1912. Ports.

3371. Little Jennings and fighting Dick Talbot; a life of the Duke and Duchess of Tyrconnel. By P. W. Sergeant. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1913. Illus.

Rather better than its title might suggest.

3372. The colonization of Ulster. By C. Maxwell. History, i. 1916.

3373. The economic history of Ireland in the 17th century. By G. A. T. O'Brien. 1 vol. 8vo. Dubl. and Lond. 1919.

3374. The Irish rebellion of 1641, with a history of the events which led up to and succeeded it. By Lord Ernest William Hamilton. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1920.

3375. The Puritans in Ireland, 1647–1661. By St. J. D. Seymour. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1921.

On the organization of the Puritan Church, with an appendix containing a list of ministers.

3376. Strafford and Ireland. The history of his vice-royalty, with an account of his trial. By W. H. A. O'Grady. 2 vols. 8vo. Dubl. 1923.

3377. The rise of the Irish linen industry. By C. Gill. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1925. Illus. Bibl.

XIV. WALES

1. Bibliographies and Sources.
2. Later Works.

THERE is no adequate history of Wales in the seventeenth century, but of recent years a number of monographs have appeared, which help to cover the ground.

Morrice (3381) has many useful bibliographical notes for the period, and valuable information is accessible in Rowlands (3378) and Jones (3383). Up to 1641 Skeel (3439) is indispensable, and for 1640–60 Phillips (3425) and Richards (3445, 3449) are adequate. The rest of the period is comparatively unexplored, although much can be gleaned from histories of localities.

¶ 1. BIBLIOGRAPHIES AND SOURCES

3378. Cambrian bibliography, containing an account of the books printed in the Welsh language or relating to Wales, from 1546 to 1800. By W. Rowlands. Ed. by D. Silvan-Evans. 1 vol. 8vo. Llanidloes. 1869.

Written in Welsh. Useful. A continuation by C. Ashton, also in Welsh, gives a list of books printed 1801–10. (Published by National Eisteddfod Association, Oswestry, 1908.)

3379. A catalogue of the manuscripts relating to Wales in the British Museum. By E. Owen. 4 pts. 8vo. Lond. 1900, 1903, 1908, 1922.

Cymmrodorion Record Series, 4.

3380. National Library of Wales . . . Catalogue of tracts of the Civil War and Commonwealth period relating to Wales and the borders. 1 vol. 8vo. Aberystwyth. 1911.

Issued by the National Library. It contains 264 items of the period 1640–61.

3381. Wales in the seventeenth century, its literature and men of letters and action. By J. C. Morrice. 1 vol. 8vo. Bangor. 1918.

Mainly biographical and bibliographical.

3382. National Library of Wales : Catalogue of Sir John Williams's Manuscripts. Additional MSS. vol. i. 1921.

3383. A history of printing and printers in Wales to 1810. By I. Jones. 1 vol. 8vo. Cardiff. 1925.

3384. The history of the ancient and modern estate of the principality of Wales, dutchy of Cornwall, and earldom of Chester. By Sir J. Doddridge. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1630. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1714.

Written by Doddridge (1555–1628) in the early part of the reign of James I to urge the revival of the principality.

3385. Contemplations upon these times, or The Parliament explained to Wales. Written by . . . a cordiall well-wisher of his countries happinesse. By (J. Lewis of Glasgrug). 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1646. 1 vol. 4to. Cardiff. 1907. Issued by 'Cymdeithas Llen Cymru' (Society of Welsh Literature).

An appeal to Wales on behalf of Parliament.

3386. Cambria triumphans. Showing the origin and antiquity of that illustrious nation, the succession of their kings and princes, from the first to King Charles of happy memory. The description of the country. By P. Enderbie. 1 vol. fol. London. 1661. Later ed. 1810.

'Enderbie hath done this work very meanly.' A. Wood.

3387. The bird in the cage, with an epistle to the Welsh churches, and a brief narrative. By V. Powell. 1661. Later ed. 12mo. Lond. 1662.

The 'Narrative' is a defence of the proceedings of the commission of 1650 for the propagation of the Gospel in Wales.

3388. The life and death of Vavasor Powell. 1 vol. 12mo. s.l. 1671.

Contains Powell's autobiography. The editor is thought to have been Edward Bagshaw the younger. Cf. A. Griffith's Strena Vavasoriensis, or A hue and cry after Mr. Vavasor Powell, 1654, a hostile account; and David Davies: Vavasor Powell: the Baptist evangelist of Wales in the seventeenth century. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1896.

3388 A. An account of the convincement, exercises, services, and travels of . . . Richard Davies with some relation of ancient friends and the spreading of truth in North-Wales. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1710. 7th ed. 1844.

An interesting autobiography. Cf. John Ap John and early records of Friends in Wales. By W. G. Norris. Ed. by N. Penney. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1907. Illus.

3389. The history of the Gwydir family. By Sir J. Wynn. Ed. by Daines Barrington. 8vo. Lond. 1770. Later eds.: 4to. Lond. 1781. By Daines Barrington (in Miscellanies). 4to. Ruthin 1827. Ed. by (Miss) A. Llwyd. 4to. Oswestry 1878. Ports. Ed. by W. W. E. Wynne and A. Roberts.

Written by the first baronet of Gwydir (1553–1626). Especially valuable for its picture of social conditions in North Wales *c.* 1600.

3390. The Cambrian register. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1796–1818. Plates.

Repr. documents, &c.

3391. The description of Pembrokeshire. By G. Owen. Ed. by R. Fenton.

Written in 1603. In vol. ii of Cambrian register. The best edition is that published by the Cymmrodorion Society in three parts, Lond. 1892–1906, ed. by H. Owen. This edition includes a number of other tracts, &c., by G. Owen on the history of Pembrokeshire.

3392. Heraldic visitations of Wales, and part of the marches. By L. Dwnn. Ed. by Sir S. R. Meyrick. 2 vols. 4to. Llandovery. 1846.

The fullest printed collection of Welsh pedigrees made by Dwnn as deputy herald at arms between 1586 and 1613.

3393. An ancient survey of Penmaenmawr [*temp.* Chas. I]. Ed. J. O. Halliwell. Lond. 1859. Later ed. 8vo. Llanfairfechan. 1906. Ed. by W. B. Lowe.

3394. Records of Denbigh and its lordship. Vol. i. [all publ.]. Ed. by J. Williams. Wrexham. 1860.

Cf. his Ancient and modern Denbigh. 1 vol. Denbigh. 1856. Both have valuable excerpts from municipal archives.

3395. The official progress of . . . Henry . . . Duke of Beaufort through Wales in 1684. By T. Dineley. Ed. by C. Baker. 4to. Lond. 1864. Later ed. 4to. Lond. 1888. Ed. by R. W. Banks. The second edition reproduces Dineley's MS. in photo-lithography.

Beaufort was Lord President of the Council in Wales from 1672 to 1689.

3396. Collections historical and archaeological relating to Montgomeryshire and its borders. (Issued by the Powys-land Club.) 8vo. Lond. From 1868 until now.

Contain a great deal of material and articles, of varying value, dealing with the history of the districts at various periods.

3397. Bye-Gones, relating to Wales and the border counties. 23 vols. in two series. 4to. Oswestry. 1871–1919.

Contains masses of material of very varying value, including excerpts from newspapers of the Civil War period.

3398. Y Cwtta Cyfarwydd. By P. Roberts. Ed. by D. R. Thomas. 8vo. Lond. 1883.

A chronicle for the years 1607–46, kept by a St. Asaph public notary. Appended is the register note-book of T. Rowlands, Vicar-choral, for the years 1595–1607 and 1646–1653.

3399. The records of the corporation of Oswestry. Ed. by S. Leighton. 1 vol. 8vo. Oswestry. s.a.

Repr. from the Transactions of Shropshire Archaeological Society, 1879–83. (Though Oswestry itself is in Shropshire, the town is partly Welsh, and the above records contain a certain amount of material of interest to students of local Welsh genealogy.)

3400. Cardiff records, being materials for the history of the county borough from the earliest times. Ed. by J. H. Matthews. 6 vols. Cardiff. 1898–1911. Maps.

Contains much material relating to the history of Cardiff and the neighbourhood.

3401. Gweithiau Morgan Llwyd [The works of M.Ll.]. Ed. by T. E. Ellis (vol. i) and J. H. Davies (vol. ii). 2 vols. 8vo. Bangor. 1899 and 1908.

A complete edition of the Welsh and English works of the Puritan mystic of Wrexham (1619–59). The full (Welsh) introduction to vol. ii is an important study of the history of the period.

3402. The registers of the parish of Llansannan, 1667–1812. Ed. by R. Ellis. 1 vol. 4to. Liverpool. 1904.

3403. Llandaff records. 5 vols. 8vo. Cardiff and Lond. 1905–14.

Vol. i: Digest of parish registers of the diocese. Vols. ii, iii, iv, v: Acts of the bishops of Llandaff, 1660–1765. Vols. ii to iv. Ed. by J. A. Bradney. Vol. v. Ed. by R. Rickards.

3404. The taylors cussion. By G. Owen. Ed. by E. M. Pritchard. fol. Lond. 1906.

A photo-lithographic reproduction of the Commonplace book of George Owen, Lord of Cemais, Pembrokeshire (1552 ?–1613).

3405. Diary (1603–54). By W. Powell. Ed. by J. A. Bradney. 1 vol. 8vo. Bristol. 1907. Port.

Valuable for Monmouthshire local history.

3406. Chirk Castle accounts, A.D. 1605–1666. Ed. by W. W. Myddleton. 1 vol. 8vo. Privately printed. 1908.

Valuable for social and economic history.

3407. An Act for the propagation of the gospel in Wales, 1649; together with the proceedings of the commissioners for North Wales. Privately printed for 'Cymdeithas Llen Cymru' (The Welsh Literature Society). 1 vol. 4to. Cardiff. 1908.

The proceedings are printed from Bodley MS. Rawlinson C. 261, the official minute-book.

3408. The statutes of Wales. Ed. by I. Bowen. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1908.

A very useful collection of the statutes relating to Wales, 1215–1902.

3409. Genealogies of the Carmarthenshire sheriffs from 1539 to 1759. By J. Buckley. 2 vols. 8vo. Carmarthen. 1910–13.

3410. Llyfr Baglan. By J. Williams. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1910. Ed. by J. A. Bradney.

A book of Welsh pedigrees, compiled between 1600–7.

3411. Registra antiqua de Llantilio Crossenny et Penrhos in comitatu Monumethensi, 1577–1644. Ed. by J. A. Bradney. 1 vol. 8vo. London. 1916.

A copy of the original parish registers made by W. Powell, the author of the diary, 1603–54.

3412. Calendar of deeds and documents. Vol. i. The Coleman Deeds (Nat. Library of Wales). Ed. by F. Green. 1 vol. 8vo. Aberystwyth. 1921.

Relates chiefly to 16th–18th centuries. The deeds are of considerable value for genealogy and economic and social history.

¶ 2. LATER WORKS

3413. Historical account of the British or Welsh versions and editions of the Bible. By T. Llewelyn. 8vo. Lond. 1768.

Contains the dedications of Salesbury [1567], Morgan [1588], and Parry [1620].

3414. A history of the Baptist Association in Wales, from the year 1650 to . . . 1790. By J. Thomas. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1795.

Pr. in J. Rippon's Baptist Annual Register, at intervals from 1791. Cf. his History of the Welsh Baptists from the time of the apostles to 1797. A MS. at Baptist College, Bristol, trans. into Welsh and publ. Pontypridd 1885.

3415. An historical tour in Monmouthshire. By W. Coxe. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1801. Plates. Repr. Brecon. 1904.

3416. A history of the county of Brecknock. By T. Jones. 2 vols. 4to. Brecknock. 1805–9. Plates. Repr. 1 vol. Brecon. 1898.

3417. The history and antiquities of the county of Cardigan. By Sir S. R. Meyrick. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1810. Illus. Repr. Brecon. 1907.

3418. A historical tour through Pembrokeshire. By R. Fenton. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1811. Plates. Repr. Brecon. 1903.

3419. History of the Welsh Baptists. By J. Davis. Pittsburg. 1835.

3420. A biographical dictionary of eminent Welshmen, from the earliest times to the present. By R. Williams. 1 vol. 8vo. Llandovery. 1852.

3421. The history of Radnorshire. By J. Williams. Repr. from Arch. Camb. 8vo. Tenby. 1859. Later ed. 4to. Brecknock, 1905.

3422. History of Protestant nonconformity in Wales from its rise in 1633 to the present time. By T. Rees. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1861. Later ed. 1883.

A careful account written from the nonconformist point of view.

3423. Kalendars of Gwynedd: lists of lords-lieutenant, custodes rotulorum, sheriffs, and knights of the shire for Anglesey, Carnarvon, and Merioneth. By E. Breese. Notes by W. W. E. Wynne. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1873.

3424. The history of the diocese of St. Asaph. By D. R. Thomas. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1874. 3 vols. 8vo. Oswestry, 1908–13.

3425. Memoirs of the Civil War in Wales and the marches, 1642–1649. By J. R. Phillips. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1874.

Vol. i is narrative; vol. ii contains illustrative documents.

3426. Memorials of the parish and family of Hanmer. By Lord Hanmer. Chiswick Press. 1876.

History of a Flintshire family.

3427. The history of Powys Fadog. By J. Y. W. Lloyd. 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1881–7. Maps.

Contains a mass of material, especially genealogical: though ill-arranged, it is useful if cautiously employed.

3428. Towns, fields and folk of Wrexham in the time of James the first. By A. N. Palmer. 1 vol. Wrexham. 1883.

Based on Norden's survey, parish registers, and family papers.

3429. History of the old Nonconformity of Wrexham. By A. N. Palmer. 1 vol. 8vo. Wrexham. 1888.

3430. The history of Little England beyond Wales [i. e. South Pembrokeshire]. By E. Laws. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1888.

3431. The parliamentary history of the principality of Wales (1541–1895) . . . comprising lists of the representatives with biographical . . . notices of the members. By W. R. J. Williams. 1 vol. 8vo. Brecknock. 1895.

3432. The history of the great sessions in Wales, 1542–1830, together with the lives of the Welsh judges. By W. R. J. Williams. 1 vol. 8vo. Brecknock. 1899.

3433. Jesus College. By E. G. Hardy. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1899.

The author used the material contained in the college muniments. Cf. The Life of Francis Mansell, Principal of Jesus College in Oxford. By Sir L. Jenkins. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1854.

3434. The administration of English law in Wales and the marches. By H. Owen. 4to. Lond. 1900. Bibliogr.

A valuable sketch.

3435. The Welsh people. By J. Rhys and D. Brynmor-Jones. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1900.

3436. Wales. Story of the Nations series. By O. M. Edwards. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1901. Illus.

3437. Welsh Catholics on the continent. Transactions of the Honourable Society of Cymmrodorion for 1901–2. By W. Ll. Williams. 8vo. Lond. 1903.

With a series of appendices (illustrated by facsimiles) dealing with moot points. Cf. No. 1834.

3438. A history of Monmouthshire from the coming of the Normans into Wales down to the present time. By J. A. Bradney. 3 vols. fol. Lond. 1904.

In progress. 3 vols. in 6 parts completed to date. Contains a great deal of genealogical matter.

3439. The council in the marches of Wales. By C. A. J. Skeel. 8vo. Lond. 1904.

A careful and thorough study, covering the period 1471 to 1689.

3440. The Bible in Wales. By J. Ballinger. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1906. Bibl.

Traces the history of the Welsh versions of the Bible to 1900, with a complete bibliography.

3441. Eminent Welshmen: a short biographical dictionary of Welshmen who have attained distinction from the earliest times to the present [1700–1900]. By T. R. Roberts. 1 vol. Cardiff. 1908. Ports.

Popular, but frequently gives useful references to periodicals.

3442. A history of Chirk Castle and Chirkland. By M. Mahler. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1912.

3443. Chronicles of Erthig on the Dyke. By L. A. Cust [Mrs. Wherry]. 2 vols. Lond. 1914.

History of a Denbighshire family *c.* 1661 until the present times, with many letters Valuable for social history and Welsh Jacobitism.

3444. An account of the kings court of great sessions in Wales. By W. L. Williams. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1916.

A paper read before the Cymmrodorion Society in 1911.

3445. History of the puritan movement in Wales from 1639 to 1653. By T. Richards. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1920.

Publ. by the National Eisteddfod Assoc.

3446. The Welsh woollen industry in the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries. By C. A. J. Skeel. Arch. Camb. Dec. 1922.

3447. The diocese of Bangor in the sixteenth century. A digest of the episcopal registers from 1512–1646. By A. I. Pryce. 1 vol. 8vo. Bangor. 1923.

3448. Religious developments in Wales 1654–62. By T. Richards. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1923.

The fullest account of the religious history of the period. Publ. by the National Eisteddfod Assoc.

3449. The Puritan visitation of Jesus College, Oxford, and the principalship of Dr. Michael Roberts [1648–57]. By T. Richards. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1924.

From the Trans. Cymmrodorion Soc. 1922–3.

XV. VOYAGES AND TRAVELS

1. Collections of Voyages arranged chronologically.
2. Individual Voyages arranged alphabetically.
3. General Later Works arranged alphabetically.

THE books included below are of two classes: (1) the voyages of discovery proper, and the travels to little known lands, and (2) the personal records of Englishmen travelling on the continent of Europe. The voyages of discovery of others than Englishmen are necessarily excluded, but a brief survey may be gained from Heawood (3540). The first subsection, in which the arrangement is chronological, is devoted to collections of voyages; the most famous of which is Purchas (3450), and of the remainder Churchill's collection (3453) is perhaps the most important. Some of the collections are anonymous, and are usually cited by their publisher, e.g. Astley (3458), Knox (3463), or the Harleian collection (3457). An analysis of the contents of the chief collections will be found in Appendix I to the Catalogue of the Royal Geographical Society.

The next subsection consists of individual voyages of travellers, or voyages to a given place, and the arrangement is alphabetical, the name of the *traveller* rather than the editor being adopted: cross-references are given to the principal English collections, in which they may be found in whole or in part. The Harleian Miscellany contains some material [see Index (88)]. The Dictionary of National Biography should be consulted *sub nom.* of the chief explorers, and the authorities there noted. The Hakluyt Society is constantly publishing fresh material.

All English travellers are not included in this section, and search must also be made under the geographical heading, e.g. *West Indies* for J. Esquemelling's Buccaneers (3850), *America* for voyages or persons directly connected with the plantations such as Captain John Smith (3620), and the *East Indies* for a large section dealing with travel to, and residence in, the East.

For a study of the voyages the modern Admiralty Charts and the Pilot (Admiralty publication) of the various seas are very useful: 17th-century conditions of travel are best gathered from the narratives themselves. The British Museum Catalogue of Printed Maps serves as a guide to early maps and charts.

¶ 1. COLLECTIONS OF VOYAGES

3450. Hakluytus posthumus or Purchas his pilgrimes. . . . By S. Purchas. 4 vols. fol. Lond. 1625. Later ed. 20 vols. 8vo. Glasgow, 1905–7. Maps. Illus.

Purchas his pilgrimage, or relations of the world and the religions observed in all ages and places discovered . . . , folio 1613, reached its fourth ed. in 1626, and is usually added as a fifth volume to Purchas his pilgrimes. Ed. of 1905 has bibliographical note.

3451. A collection of curious travels and voyages, in two tomes . . . By J. Ray. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1693.

Vol. i is translated from Dutch, vol. ii includes some English travels in Greece, Asia Minor, Egypt, &c.
Period: 16th and 17th centuries.

3452. A collection of original voyages, containing: I. Capt. Cowley's voyage round the globe. II. Capt. Sharpe's Journey over the isthmus of Darien . . . III. Capt. Wood's voyage thro' the Straights of Magellan. IV. Mr. Roberts's adventures among the Corsairs of the Levant. . . . By W. Hacke. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1699. Maps.

Period: 17th century.

3453. A collection of voyages and travels. . . . Ed. by A. and J. Churchill. 4 vols. fol. Lond. 1704. Maps. Later eds.: 6 vols. fol. Lond. 1732. Maps. 8 vols. fol. Lond. 1744–7. Maps.

Contains a prefatory essay on the history of navigation. For vols. 7 and 8 see no. 3457.
Period: 16th and 17th centuries.

3454. Navigantium atque itinerantium bibliotheca: or, a compleat collection of voyages and travels. . . . Ed. by J. Harris. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1705. Maps. Ports. Later ed. 1744–8. Ed. by J. Campbell.

The second edition revised with large additions.
Period: 15th to 18th century, but the work also contains some medieval travels.

3455. A new collection of voyages and travels into several parts of the world. . . . By [J. Stevens]. 2 vols. 4to. Lond. 1711.

Contains one English journey in vol. i 'A journal of a thousand miles travel among the Indians from South to North Carolina', by Mr. Lawson, with map.
Period: 16th to 18th centuries

3456. A collection of voyages. . . . 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1729. Maps.

Contains (1) Captain William Dampier's Voyages round the world. (2) The Voyages of Lionel Wafer. (3) A Voyage round the world: an account of Captain Dampier's expedition into the South Seas by W. Funnell. (4) Capt. Cowley's Voyage round the globe. (5) Capt. Sharpe's Journey over the Isthmus of Darien. (6) Capt. Wood's Voyage through the Straights of Magellan. (7) Mr. Roberts's Adventures amongst the Corsairs of the Levant.
Period: later 17th century.

3457. A collection of voyages and travels . . . Compiled from the library of the late Earl of Oxford. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1745. Later ed. 1747.

Known as the Harleian collection. The 1747 edition is numbered vols. vii and viii in continuation of the Churchill collection in 6 vols. (3453).

3458. A new general collection of voyages and travels. 4 vols. 4to. Lond. 1745–47. Maps. Plans. Illus.

Published by Thomas Astley, and usually known as the Astley collection.
Period: 15th to 18th century.

3459. Histoire des navigations aux terres Australes. . . . By C. de Brosses. 2 vols. 4to. Paris. 1756. Map.

3460. The world displayed, or a curious collection of voyages and travels selected from the writers of all nations : . . . 20 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1759–61. Maps. Illus.

Period : 15th to 18th century.

3461. A collection of travels thro' various parts of the world . . . By S. Derrick. 2 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1762.

In regard to English travels, vol. i contains The entertaining travels and various adventures of Capt. John Smyth ; vol. ii, The history of Mr. Joseph Pitt's slavery in Algiers, with his travels over some part of the continent. . . . .
Period : 16th and 17th centuries.

3462. Terra Australis cognita : or, voyages to the Terra Australis, or southern hemisphere, during the sixteenth, seventeenth, and eighteenth centuries . . . with a preface by the editor. Ed. by J. Callander. 3 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1766–8. Maps.

Based largely on de Brosses.

3463. A new collection of voyages, discoveries, and travels . . . 7 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1767.

Published by J. Knox, and known as the Knox collection.
Period : 15th to 18th century.

3464. A new and complete collection of voyages and travels . . . By J. H. Moore. 2 vols. fol. Lond. [1785 ?] Maps.

Period : 15th to 18th centuries.

3465. A general collection of the best and most interesting voyages and travels in all parts of the world. . . . Ed. by J. Pinkerton. 17 vols. 4to. Lond. 1808–14. Maps. Bibl.

Vol. xvii contains an essay on the origin and progress of discovery and a bibliography of travel.
Period : 16th to 18th century.

3466. Historical account of the most celebrated voyages, travels, and discoveries. . . . By W. F. Mavor. 20 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1795–1802. Later ed. 28 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1810.

The 1810 edition entitled ' General collection of voyages and travels '.
Period : 15th to 18th century.

3467. A general history and collection of voyages and travels . . . Ed. by R. Kerr. 18 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1811–24. Maps.

Period : from the time of Alfred to the 18th century.

3468. Voyages and travels, mainly during the 16th and 17th centuries. . . . Ed. by C. R. Beazley. 2 vols. 8vo. Westminster. 1903.

Repr. from An English garner. Vol. ii contains 17th-century voyages as follows : (1) Fight of Dolphin against Five Turk's Men of War. Jan. 12, 1616/7. (2) Capt. Robert Knox's captivity in Ceylon, 1660–1679. (3) Retaking of St. Helena, ? 1673.

3469. Early Dutch and English voyages to Spitsbergen in the 17th century. Ed. by W. M. Conway. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1904. Maps. Facs. Bibl.

Chiefly translations of early Dutch accounts, but includes MSS. from P.R.O., S.P. Dom. Ch. i. Hakluyt Soc., Ser. ii, vol. ii.

¶ 2. INDIVIDUAL VOYAGES

3470. Remarks on several parts of Italy, &c. in the years 1701, 1702, 1703. . . . By J. Addison. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1705. Later ed. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1718.

See Mavor, vol. xiv (3466); Moore, vol. ii (3464); World Displayed, vol. xix (3460). For a discussion of the MSS. see Francis Harvey (bookseller), Catalogue of rare and valuable books [Lond. July 1887].

3471. An account of a voyage from Archangel in Russia in the year 1697. . . . By T. Allison. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1699. Map.

See Pinkerton, vol. i (3465).

3472. The voyages of William Baffin. 1612–1622. . . . Ed. by C. R. Markham. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1881. Maps. Ports.

Printed for the Hakluyt Soc., Series I, vol. lxiii. Contains various narratives of Baffin's voyages by J. Gatonbe, R. Fotherby, Baffin himself, and others. See Churchill, vol. vi, Pt. 2 (3453).

3473. The strange adventures of Andrew Battell of Leigh, in Angola and in adjoining regions. . . . By A. Battell. Ed. by E. G. Ravenstein. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1901. Maps. Bibl.

'The earliest record of travels in the interior of this part of Africa.' Hakluyt Soc., Series II, vol. vi. See Astley, vol. iii (3458); Pinkerton, vol. xvi (3465); Purchas, Pt. 2 (3450).

3474. The travels of certaine Englishmen into Africa, Asia. . . . and into Syria. . . . begunne in the yeare of jubile 1600, and by some of them finished this yeare 1608. By W. Biddulph. Ed. by T. Lavender. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1609. Later ed. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1612. Ed. by T. Lavender.

Title of 1612 edition runs: 'The travels of foure English men . . . finished in the yeare 1611.' See Purchas, Pt. 2 (3450); Churchill, vol. vii (3453).

3475. The discovery of New Brittaine begun August 27 anno dom 1650 by Edward Bland. . . . From Fort Henry at the head of Appamatuck river in Virginia. . . . 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1651. Maps.

3476. A voyage into the Levant. A brief relation of a journey . . . from England by the way of Venice, into Dalmatia, Sclavonia, Bosnah, Hungary, Macedonia, Thessaly, Thrace, Rhodes, and Egypt unto Gran Cairo: . . . By H. Blount. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1636.

See vol. xvii, Series II, Hakluyt Soc. Publ. for a bibliographical note on this book. See Churchill, vol. vii (3453), Pinkerton, vol. x (3465).

3477. Remarks in the grande tour of France and Italy. . . . By W. Bromley. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1692.

An ed. of 1705 was unauthorized.

3478. Several years travels through Portugal, Spain, Italy, Germany. . . . By W. Bromley. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1702.

3479. A brief account of some travels in divers parts of Europe, viz. Hungaria, Servia, Bulgaria, Macedonia, Thessaly, Austria, Styria, Carinthia,

Carniola, and Fruili, through a great part of Germany and Low Countries. By E. Browne. Later ed. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1685. Plans. Illus.

Browne published in 1673 'A brief account of some travels . . .', 4to; in 1677, 'An account of several travels through a great part of Germany . .', 4to; and in 1685 his collected travels in one volume. See Harris, vol. ii (3454).

3480. A relation of a journey of . . . Lord H. Howard from London to Vienna and thence to Constantinople. . . . By J. Burbury. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1671.

3481. Some letters containing an account of what seemed most remarkable in Switzerland, Italy, &c. By G. Burnet. 1 vol. 12mo. Rotterdam. 1686. Later ed. 1 vol. 12mo. London. 1688.

The edition of 1688 includes 'Three letters concerning the present state of Italy, written in 1687'. See Harris, vol. ii (3454).

3482. A voyage to the South Sea and round the world performed in the years 1708, 1709, 1710 and 1711. . . . By E. Cooke. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1712. Maps.

3483. Coryats crudities, hastily gobled up in five moneths travells in France, Savoy, Italy, Rhetia, commonly called the Grisons country, Helvetia alias Switzerland, some parts of high Germany, and the Netherlands. By T. Coryate. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1611. Later eds.: 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1776, and 2 vols. 8vo. Glasgow. 1905.

Coryate's letters from India are added to the edition of 1776. 'The first, and for long . . . the only handbook for continental travel.' See Kerr, vol. ix (3467) Purchas, Pts. 1 and 2.

3484. Early voyages and travels in the Levant. I. The diary of Master Thomas Dallan, 1599–1600. II. Extracts from the diaries of Dr. John Covel, 1670–1679. . . . Ed. by J. T. Bent. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1893. Ports.

Hakluyt Soc., Series I, vol. lxxxvii. See B.M. Add. MSS. 22912–4 for Covel's diary.

3485. A true and almost incredible report of an Englishman . . . that . . . travelled by land throw many unknowne kingdomes and great cities. . . . By R. Coverte. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1612.

See Astley, vol. i (3458); Churchill, vol. viii (3453); Kerr, vol. viii (3467).

3486. I. A new voyage round the world . . . II. Voyages and descriptions. . . . A supplement of the voyage round the world. . . . Two voyages to Campeachy. . . . A discourse of Trade-winds. III. A voyage to New Holland, &c. in the year 1699. . . . By W. Dampier. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1697–1709. Maps. Illus. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1906. Maps. Illus. Port. Ed. by J. Masefield.

The MS. of 'The new voyage' is B.M. Sloane MS. 3236. The ed. of 1906 includes: A vindication in answer to the chimerical relation of William Funnell [which was first published as a 4to volume in Lond. 1707] and other relevant documents. See Callander, vol. ii (3462); Collection of voyages, 1729, vols. i–iii (3456); Early voyages to Terra Australis (3462); Harris (3454); Kerr, vol. x (3467); Moore, vol. i (3464); Pinkerton, vol. xi (3465); World displayed, vol. vi (3460).

3487. The voyages and works of John Davis the navigator. By J. Davis. Ed. by A. H. Markham. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1880. Maps. Illus. Bibl.

Hakluyt Soc., Series I, vol. lix.

3488. Journal of a voyage into the Mediterranean by Sir Kenelm Digby, A. D. 1628. . . . By K. Digby. Ed. by J. Bruce. Camd. Soc. Lond. 1686.

From an MS. in the possession of W. W. E. Wynne, Esq.

3489. Observations concerning the present state of religion in the Romanish Church, with some reflections upon them made in a journey through some provinces of Germany in the year 1698; as also an account of what seemed most remarkable in those countries. By T. Dorrington. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1699.

3490. A voyage to Sicily and Malta . . . in the years 1700 and 1701. By J. Dryden (junior). 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1776.

3491. The state of France as it stood in the ixth yeer of the present monarch Louis XIII, written to a friend. By J. Evelyn. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1652.

3492. North-west Fox, or Fox from the North-west passage. . . . By L. Foxe. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1635. Map. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1894. Maps. Ports. Ed. by R. M. Christy.

'The voyages of Capt. Luke Foxe of Hull and Capt. Thomas James of Bristol in search of a N.W. passage in 1631–2 . . .' is the title of 1894 edit. Hakluyt Soc., Series I, vols. lxxxviii, lxxxix, B.M. Add. MSS. 19302.

3493. A voyage round the world, containing an account of Captain Dampier's expedition into the South Seas in the ship St. George in the years 1703 and 1704 . . . together with the author's voyage from Amapalla on the west-coast of Mexico to East India. . . . By W. Funnell. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1707. Maps.

See Callander, vol. iii (3462); Harris, vol. i (3454); Kerr, vol. x (3467). 'Captain Dampier's vindication . . . with some observations . . . on Mr. Funnell's chimerical relation of his voyage round the world . . .' appeared in 1707. [Lond. 4to.] See Dampier's Voyages [ed. Masefield, 1906] (3486).

3494. Subsidium peregrinantibus; or, an assistance to a traveller in his convers with Hollanders, Germans, Venetians, Italians, Spaniards and French. By Sir B. Gerbier. 1 vol. 12mo. Oxf. 1665.

3495. A relation of a voyage to Guiana. . . . By R. Harcourt. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1613. Later ed. 1626.

Second ed. enlarged. See Harleian Miscellany, vol. vi (88), Purchas, Pt. 4 (3450).

3496. A relation of some yeares travaile, begunne anno 1626, into Afrique and the greater Asia. . . . By T. Herbert. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1634. Maps. 3rd ed. 1665. 4th ed. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1675. Maps. Ports.

The third and fourth editions much enlarged by the author. See Harris, vol. i (3454); Moore, vol. ii (3464).

3497. A full relation of two journeys: the one into the mainland of France, the other into some of the adjacent islands. By P. Heylyn. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1656.

Heylyn wrote also a satirical journal, 'France painted to the life', which was published without his consent, London, 1657.

3498. Instructions for forreine travell. By J. Howell. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1642. Later ed. 1650.

See E. Arber, English Reprints, London, 1869. The ed. of 1650 contains an appendix on travel into Turkey and the Levant.

3499. Henry Hudson the navigator. The original document in which his career is recorded. . . . Ed. by G. M. Asher. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1860. Maps. Bibl.

'An almost exhaustive account of all that is known of Hudson's career.' Hakluyt Soc., Series I, vol. xxvii.

3500. The voyage of Captain William Jackson (1642–5). Ed. by V. T. Harlow. Camd. Misc. xiii [1924].

Raids on the Spanish West Indies. B.M. Sloane MSS. 793 or 894.

3501. The strange and dangerous voyage of Captaine Thomas James in his intended discovery of the North-West passage into the South Sea. . . . By T. James. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1633. Map. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1894. Maps. Ports. Ed. by R. M. Christy.

The 1894 ed. printed for the Hakluyt Soc., Series I, vols. lxxxviii, lxxxix. See Churchill, vol. ii (3453); Harris, vol. ii (3454); World displayed, vol. x (3460); Mavor, vol. i (3466).

3502. The golden trade: or a discovery of the river Gambia, and the golden trade of the Aethipoians. . . . By R. Jobson. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1623. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Teignmouth. 1904. Ed. by C. G. Kingsley.

The 1904 edition is in the Saracen's Head Library. See Purchas, Pt. 2 (3450); Astley, vol. ii (3458).

3503. An account of two voyages to New England. . . . By J. Josselyn. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1674.

See Mass. Hist. Soc. Collections, Third Series, vols. iii, iv.

3504. Remarks on the government of several parts of Germany . . . but more particularly of the United Provinces, with some few directions how to travel in the States Dominions. By W. Ker. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1727.

Printed in 'The memoirs of John Ker . . .' [Lond. 1727].

3505. The voyage of Italy: or a compleat journey through Italy. . . . By R. Lassels. Ed. by S. Wilson. 1 vol. 12mo. Paris. 1670. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1698.

Second ed. has 'large additions by a modern hand'. See Harris, vol. ii (3454).

3506. Three diatribes or discourses. First of travel, or a guide for travellers into foreign parts. . . . By E. Leigh. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1671.

See Harleian Miscellany, vol. x (88).

3507. A voyage into New England begun in 1623 and ended in 1624. . . . By C. Levett. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1628.

3508. A journey to Paris in the year 1698. By M. Lister. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1699. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Paris. 1873.

See Pinkerton, vol. iv (3465). Ed. of 1873 published with annotations by Société des

Bibliophiles Français. Satirized by S. de Sorbière [pseud.], A journey to London, in the year 1698, after the ingenuous method of that made by Dr. M. Lyster to Paris [1698. Lond.].

3509. The totall discourse of the rare adventures and painefull peregrinations of long nineteene yeares travayles from Scotland to the most famous kingdomes in Europe, Asia, and Africa . . . By W. Lithgow. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1614. Later eds.: 1632, and 1 vol. 8vo. Glasgow. 1906.

The 1614 ed. entitled 'A most delectable and true discourse of an admired and painefull peregrination. . . .' The later ed. contains further matter. See Purchas (3450).

3510. A journey from Aleppo to Jerusalem at Easter, A.D. 1697. By H. Maundrell. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1703. Later ed. 1714.

The 1714 ed. includes 'An account of the author's journey [April 1699] to the banks of Euphrates at Beer and to . . . Mesopotamia'. See Harris, vol. ii (3454); Pinkerton, vol. x (3465); Moore, vol. ii (3464); World displayed, vol. xi (3460).

3511. An itinerary . . . containing his ten yeeres travell through the twelve dominions of Germany, Bohmerland, Sweitzerland, Netherland, Denmarke, Poland, Italy, Turkey, France, England, Scotland and Ireland. . . . By F. Moryson. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1617. Plan. Later ed. 4 vols. 8vo. Glasgow. 1907–8. Plan.

'Invaluable to the social historian.' The MS. of an unfinished part of this work is in the library of Corpus Christi College, Oxford, and parts of it were edited by Mr. C. Hughes and published in 1903 under the title of 'Shakespeare's Europe'.

3512. The travels of Peter Mundy in Europe and Asia, 1608–1667. . . . By P. Mundy. Ed. by R. C. Temple. 5 vols. 8vo. Camb. 1907. Maps. Plans. Illus. Bibl.

Vol. i, Europe, 1608–28; ii, Asia, 1628–34; iii, pt. 1, England, W. India, Achin, Macao, 1634–7; iii, pt. 2, Achin, Martinique, Madagascar, St. Helena, 1638. iv, Europe. Hakluyt Soc., Series II, vol. xvii, xxv, xlv, xlvi. From Bodleian Library, Rawl. MS. A 315; Brit. Mus. Harl. MS. 2286: of great value.

3513. An account of several late voyages and discoveries . . . towards the Streights of Magellan, the South Seas . . . as also towards Nova Zembla. . . . 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1694. Maps.

Contains (1) Sir John Narbrough's voyage to the South Sea; (2) Captain J. Tasman's Discoveries on the coast of the South Terra Incognita; (3) Capt. J. Wood's attempt to discover a North-east passage to China; (4) F. Marten's observations made in Greenland, and other northern countries. See Callander, vol. ii (3462).

3514. Topographical descriptions with historico-political and medico-physical observations made in two several voyages through most parts of Europe. By J. Northleigh. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1702.

See Harris, vol. ii (3454).

3515. Sir Thomas Overbury, his observations in his travailes upon the state of the XVII Provinces as they stood anno dom. 1609. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1626.

3516. God's power and providence: shewed in the miraculous preservation . . . of eight Englishmen, left by mischance in Greenland, anno 1630,

nine months and twelve days. . . . By E. Pellham. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1631. Map.

Included in 'A collection of documents on Spitzbergen and Greenland . . .' ed. Hakluyt Soc. by A. White, 1855, Series I, vol. xviii. See Churchill, vol. iv (3453).

3517. A faithful account of the religion and manners of the Mahometans, in which is a particular relation of their pilgrimage to Mecca. By J. Pitts. 1 vol. 8vo. Exeter. 1704. Later eds. 1717, 1719, and 1731.

The first Englishman to reach Mecca.

3518. Observations, topographical, moral, and physiological, made in a journey through part of the Low Countries, Germany, Italy, and France. . . . [also] A brief account of Francis Willughby, Esq: his voyage through a great part of Spain. By J. Ray. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1673. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1738.

See Harris, vol. ii (3454).

3519. An itinerary contayning a voyage through Italy in the years 1646–1647. By J. Raymond. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1648. Illus.

3520. The dangerous voyage and bold attempts of Captain Bartholomew Sharp; and others performed upon the coasts of the South Seas. . . . By B. Ringrose.

See J. Esquemelling, Buccaneers of America (3856).

3521. A cruising voyage round the world: first to the South Seas, thence to the East Indies, and homeward by the Cape of Good Hope. Begun in 1708, and finish'd in 1711. . . . By Woodes Rogers. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1712. Maps. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1718.

See Callander, vol. iii (3462); World displayed, vol. vi (3460); Kerr, vol. x (3467); Knox, vol. iii (3463).

3522. Narratives of voyages towards the north-west in search of a passage to Cathay and India, 1496 to 1631. . . . Ed. by T. Rundall. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1849. Maps.

Printed for the Hakluyt Soc., Series I, vol. v.

3523. A relation of a journey begun an. dom. 1610. Foure bookes containing a description of the Turkish empire, of Aegypt, of the Holy Land, of the remote parts of Italy, and ilands adjoyning. By G. Sandys. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1615. Maps. Port. 7th ed. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1673. Maps.

Title of the 7th ed. is 'Travels, containing an history of the original and present state of the Turkish empire, their laws, government, policy . . .' See Purchas, pt. ii (3450); Harris, vol. i (3454).

3524. The three brothers, or the travels and adventures of Sir Anthony, Sir Robert, and Sir Thomas Shirley in Persia, Russia, Turkey, Spain, &c. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1825. Ports.

Based on early tracts, &c. See Purchas, pt. ii (3450); E. P. Shirley, The Shirley brothers, an historical memoir . . . (Roxburghe Club, Lond. 1848), based largely on MSS. in P. R. O.; Journal R. Asiatic Soc., vol. vi [o.s.], p. 77; Gentleman's Mag., Nov. and Dec. 1844.

3525. A voyage to the islands Madera, Barbados, Nieves, S. Christophers and Jamaica, with the natural history . . . of the last of these islands. . . . By Hans Sloane. 2 vols. fol. Lond. 1707–25. Maps.

3526. Sir Thomas Smithes voiage and entertainment in Rushia . . . Anon. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1605.

3527. The historie of travaile into Virginia Britannia. . . . By W. Strachey. Ed. by R. H. Major. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1849. Maps. Illus.

Pr. for the Hakluyt Soc., Series I, vol. vi; B.M. Sloane MS. 1622; Ashmolean MS. 1754.

3528. An account of divers choice remarks, as well geographical, as historical, political, mathematical, physical, and moral; taken in a journey through the Low Countries, France, Italy, and part of Spain . . . as also a voyage to the Levant. . . . By E. Veryard. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1701.

3529. The English Spanish pilgrime, or a new discoverie of Spanish popery and Jesuitical stratagems. . . . By J. Wadsworth. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1629. Later ed. 1630.

Wadsworth was an ex-Jesuit. The 2nd ed. contains a second part, 'Further observations . . . concerning Spaine.'

3530. A new voyage and description of the isthmus of America. . . . By L. Wafer. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1699. Maps. Illus. Later eds.: 1704, and 1 vol. 8vo. Cleveland. 1903. Maps. Ed. by G. P. Winship.

To the second ed. is added Nathaniel Davis's Expedition to the gold mines, in 1702. Wafer's voyages is sometimes issued with vol. iii of Dampier's Voyages [ed. 1729]. See Callander, vol. ii (3462); Collection of voyages, 1729, vol. iii (3456).

3531. An answer to Captain Dampier's vindication of his voyage to the South Seas . . . with . . . observations on his . . . barbarous usage to his ship's crew. By J. Welbe. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. [1705].

3532. A journey into Greece . . . in company of Dr. Spon of Lyons. By G. Wheler [Wheeler]. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1682. Maps. Plans.

See Dr. J. Spon's account of this journey published at Lyons, 1678, 2 vols. 12mo.

3533. A discourse and discovery of New-foundland . . . as also an invitation: and likewise certain letters sent from that countrey. By R. Whitbourne. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1622.

'Published by authority', and contains the king's order to the archbishops to circulate the book and encourage church collections to defray its costs. See Westward Hoe for Avalon . . . [ed. T. Whitburn. Lond. 1870] for extracts.

¶ 3. GENERAL LATER WORKS

3534. A chronological history of voyages into the Arctic regions . . . By J. Barrow. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1818. Maps.

3535. A chronological history of north-eastern voyages of discovery . . . By J. Burney. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1819. Maps.

3536. A chronological history of the discoveries in the South Sea or Pacific Ocean. By J. Burney. 5 vols. 4to. Lond. 1803–17. Maps.

3537. Découvertes et explorations du XVIe au XIXe siècle . . . By E. Cat. 1 vol. 8vo. Paris. 1892.

3538. Nouvelle histoire des voyages et des grandes découvertes géographiques. . . . By R. Cortambert. 1 vol. 8vo. Paris. 1883. Illus.

3539. Handbook of Arctic discoveries. By A. W. Greely. Ed. by D. P. Todd. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1896. Maps. Bibl. 4th ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Boston. 1909. Maps. Bibl.

No. iii Columbian Knowledge Series. The fourth ed. is entitled 'Handbook of Polar discoveries', and is revised and enlarged.

3540. A history of geographical discovery in the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries. By E. Heawood. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1912. Maps. Ports.

Cambridge Geographical Series.

3541. An historical account of all the voyages round the world performed by English navigators. . . . By D. Henry. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1774. Maps. Ports.

3542. English travellers of the Renaissance. By C. Howard. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1914. Illus.

Deals with 16th, 17th, and early 18th centuries.

3543. Seventeenth-century travel in Europe. By M. Letts. Notes and Queries. July 1915, Jan. Feb. Mar. Apr. 1916.

Valuable series of articles.

3544. The whole history of navigation from its original to this time [1704]. By J. Locke.

See Churchill, vol. i (3453); John Locke, Works, vol. x [10th ed. Lond. 1801] (2765).

3545. Historical account of discoveries and travels in Asia from the earliest ages to the present time. By H. Murray. 3 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1820. Maps.

3546. Historical account of discoveries and travels in North America; including the United States, Canada, the shores of the Polar Sea, and the voyage in search of a North-west passage. . . . By H. Murray. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1829. Map. Bibl.

Appendix: list of important works relating to America.

3547. Narrative of discovery and adventure in Africa from the earliest ages to the present time. . . . By H. Murray (and others). 1 vol. 12mo. Edin. 1830. Map.

In the Edin. Cab. Library, vol. ii.

3548. Historical account of discoveries and travels in Africa. By J. Leyden. Ed. by H. Murray. 2 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1817. Maps.

Enlarged and completed by H. Murray.

3549. Narrative of discovery and adventures in the Polar Seas. . . . By H. Murray (and others). 1 vol. 12mo. Edin. 1830. Maps.

In the Edin. Cab. Library, vol. i.

3550. William Dampier. By W. C. Russell. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1889.

English Men of Action series.

XVI. COLONIAL HISTORY

1. General and Miscellaneous.
   (*a*) Sources and Guides.
   (*b*) Later Works.
2. American Colonies.
3. East Indies.
4. West Indies.

¶ 1. GENERAL AND MISCELLANEOUS

(*a*) SOURCES AND GUIDES

3551. The colonial entry-books. A brief guide to the colonial records in the Public Record Office before 1696. S.P.C.K. Helps for Students series, by C. S. S. Higham. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1921.

Very useful summary guide.

3552. Calendar of state papers, colonial series, America and West Indies, 1574–1711. Ed. by W. N. Sainsbury, J. W. Fortescue, and C. Headlam. 20 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1860–1924.

Has a list of colonial entry books, 1606–88.

3553. Calendar of state papers, colonial series, East Indies, China, and Japan, 1513–1634. Ed. by W. N. Sainsbury. 5 vols. 8vo. Stationery Office, 1862–92.

3554. Acts of the Privy Council, colonial series. Ed. by W. L. Grant and J. Monro. 6 vols. 8vo. Stationery Office, 1908–12.

3555. Journal of the commissioners for trade and plantations 1704. (In progress.) Stationery Office, 1921.

(*b*) LATER WORKS

3556. The history of the Church of England in the colonies and foreign dependencies of the British empire. By J. S. M. Anderson. 3 vols. 12mo. Lond. 1845–55. Later ed. 1856.

3557. English intercourse with Siam in the seventeenth century. By J. Anderson. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1890.

3558. Historical geography of the British colonies. Vol. iii. West Africa. By C. P. Lucas. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1894. Later ed. 8vo. Oxf. 1900.

3559. A history of Newfoundland from the English, colonial, and foreign records by D. W. Prowse. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1895. Illus. Bibl. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1896. Illus.

Based on much research: the bibliography is omitted in 1896 ed.

3560. A short history of British colonial policy. By H. E. Egerton. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1897, and 5th ed. 1918. Bibl.

3561. The old colonial system. By G. B. Hertz. 1 vol. 8vo. Manchester. 1905.

3562. Newfoundland. Vol. v, pt. iv, of Lucas's Historical geography of the British colonies. By J. D. Rogers. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1911.

Contains much learning within a small compass.

3563. Tangier, England's lost Atlantic outpost, 1661–84. By E. M. G. Routh. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1912. Bibl.

The best account of the English occupation of Tangier.

3564. The colonizing activities of the English Puritans. The last phase of the Elizabethan struggle with Spain. . . . Introduction by C. M. Andrews. By A. P. Newton. 8vo.

Yale Historical Publ. Misc. No. 1. New Haven 1914.

3565. The colonial policy of William III and the West Indies. By G. H. Gutteridge. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1922.

¶ 2. AMERICAN COLONIES

The existence of a number of detailed bibliographies to some extent atones for the relatively few entries which limitations of space permit. With regard to the sources an attempt has been made to show the kind of available material. In choosing the later works two principles have been adopted: to cover the wide field as adequately as possible, and to give fair representation to the different schools of American historians. Probably Larned (3577) is the most useful guide to begin with; Channing, Hart and Turner (3575) is detailed enough for all but the most advanced research; Griffin (3581) is invaluable for the publications of historical societies, and Grace Griffin (3584) for the annual output of historical literature.

Books dealing with the relations of the Colonies and the home government will be found in the section devoted to central administration.

(*a*) BIBLIOGRAPHIES AND GUIDES

3566. The history of printing in America. By I. Thomas. 2 vols. Worcester (U.S.) 1810. New ed. in Amer. Antiq. Soc., Arch. Americana, v, vi. Albany N.Y. 1874.

3567. A bibliographical and historical essay on the Dutch books and pamphlets relating to New Netherland and to the Dutch West India Company. . . . As also on the maps . . . of New Netherland, with facsimiles of the map of New Netherland by N. Y. Vischer, and of three existing views of New Amsterdam. By G. M. Asher. 2 pts. 4to. Amsterdam. 1854–67.

3568. Catalogue of the American books in the library of the British Museum at Christmas, 1856. By H. Stevens. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1866.

The Catalogues of Additions have American sections, which continue the above.

3569. Dictionary of books relating to America from its discovery to the present time. By J. Sabin. 20 vols. 8vo. N.Y. 1868–92.

Stops in the letter S.

3570. A history of American literature. I. 1607–1676. II. 1676–1765. By M. C. Tyler. 2 vols. 8vo. N.Y. 1879 and 1897.

3571. Index to the first twenty volumes of the Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society, 1791–1883. 1 vol. 8vo. Boston. 1887.

The index to the second series, 1884–1907, was publ. 1919. Each series of ten volumes of the Collections [1792–] has an index in the last volume. Cf. Griffin (3581).

3572. Check-list of the bibliographies, catalogues, reference-lists, and lists of authorities of American books and subjects. By P. L. Ford. 1 vol. 4to. Brooklyn. N.Y. 1889.

3573. Charlemagne Tower collection of American colonial laws. Phila. 1890.

The best bibliography of the codes of law: in the possession of the Pennsylvania Hist. Soc. Cf. The colonial assemblies and their legislative journals, by J. F. Jameson, Amer. Hist. Assoc. Rep., 1897, pp. 403–53.

3574. The history of historical writing in America. By J. F. Jameson. 1 vol. 8vo. Boston and N.Y. 1891.

Cf. The middle group of American historians. By J. S. Bassett. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1917.

3575. Guide to the study of American history. Ed. by E. Channing, A. B. Hart, and F. J. Turner [for 3rd ed.]. 1 vol. 8vo. Boston. 1896. 3rd ed. 1912.

3576. Guide to the items relating to American history in the reports of the English Historical Manuscripts Commission. Ed. by J. F. Jameson. Amer. Hist. Asso. Rep. 1898. Washington. 1899.

3577. Literature of American history: a bibliographical guide [with supplements]. Ed. by J. N. Larned. Boston. 1902.

3578. American bibliography. A chronological dictionary of all books, pamphlets, and periodical publications printed in the United States of America from . . . 1639 to 1820. By C. Evans. 9 vols. 4to. Chicago. 1903–25. In progress.

Vol. i, 1639–1729. Vol. ix, 1793–4. Cf. O. A. Roorback, Bibliotheca Americana. Catalogue of American publications, 1820–61. 4 vols. 8vo. 1852–61.

3579. An introduction to the records of the Virginia Company of London, with a bibliographical list of the extant documents. By S. M. Kingsbury. 1 vol. 4to. Washington. 1905.

3580. Materials for a bibliography of the public archives of the thirteen original states to 1789. By A. R. Hasse. Amer. Hist. Assoc. Rep. 1906, vol. ii. 243–572.

3581. Bibliography of American historical societies (the United States and the Dominion of Canada) [to 1905]. Ed. by A. P. C. Griffin. Amer. Hist. Assoc. Rep. 1905, vol. ii. 2nd ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Washington. 1907.

1st ed. 1895. Invaluable.

3582. Bibliographer's manual of American history, containing an account of all state, territory, town, and county histories. Ed. by T. L. Bradford and S. V. Henkels. 4 vols. with index. 8vo. Phila. 1907–10.

3583. Guide to the manuscript materials for the history of the United States to 1783 in the British Museum, in minor London archives, and in the libraries of Oxford and Cambridge. By C. M. Andrews and F. G. Davenport. 1 vol. 8vo. Washington. 1908.

3584. Writings on American history, 1906. A bibliography of books and articles on United States and Canadian history during the year. Ed. by G. G. Griffin. 4to. New Haven. 1908.

A vol. for 1902 was ed. by E. C. Richardson and A. E. Morse [Princeton, 1904]; for 1903 by A. C. McLaughlin, W. A. Slade, and E. D. Lewis, Washington, 1905. After 1906 an annual publication of great value.

3585. List of commissions and instructions to governors and lieutenant-governors of American and the West Indian colonies, 1609–1784. Amer. Hist. Assoc. Rep. 1911, i. 393–529.

Cf. Amer. Hist. Rev. 1898, iii. 170–6 and No. 3580.

3586. Guide to the materials for American history to 1783, in the Public Record Office of Great Britain. Vol. i. The state papers. By C. M. Andrews. 1 vol. 8vo. Washington. 1912.

Vol. ii, Departmental and miscellaneous papers, appeared in 1914, also ed. by C. M. Andrews.

3587. A history of American literature. Ed. by W. P. Trent, J. Erskine, S. P. Shirman, C. Van Doren. 4 vols. 8vo. Camb. 1918–21.

3588. A select bibliography of the Pilgrim Fathers of New England. Trans. Congregational Hist. Soc. Lond. 1920.

In writings on American history, 1920 (publ. 1923), items 568–685 deal with the Pilgrim Fathers.

(*b*) SOURCES

3589. Plaine dealing, or newes from New England. By T. Lechford. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1642. Later ed. 1 vol. 4to. Boston (Mass.) 1867. Ed. by J. H. Trumbull.

Lechford's note-book, 1638–41, was publ. in Trans. of Amer. Antiq. Soc. vii. 8vo. Camb. (Mass.) 1885.

3590. New Englands memoriall: or a brief relation of the most memorable and remarkable passages of the providence of God manifested to the planters of New England. By N. Morton. 1 vol. sm. 4to. Boston (Mass.) 1689. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Boston. 1855.

3591. Magnalia Christi Americana; or the ecclesiastical history of New England [1620–98]. By Cotton Mather. 1 vol. fol. London. 1702. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Hartford (Conn.) 1853. Ed. by T. Robbins.

The book has merits as illustrative of New England religious feeling, but according to Prof. M. C. Tyler, 'on no disputed question of fact is the unaided testimony of Mather of much weight.'

3592. The British empire in America, containing the history of the discovery, settlement, progress, and state of the British colonies on the continent and islands of America. By J. Oldmixon. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1708. Maps. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1741. Maps.

3593. The laws of the British plantations in America relating to the church and the clergy, religion and learning. Ed. by N. Trott. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1721.

3594. A journal of the transactions and occurrences in the settlement of Massachusetts and the other New England colonies from the year 1630 to 1644. By J. Winthrop. Ed. by N. Webster. 1 vol. 8vo. Hartford (U.S.A.) 1790. 2 vols. 8vo. Boston (U.S.A.) 1825–6 and 1853. Ed. by J. Savage. 2 vols. 8vo. N.Y. 1908. Orig. Narr. Series. Ed. by J. K. Hosmer.

The chief authority for the early history of Massachusetts. The first ed. contains only part of the original, all of which is incorporated in the later eds. Winthrop's papers, publ. in the Coll. Massa. Hist. Soc., 4th ser., vol. vi, 1863, are being re-edited for the same society. Cf. R. C. Winthrop, Life and letters of John Winthrop, 2 vols. 8vo. Boston. 1864–7 and 1869.

3595. The statutes-at-large, being a collection of the laws of Virginia. Ed. by W. W. Hening. 13 vols. 8vo. Richmond (Va.) 1819–23.

Vols. i–iii deal with the Stuart period. See No. 3573 for other sets of colonial laws.

3596. Tracts and other papers relating principally to the origin, settlement, and progress of the colonies in North America, from the discovery of the country to the year 1776. Ed. by P. Force. 4 vols. 8vo. Washington. 1836.

3597. Chronicles of the first planters of the colony of Massachusetts Bay from 1623 to 1636. By A. Young. 1 vol. 8vo. Boston. 1846.

Cf. his Chronicles of the Pilgrim Fathers . . . 1602 to 1625. 2nd ed. Boston. 1844.

3598. Collections concerning the early history of the founders of New Plymouth. Ed. by J. Hunter. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1849.

Enlarged in 1854 as: Collections concerning the church or congregation of Protestant separatists formed at Scrooby in North Nottinghamshire in the time of King James I.

3599. Documentary history of the state of New York. By E. B. O'Callaghan. 4 vols. 4to. Albany. 1850–1.

Cf. his: Laws and ordinances of New Netherland. 8vo. N.Y. 1868 and No. 3606.

3600. The colonial records of Connecticut. Ed. by J. H. Trumbull and C. J. Hoadley. 15 vols. 8vo. Hartford. 1850–90.

Trumbull also ed.: The public records of the colony of Connecticut, 1636–1677, 3 vols. 8vo. Hartford (U.S.A.) 1850–9.

3601. Pennsylvania archives, selected and arranged from original documents in the office of the secretary. 91 vols. 8vo. Phila. 1852–1907.

The colonial records, 1683–1790, were publ. Phila. 1852–3. See Channing, Hart, and Turner, ed. 1912, pp. 144–5.

3602. Records of the governor and company of Massachusetts Bay, 1628–1686. Ed. by N. B. Shurtleff. 5 vols. fol. Boston. 1853–4.

The acts and resolves, public and private, of the province of the Massachusetts Bay : to which are prefixed the charters of the province. Ed. A. C. Goodell [vols. i–viii] and M. M. Bigelow [vol. ix]. Boston 1869– . Cf. Provincial and state papers of New Hampshire. 4to. Concord. 1867– . Ed. by N. Bouton, W. Hammond, and A. S. Batchellor.

3603. Records of the colony of New Plymouth in New England. Ed. by N. B. Shurtleff and D. Pulsifer. 12 vols. 4to. Boston. 1855–61.

3604. History of Plimouth plantation, containing an account of the voyage of the Mayflower, by W. Bradford. Ed. by C. Deane. Mass. Hist. Soc., 4th ser., vol. iii, 1856. Later eds. : 8vo. Boston. 1896. In facsimile. Ed. by J. A. Doyle. Orig. Narr. Series. 1908. Ed. by W. T. Davis. 2 vols. Boston. 1912. Ed. by W. C. Ford.

Bradford's letter-book was publ. in Coll. Mass. Hist. Soc., 1st ser., vol. iii.

3605. Records of the colony of Rhode Island and Providence plantations in New England. By J. R. Bartlett. 10 vols. 8vo. Providence. 1856–65.

3606. Documents relative to the colonial history of the state of New York. By E. B. O'Callaghan. 15 vols. 4to. Albany. 1856–87.

The 1st and 2nd vols. contain Holland documents and the 3rd the London documents from 1613 to 1692. The collection is more valuable for the 18th century and cannot be neglected for the 17th. The Paris documents in vol. ix are important for the early relations between the English and French colonies.

3607. Records of the colony of New Haven, 1638–1665. By C. T. Hoadley. 2 vols. 8vo. Hartford. 1857–8.

3608. A collection of original papers relative to the history of Massachusetts Bay. Ed. by T. Hutchinson. Prince Soc. Publications. 2 vols. 4to. Boston. 1865.

A standard collection of documentary matter.

3609. Letters written from New England, 1686. By J. Dunton. Ed. by W. H. Whitmore. Prince Soc. 1 vol. 4to. Boston. 1867.

3610. The Andros tracts ; being a collection of pamphlets and official papers. Ed. by W. H. Whitmore. 3 vols. 4to. Boston. 1868–74.

3611. The Clarendon papers. N.Y. Hist. Soc. Coll. ii. 8vo. N.Y. 1869.

Transcripts from MSS. in the Bodleian Library relating to New York and New England affairs during Clarendon's ascendancy.

3612. Historical collections relating to the American colonial church. Ed. by W. S. Perry. 5 vols. in 4. Hartford. 1870–8.

Documents from archives of the S.P.C., Lambeth, and Fulham.

3613. The original lists of persons of quality, emigrants &c. who went from Great Britain to the American plantations, 1600–1700. By J. C. Hotten. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1874.

3614. Calendar of Virginia state papers. Ed. by W. P. Palmer and H. W. Flournay. 11 vols. Richmond (Va.) 1875–1893.

Cf. Minutes of the council and general court of colonial Virginia, 1622–1683 (with gaps). Ed. by H. R. McIlwaine. fol. Richmond. 1924; and Journals of the house of Burgesses of Virginia i, 1619–59; ii, 1659–93; iii, 1703–12; iv, 1712–26. fol. Richmond (Va.) 1912–15.

3615. Diary: 1674–1729. By S. Sewell. Mass. Hist. Soc. Coll., 5th ser., vols. v–vii. 8vo. Boston. 1878–82.

The diary expresses 17th-century New England just as that of Pepys does the England of the Restoration. His Letter-book, *ibid.* 6th ser., i and ii, 1886–88.

3616. Colonial records of North Carolina. By W. L. Saunders. 10 vols. 8vo. Raleigh (N. Ca.) 1886–90.

Vol. i deals with the Stuart period.

3617. Archives of the state of New Jersey, 1631–1776. Ed. by W. A. Whitehead. 25 vols. 8vo. New Jersey Hist. Soc. Newark, N.J. 1880–1903.

Vols. i–iv deal with the Stuart period.

3618. Archives of Maryland. By W. H. Browne. 4to. Maryland Hist. Soc. Baltimore. 1883– . In progress.

3619. Works by John Smith. Ed. by E. Arber. 1 vol. 8vo. Birmingham. 1884. Later eds. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1895, 1907, and 1910.

3620. Old south leaflets, 200 Nos. 8vo. Boston. 1888–1909.

Repr. of pamphlets, documents, extracts, &c. Cf. American history leaflets, 1892–, ed. by A. B. Hart and E. Channing.

3621. The Calvert papers. 3 vols. 8vo. Maryland Hist. Soc. Baltimore. 1889–99.

Of great importance in connexion with the beginnings of Maryland.

3622. The story of the Pilgrim Fathers [1606–23] as told by themselves, their friends, and their enemies. Ed. by E. Arber. 8vo. Boston. 1897.

Contains numerous contemporary documents relating to its subject.

3623. Some correspondence between the governors . . . of the New England Company in London and the commissioners of the united colonies in America, the missionaries of the company, and others [1657–1712] . . . to which are added the journals of . . . Experience Mayhew [1713–14]. Ed. by J. W. Ford. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1897.

3624. The Shaftesbury papers. 8vo. South Carolina Hist. Soc. Coll., vol. v. Charleston. 1897.

These transcripts of papers in the P.R.O. are useful for foundation of the Carolinas. List and abstracts of papers in the State Paper Office, London, relating to South Carolina, *ibid.* i and ii, 1857–8.

3625. Edward Randolph, including his letters and official papers. By R. N. Toppan. Prince Soc. Publs. 7 vols. 4to. Boston. 1898–1909.

These papers are the most vivid authority on the working of the old colonial system in the colonies from the point of view of a zealous English official. The two last supplementary volumes were edited by A. T. S. Goodrick.

3626. Select charters and other documents illustrative of American history, 1606–1775. Ed. by W. Macdonald. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1899 and 1904.

3627. Narratives of New Netherland, 1609–64. Ed. by J. F. Jameson. Orig. Narr. Series. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1906.

Other vols. in this series not enumerated elsewhere are: Edward Johnson's wonder-working providence [1910]; Narratives of Early Carolina, ed. by A. S. Salley [1911]; Narratives of the insurrections 1675–90, ed. by C. M. Andrews [1915]; Early narratives of the north-west 1634–99, ed. by L. P. Kellog [1917].

3628. The records of the Virginia Company of London. The court book. By S. M. Kingsbury. 2 vols. 4to. Washington. 1906.

The first court book of the Virginia Company was destroyed or lost. Its records from 1619 to its dissolution are here printed from the MS. in the Library of Congress.

3629. Narratives of early Virginia, 1606–25. Ed. by L. G. Tyler. Orig. Narr. Series. 8vo. N.Y. 1907.

Includes Capt. J. Smith's 'Generale historie'.

3630. The federal and state constitutions, colonial charters, and other organic laws of the states. By F. N. Thorpe. 7 vols. 8vo. Washington. 1909.

3631. Narratives of early Maryland. Ed. by C. C. Hall. Orig. Narr. Series. 8vo. N.Y. 1910.

Contains Lord Baltimore's 'Instructions to the colonists' and other documents of interest.

3632. Diary. By Cotton Mather. Ed. by W. C. Ford. Mass. Hist. Soc. Coll. 7th ser., vols. vii and viii. 8vo. Boston. 1912–13.

Supplements the diary of Judge Sewell, and throws much light upon the social conditions in Boston during a period of change and unrest.

3633. Journals of Dankers and Sluyter, 1679–80. Ed. by B. B. James and J. F. Jameson. Orig. Narr. Series. 8vo. N.Y. 1913.

Contemporary account of N.Y. by two Dutch observers.

3634. Narratives of early Pennsylvania, Delaware, and New Jersey, 1630–1708. Ed. by A. C. Myers. Orig. Narr. Series. 8vo. N.Y. 1913.

Cf. No. 3353.

3635. Narratives of the witchcraft cases, 1648–1706. Ed. by G. L. Burr. Orig. Narr. Series. 1914. Facs.

Cf. S. G. Drake, Annals of witchcraft in New England and elsewhere in the United States. 1 vol. 8vo. Boston. 1869.

3636. An abridgement of the Indian affairs contained in four folio volumes transacted in the colony of New York, from the year 1678 to the year 1751. By P. Wraxall. Ed. by C. McIlwain. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1915.

3637. Privateering and piracy in the colonial period: illustrative documents. Ed. by J. F. Jameson. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1923.

3638. Letters and papers of Roger Williams, 1629–1682. Facsimile repr. Massachusetts Hist. Soc. Fol. 1924.

Supersedes the ed. of J. R. Bartlett in the Narragansett Club Pub., vol. vi.

(*c*) LATER WORKS

3639. The history of New England, containing an impartial account of the civil and ecclesiastical affairs of the country to . . . 1700. By D. Neal. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1720.

3640. History of the five Indian nations. By C. Colden. 8vo. N.Y. 1727. Later ed. 8vo. N.Y. 1866. Ed. by J. G. Shea.

3641. History of the first discovery and settlement of Virginia. By W. Stith. 2 pts. 8vo. Williamsburg. 1747.

The first instalment of an extended work which never appeared. It is throughout based on first-hand authority.

3642. History of the colony [and province] of Massachussets Bay. By T. Hutchinson. 8vo. Boston. 1764–7.

Vol. i, 1628–91; ii, 1691–1750.

3643. History of the colony of Nova Caesaria or New Jersey . . . to . . . 1721. By S. Smith. 2 vols. 8vo. Burlington (N.J.) 1765. Later ed. Trenton. 1877.

The author had access to material not now accessible.

3644. Materials towards a history of the Baptists in Pennsylvania. By M. Edwards. 1 vol. 12mo. Phila. 1770.

Cf. his similar vol. for New Jersey, 1 vol. 12mo. Phila. 1792.

3645. A history of New England, with particular reference to the denomination of Christians called Baptists. By I. Backus. 3 vols. 8vo. Boston. 1777–96.

An abridgement of 1804 has a chapter as to the origin in the southern states. Cf. D. Benedict, A general history of the Baptist denomination in America and other parts of the world. 2 vols. 8vo. Boston. 1813. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1848, much enlarged with bibl. notes.

3646. Political annals of the present united colonies from their settlement to the peace of 1763. Vol. i [to 1689]. By G. Chalmers. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1780.

Three chapters of a second vol. have been published in N.Y. Hist. Soc. Coll. Public. Fund, vol. i. Chalmers had strong Tory prejudices, but his history is based on MS. material in the P.R.O.

3647. History of New Hampshire. By J. Belknap. 3 vols. 8vo. Phila. and Boston. 1784–92. Later ed. 3 vols. 8vo. Boston. 1813.

Vol. i deals with the Stuart period.

3648. History of Pennsylvania from 1681 till after the year 1742. By R. Proud. 2 vols. 8vo. Phila. 1797–8.

Still useful.

3649. History of Virginia from its first settlement to the present day. By J. Burk. 3 vols. 8vo. St. Petersburg (Va.) 1804–5.

Written under strong democratic bias; but the author had access to records some of which are now lost and the book contains valuable appendices.

3650. Complete history of Connecticut, civil and ecclesiastical, from the emigration of the first planters . . . to the close of the Indian wars. By B. Trumbull. 2 vols. 4to. New Haven (U.S.A.) 1818.

Still useful.

3651. History of the United States. By G. Bancroft. 10 vols. 8vo. Boston. 1834–74. Later ed. 6 vols. 8vo. N.Y. 1883–5.

Ed. of 1885 the author's last revision.

3652. History of Maryland, 1633–60. By J. L. Bozman. 2 vols. 8vo. Baltimore. 1837.

Based throughout on first-hand authority. Cf. J. Macsherry, The history of Maryland from its first settlement in 1634 . . . 1648. 12mo. Baltimore. 1849. Ed. and contd. by B. B. James, 8vo. Baltimore. 1904.

3653. History of New Netherland or New York under the Dutch. By E. B. O'Callaghan. 2 vols. 8vo. N.Y. 1845–8.

3654. League of the Ho-de-No-San-nee or Iroquois. By L. H. Morgan. 1 vol. 8vo. Rochester (U.S.A.) 1851. Later ed. 2 vols. 8vo. N.Y. 1902. Ed. by H. M. Lloyd.

A standard work.

3655. History of the Society of Friends in America. By J. Bowden. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1851–4 and 1861.

3656. History of the state of New York, 1609–91. By J. R. Brodhead. 2 vols. 8vo. N.Y. 1853–71.

Still a standard book.

3657. History of Virginia. By R. Beverly. Repr. from the author's 2nd rev. ed. of 1727, with an introd. by C. Campbell. 8vo. Richmond (Va.) 1855.

The history comes down to 1707 and is still a standard authority.

3658. The ecclesiastical history of New England; comprising not only religious but also moral and other relations. By J. B. Felt. 2 vols. 8vo. Boston (Mass.) 1855–62.

3659. A history of the Presbyterian church in America, from its origin until the year 1760. By R. Webster. 1 vol. 8vo. Phila. 1857.

Cf. E. H. Gillett, History of the Presbyterian church in the United States of America. 2 vols. 12mo. Phila. 1864. Later ed. 2 vols. 12mo. Phila. 1873.

3660. History of North Carolina. By F. L. Hawks. 3 vols. 8vo. Fayetteville (N.C.) 1857–8.

Vol. i deals with the Roanoke settlement, 1584–91. Vol. ii covers the proprietary period, 1663–1729, and contains many original documents.

3661. History of New England during the Stuart dynasty. By J. G. Palfrey 3 vols. 8vo. Boston (Mass.) 1858–64.

Contains much documentary matter in its notes. Continued in History of New England from the Revolution of the 17th century to the Revolution of the 18th century. 2 vols. 8vo. Boston (Mass.) 1875–90.

3662. History of the state of Rhode Island, 1636–1790. By S. G. Arnold. 2 vols. 8vo. N.Y. 1859–60.

The standard history of Rhode Island.

3663. Count Frontenac and New France under Louis XIV. By F. Parkman. 8vo. Boston. 1877. Numerous subsequent eds. in U.S.A. and in England.

3664. The history of the American episcopal church [1587–1883]. By W. S. Perry. 2 vols. Boston (Mass.) 1885.

3665. The English in America. By J. A. Doyle. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1882, 1887.

Vol. i deals with Virginia; ii and iii with the Puritan colonies.

3666. Narrative and critical history of America. By J. Winsor. 8 vols. Boston. 1884–9.

Much bibliographical material.

3667. Introduction to the local constitutional history of the United States. By G. E. Howard. Johns Hopkins Univ. Studies, extra vols. 4. 8vo. Baltimore. 1889.

Maintains with much learning the Germanic origin of the township, hundred, and shire.

3668. Sir Ferdinando Gorges and his province of Maine. By J. P. Baxter. 3 vols. 4to. Boston. 1890.

An exhaustive study of an Elizabethan adventurer born some thirty years too late.

3669. The genesis of the United States. By A. Brown. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1890.

A narrative of the history of Virginia, 1605–16, set forth by new MS. material. Continued to 1625 in his: The first republic in America. 1 vol. 8vo. Boston. 1898.

3670. Economic and social history of New England, 1620–1789. By W. B. Weeden. 2 vols. 8vo. Boston. 1890.

The greater part of vol. i deals with the Stuart period.

3671. The American race. By D. G. Brinton. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1891.

A work of great learning, but discursive and unsatisfactory by reason of omissions.

3672. Three episodes of Massachusetts history: the settlement of Boston Bay, the Antimonian controversy, a study of church and town government. By C. F. Adams. 2 vols. 8vo. Boston. 1892.

A vivid study of the New England character.

3673. The discovery of America. By J. Fiske. 2 vols. Boston. 1892.

Cf. the same writer's Old Virginia and her neighbours [2 vols. 1897]; The beginnings of New England [1 vol. 8vo. Boston. 1889]; The Dutch and Quaker colonies in America [2 vols. 8vo. Boston. 1899].

3674. A half-century of conflict. By F. Parkman. 2 vols. 8vo. Boston. 1892. Many subsequent eds., both in U.S.A. and in England.

The first portion of the first volume belongs to the period before 1715.

3675. Massachusetts, its historians and its history. By C. F. Adams. 1 vol. 8vo. Boston and N.Y. 1893.

A trenchant indictment of the pious New England view of the past history.

3676. Cartier to Frontenac. By J. Winsor. 1 vol. 8vo. Boston. 1894.

An account of geographical discovery in the interior of North America in its historical relations, 1534–1700. Cf. his: The Mississippi basin and the struggle in America between England and France, 1697–1763. 1 vol. 8vo. Boston. 1895.

3677. A history of the congregational churches in the United States. By W. Walker. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1894.

3678. Economic history of Virginia in the seventeenth century. By P. A. Bruce. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1896 and 1907.

A most elaborate and careful work, based on an immense amount of MS. material. Cf. his: Social life of Virginia in the seventeenth century [1 vol. 8vo. Richmond (Va.) 1907], and Institutional history of Virginia in the seventeenth century [2 vols. 8vo. N.Y. and Lond. 1910]. All three are valuable.

3679. The suppression of the African slave trade to the United States of America, 1638–1870. By W. E. B. Du Bois. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. (Mass.) 1896 and 1916.

3680. The beginners of a nation. By E. Eggleston. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1896. Maps.

Cf. his: The transit of civilization from England to America. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1901.

3681. History of South Carolina under the proprietory government, 1670–1719. By E. McCrady. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. and Lond. 1897.

An earlier work is: J. W. Rivers, Sketch of the history of South Carolina. 1 vol. 8vo. Charleston. 1856.

3682. The provincial governor in the English colonies of North America. By E. B. Greene. 1 vol. 8vo. Harvard Hist. Studies. Camb. 1898.

3683. A history of the Baptists in the middle states. By H. C. Vedder. 1 vol. 8vo. Phila. 1898.

3684. History of Quaker government in Pennsylvania. By I. Sharpless. 2 vols. 8vo. Phila. 1898–9.

3685. Maryland as a proprietary province. By N. D. Mereness. 8vo. N.Y. and Lond. 1901.

3686. The Anglican episcopate and the American colonies. By A. L. Cross. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1902. Bibl.

3687. New Jersey as a colony and as a state. By F. B. Lee. 4 vols. N.Y. 1902.

3688. Rhode Island, its making and meaning [1636–83].. By I. B. Richman. 2 vols. 8vo. N.Y. 1902. 2 vols. in 1. 1907.

There is an elaborate bibliography by C. S. Brigham in E. Field's State of Rhode Island, and publ. separately 1902.

3689. A history of the United States. By E. Channing. 6 vols. 8vo. N.Y. 1903– . In progress.

Vol. i, 1000–1660; ii, 1660–1760.

3690. The beginnings of Maryland. By B. C. Steiner. Johns Hopkins Univ. Studies in Hist., series xxi, No. 8–10. Baltimore. 1903.

The first attempt to trace minutely the beginnings of Maryland since the publication of the archives.

3691. The Cambridge modern history. Vol. vii. The United States. Ed. by Sir A. W. Ward and others. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1903.

Has useful lists of authorities.

3692. Colonial self-Government, 1652–1689. By C. M. Andrews. The American nation, vol. v. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. and Lond. 1904. Maps. Bibl.

An admirable introduction to more detailed history. The previous vol. in this series is: England and America, 1580–1652. By L. G. Tyler.

3693. Basis of American history. By L. Farrand. The American nation, vol. iv. 8vo. N.Y. and Lond. 1904. Bibl.

The chapters on the distribution of the Indians describe the different geographical groups and the Indian characters, life, business, and religion.

3694. The American colonies in the seventeenth century. By H. L. Osgood. 3 vols. 8vo. N.Y. 1904–7.

Valuable especially for institutional and religious history. The colonies are grouped institutionally. Continued in his: The American Colonies in the eighteenth century. 4 vols. 8vo. N.Y. 1924.

3695. Provincial America, 1690–1740. By E. B. Greene. The American nation, vol. vi. 8vo. N.Y. and Lond. 1905.

Deals mainly with the general imperial British system in connexion with the economic and social life of the time. Has a very useful selected bibliography.

3696. France in America, 1497–1763. By R. G. Thwaites. The American nation, vol. vii. 8vo. N.Y. and Lond. 1905. Maps.

Deals with the relations of New France and the New England states.

3697. The origins of the British colonial system, 1578–1660. By G. L. Beer. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1908 and 1922.

The work is based throughout on material in the P.R.O., and is of special value on the economic side. Continued in his: The old colonial system, 2 vols. 8vo. N.Y. 1912; and The commercial policy of England towards the American colonies. Columbia Univ. Studies in History, vol. iii, 1893.

3698. A documentary history of American industrial society. Vol. i and ii. Plantation and frontier. Ed. by J. R. Commons and U. B. Phillips. 11 vols. 8vo. Cleveland (Ohio) 1910–11.

3699. The public life of Joseph Dudley. A study of the colonial policy of the Stuarts in New England, 1660–1715. By E. Kimball. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. and Lond. 1911.

3700. Maryland under the Commonwealth. Johns Hopkins Univ. Studies, xxix. 1911. By B. C. Steiner.

3701. The first explorations of the trans-Allegheny region by the Virginians, 1650–74. By C. W. Alvord and L. Bidgood. 1 vol. 8vo. Cleveland. 1912. Map. Facsimiles.

Establishes by original documents the claim of the English explorers to the discovery of that region. A scholarly introduction.

3702. Daniel Gookin, 1612–1687, assistant and major-general of the Massachusetts Bay Company. By F. W. Gookin. 1 vol. 8vo. Chicago. 1912.

3703. The relations of Pennsylvania with the British government, 1696–1765. By W. T. Root. 8vo. Phila. 1912.

A careful and able study of colonial conditions in relation to the British executive and parliaments. Contains a valuable bibliographical note.

3704. Cyclopedia of American Government. By A. C. McLaughlin and A. B. Hart. 3 vols. N.Y. 1913. Many Bibls.

3705. Virginia under the Stuarts. By T. J. Wertenbaker. 1 vol. 8vo. Princeton. 1914.

Cf. his: The planters of colonial Virginia, 1 vol. 8vo. Princeton. 1922.

3706. Beginnings of the American people. By C. L. Becker. 1 vol. 8vo. Boston and N.Y. 1915.

3707. History of domestic and foreign commerce of the United States. Ed. by E. R. Johnson. 2 vols. 8vo. Washington. 1915.

3708. Household manufactures in the United States, 1640–1860. By R. M. Tryon. 1 vol. 8vo. Chicago. 1917.

Other works are: J. L. Bishop, History of American manufactures from 1608 to 1860 [2 vols. Phila. 1861–4], and V. S. Clark, History of manufactures in the United States, 1607–1860. With a bibl. [8vo. Washington, 1916].

3709. The pilgrims and their history. By R. G. Usher. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1918. Facs.

For other similar works see No. 3588.

3710. The quit-rent system in the American colonies. By B. W. Bond. 1 vol. 8vo. New Haven. 1919. Bibl.

3711. The founding of New England. By J. T. Adams. 1 vol. 8vo. Boston. 1921. Illus.

Continued in his Revolutionary New England, 1691–1776. Port. and Facs. 1 vol. 8vo. Boston. 1923.

3712. Pioneers of the old south. By M. Johnston. The Chronicles of American series. 8vo. New Haven. 1921.

3713. The frontier in American history. By F. J. Turner. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1921.

Has a study of the first official frontier of the Massachusetts Bay.

3714. The foundations of American nationality [to 1789]. By E. B. Greene. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1922. Illus.

3715. The dominion of New England. A study in British colonial policy. By V. F. Barnes. 1 vol. 8vo. New Haven. 1923. Bibl.

3716. Colonial background to the American Revolution. By C. M. Andrews. 1 vol. 8vo. Yale Univ. Press. 1924.

¶ 3. EAST INDIES

(*a*) Bibliographies, Guides, and Sources.
(*b*) Later Works.

The following bibliography is limited to the English in India, and the activities of the East India Company during the seventeenth century, though a few books are included which throw light on the condition of India during that period. The great Dutch collections of documents have been omitted, but reference may be made to W. H. Moreland, Dutch Sources for Indian History (3727) and note. The travel section includes only the English travellers; and for such wide voyagers as Peter Mundy (3512) reference must be made to the general section on Voyages. Some light on the English in India may be gained from foreign travellers such as J. B. Tavernier's Travels in India [ed. Bell. London. 1889. 2 vols.], and for a survey of such works see E. F. Oaten, European Travellers in India (3773). Indian historians may be approached through H. M. Eliott, The History of India as told by its own Historians (3719). The mass of pamphlets called forth by the struggle between the two companies at the end of the century has never been adequately catalogued, but useful lists will be found in the bibliography and footnotes to W. R. Scott's Joint Stock Companies to 1720 (1928), in the B. M. Printed Catalogue *sub* E. I. Trade, and E. I. Company, and in the Catalogue of the Library of the Hon. E. I. C. (3717) *sub* Tracts: a representative selection has been included below. The recent development of historical research in India on the part of Indian students is reflected in the institution of Historical series by some of the Universities and of the Journal of Indian History [1919 onwards]. There is an Indian Historical Records Commission, with annual Proceedings, while the annual reports of the Indian Archaeological Survey also yield gleanings. The Journals of the Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain [Index vols., vol. xx, pt. iv, Lond. 1888; and Index 1889–1903, Lond. 1904], and of its affiliated societies, the Bengal branch, the Ceylon branch [Index to Nos. 1–41, 1845–1890, by J. F. W. Gore, Colombo, 1895], and the Straits Branch [Index to Nos. 1–50, 1878–1908, by W. D. Barnes, Singapore, 1909] occasionally afford matter.

The bulk of the MS. records in England are in the India office [see W. Foster's guide (3723)]; they are now made available by two series of current Calendars, E. B. Sainsbury's Calendar of Court Minutes (3771), and W.

Foster's English Factories in India (3770), which is a continuation in calendar form of the letters received by the E.I.C. from its servants in the East (3763). Documents in the P.R.O. were formerly dealt with in separate Calendars, but are now included in the India Office series of MSS. still preserved in India; those at Madras are the most accessible in print, see H. Dodwell's Report (3718 *n*), and the extensive publication commenced in 1910 under title Records of Fort St. George (3774). For Bombay there is A. F. Kindersley's Handbook (3725), and G. W. Forrest's Selections from the State Papers preserved in the Bombay Secretariat (3757). The MSS. at Calcutta are of comparatively small importance for the 17th century. For St. Helena see H. R. Janisch's Extracts (3756). Lastly, Mr. John Murray's Indian Records Series should be noticed.

(*a*) BIBLIOGRAPHIES, GUIDES, AND SOURCES

3717. A catalogue of the library of the Hon. East-India Company. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1845–51.

Vol. ii is: A supplement to the catalogue . . . Notes many pamphlets.

3718. Handbook to the Madras records, being a report on the public records preserved in the Madras Government Office previous to 1834. By J. T. Wheeler. 1 vol. 8vo. Madras. 1861.

Cf. H. Dodwell's Report. 1 vol. Madras. 1916.

3719. The history of India as told by its own historians. The Muhammadan period. Ed. from the posthumous papers of Sir H. M. Elliot. Ed. by J. Dowson. 8 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1867–77.

Gives some guidance to the native historians of India. First projected as Bibliographical Index to the historians on Mohammedan India. [1 vol. only, 1849.]

3720. Report on the miscellaneous old records of the India Office, November 1, 1878. By Sir G. C. M. Birdwood. 1 vol. fol. Lond. Maps. For private use. Later eds. 1890, 1891.

Contains Note on the discovery of the passage to India by the Cape of Good Hope, and on the early settlements of the European nations in the eastern seas.

3721. Press list of India Office records from the earliest date to 1630, including also notices of all documents extant in India for the same period. 1 vol. fol. s.l. 1891.

3722. List of marine records of the late East India Company, preserved in the Record Department of the India Office. Ed. by F. C. Danvers. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1895.

Lists of ships' journals, logs, and other miscellaneous papers. Useful introduction.

3723. A guide to the India Office records, 1600–1858. By W. Foster. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1919.

Valuable introduction on the record system, calendars, guides, press-lists, &c. For 17th-century records see the press-lists of the Factory records [1897].

3724. Proceedings of the [first] meeting of the Indian Historical Records Commission . . . In progress, annual volume. fol. Calcutta. 1919– .

3725. A handbook of the Bombay Government records. By A. F. Kindersley. 1 vol. 8vo. Bombay. 1921.

See G. W. Forrest Alphabetical catalogue of the contents of the Bombay Secretarial records (1630–1780) [Bombay 1887]; contains little of 17th century.

3726. Sources for the history of British India in the seventeenth century. By Shafaat Ahmad Khan. 1 vol. 8vo. Bombay. 1926.

A bibliography of Documents in the British Museum, the Public Record Office, Chancery Lane, the Bodleian Library, All Souls College, the India Office, the Guildhall Library, the Archiepiscopal Library at Lambeth, the Privy Council Registers, and the Indian Record Offices; the last Section is less complete than the others.

3727. Dutch sources for Indian history, 1590 to 1650. By W. H. Moreland. Journal of Indian History, No. 5, 1923, pp. 222–32. Bibl.

See Journal of Asiatic Society of Gt. Britain, vol. i, O.S., 345, 353, for Materials for an account of the Dutch in India.

3728. A true and large discourse of the voyage of the whole fleete of ships set forth the 20 of April 1601 . . . wherein is set doune the order and manner of their trafficke. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1603.

See also A letter . . . to the governors and assistants of the East India merchants in London, containing the estate of the East Indian fleete . . . [London 1603]; and C. R. Markham, The voyages of Sir James Lancaster (3753).

3729. The last East-Indian voyage. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1606. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1855. Maps. Plans. Illus. Bibl. Ed. by B. Corney.

Ed. of 1855, Hakluyt Soc., Series I, vol. xix, is entitled: The voyage of Sir Henry Middleton to Bantam. It is the second voyage of the East India Company, and the only East-Indian voyage of the 17th century of which a separate narrative was published. See Purchas, Pt. 1 (3450).

3730. A letter of instructions from the East Indian Company to its agent, circ. 1614. Ed. by W. G. Maxwell, in Journal of the Straits Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society [No. 54], pp. 63–98 [Singapore. 1910].

Prints in full, with geographical annotations, B.M. Cotton MS. Otho E. VIII, ff. 231–40.

3731. A true relation of the unjust cruel and barbarous proceedings against the English at Amboyna. . . . 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1624. Illus.

Contains also the Dutch 'True declaration . . .', and the E.I.C. reply. See Churchill, Collection of voyages, vol. viii, p. 277 (3454). For the various editions, and corresponding Dutch pamphlets, see B.M. Catalogue of printed books, *sub* Amboyna. For criticism of these documents see W. W. Hunter, History of British India, vol. i, ch. x (3789).

3732. A remonstrance . . . of the directors of the Netherlands East India Company . . . touching . . . Amboyna. Together with the acts of processe, against the said English. And the reply of the English East India Company. . . . 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1632.

Sub-title to the Acts of processe: 'An authentick copy of the confessions & sentences against Mr. Towerson.' See Churchill, Collection of voyages, vol. viii, p. 313 (3454).

3733. An East India colation; or, A discourse of travels; set forth in sundry observations, briefe and delightfull; collected by the author in a voyage

he made unto the East Indies, of almost foure yeares continuance. By F. C. 1 vol. 12mo. Lond. 1633.

Voyage of March 1614 with Capt. Nicholas Downton.

3734. A voyage to East India. By E. Terry. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1655. Maps. Ports. Later ed. 1777.

Terry was chaplain to Sir T. Roe. See E. Havers's translation of Della Valle's Travels [1665]; Purchas (pt. 2), Hakluyt Soc., Series II, vol. i, for bibliographical information.

3735. A relation of the retaking of the Island of St. Helena, and three Dutch East India ships. Anon. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1673.

Repr. Arber's English garner: Voyages and travels, vol. ii, p. 431 (3468).

3736. The East India trade a most profitable trade to this kingdom. 1 vol. Lond. 1677. Later ed. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1690.

Written at instance of T. Papillon; ed. of 1690 is 'A treatise concerning the East India trade: being a most profitable . . .' Mercantilist reply to attacks such as: Two letters concerning the East India Company [1676]. Compare an answer to two letters concerning the E. I. C. [1676].

3737. A treatise wherein is demonstrated: I. That the East India trade is the most national of all foreign trades. II. That the clamours . . . against the present East India Company are sinister. . . . By Philopatris pseud. [i.e. Josiah Child]. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1681. Later ed. 1689 [2 editions].

Repr. Somers Tracts, viii. 455 (90). One ed., 1689, is an abstract entitled 'A discourse concerning trade, and that in particular of the East Indies: the other is: A supplement, 1689, to a former treatise. . . . See the reply: A discourse concerning the East India trade in Somers Tracts, x. 634. Compare (1) Companies in joynt-stock unnecessary and inconvenient . . . [Lond. 1691]; (2) A regulated company more material than a joint-stock in the East India trade . . . [Lond.? 1700]. See also Child's New discourse of trade (1860).

3738. The allegations of the Turky Company . . . against the East India Company relating to the management of the trade . . . 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1681.

See Answer of the East India Company to the allegations of the Turky Company [1681].

3739. An historical relation of the island Ceylon in the East Indies: together with an account of the detaining in captivity the author and divers of the Englishmen now living there, and of the author's miraculous escape. By R. Knox. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1681. Maps. Illus. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Glasgow. 1911. Ed. by J. Ryan.

Ed. of 1911 also contains Knox's autobiography [MS. Bod. Lib. Fol. A 623]? The first account of Ceylon in the English language.

3740. The argument of the lord chief justice . . . concerning the great case of monopolies between the East India Company . . . and Thomas Sandys . . . 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1689.

For Sandys' case see Cobbett, State trials (566), x. 372–554.

3741. An account of some transactions in . . . the House of Commons and before the Privy Council . . . relating to the East India Company. 1693. Somers Tracts, x. 618.

See also: (1) A collection of debates and proceedings in Parliament in 1694 and 1695

upon the inquiry into the late briberies, and, Supplement to . . . [Lond. 1695]. (2) The examinations and informations upon oath of Sir Thomas Cooke . . . [Lond. 1695]. (3) Abstract of proceedings in the House of Commons in relation to the East India Company and trade [Lond. 1698].

3742. A voyage to Suratt, in the year 1689 . . . likewise a description of Madeira, St. Jago. . . . By J. Ovington. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1696. Plans.

Ovington also published : An essay upon the nature and qualities of tea . . . [Lond. 1699].

3743. An essay on the East-India-Trade. By the author of the Essay upon wayes and means. By C. Davenant. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1696.

Repr. in Davenant's Discourses on the publick revenues . . . [1698], and political and commercial works [Lond. 1771], vol. i (1888). Provoked in reply : (1) An answer to a late tract entituled . . . [Lond. 1697]. (2) England and East India inconsistent in their manufactures, being an answer . . . [Lond. 1697]. (3) Some reflections on a pamphlet . . . [Lond. 1696]. (4) S.T., a weaver in London, Reasons humbly offered for having a bill for the hindering the home consumption of the East India silks . . . and an answer [Lond. 1697].

See also : (1) S.T., The profit and loss of the East India trade stated [Lond. 1700]. (2) C. N., a weaver of London. The great necessity and advantage of preserving our own manufactures [Lond. 1697]. (3) Some reflections on a pamphlet entituled, England and East India inconsistent in their manufactures [Lond. 1696].

3744. A new account of East-India and Persia, in eight letters, being nine years travels, begun 1672, and finished 1681. By J. Fryer. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1698. Maps. Plans. Ports. Later ed. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1909–15. Maps. Plans. Ports. Bib. Ed. by W. Crooke.

The 1909 ed. printed for the Hakluyt Soc., Series II, vols. xix, xx, xxxix.

3745. The case of William Kaling, chief of the factory at Tonqueen in China, belonging to the old East India Company. . . . 1 vol. fol. Lond. ?1698.

The closing of the factory at Tonquin.

3746. A true relation of what passed between the English company trading to the East Indies, and the governor and company of merchants trading to the East Indies, touching an agreement between both companies. 1 vol. fol. Lond. ?1699.

Story continued in ' An account of what passed in the treaty between the old and new East India Companies, towards an agreement ' [Lond. ?1699]. See also : (1) A letter from a gentleman to an East India merchant [concerning a union of the Companies] [Lond. 1698]. (2) John Toland, Propositions for uniting the two East India Companies. . . . [Lond. 1701].

3747. Considerations upon the East India trade. By [D. North]. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1701. Later eds. 1720 and 1856.

Sometimes attributed to W. Martin. Repr. 1720 under title : ' The advantages of the East India trade to England consider'd. . . .' Included in A select collection . . . of English tracts [1856].

3748. An account of the trade in India . . . with descriptions of Fort St. George, Acheen. . . . By C. Lockyer. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1711.

Practical advice to traders and journal of a voyage ' from Canton in China to Gombroom in Persia '.

3749. Belga-Britannus ; or the Hollander always in the English interest . . . to which is added, the affair of Amboyna set in a true light by one that lived on the spot, in answer to a pamphlet called Dutch alliances, &c. . . . By A. Van Golt. 1 vol. 2 pts. 8vo. Lond. 1712.

3750. A voyage to and from the island of Borneo . . . with a description of the re-establishment of the English trade there on . . . 1714 . . . By D. Beeckman. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1718. Maps.

See Pinkerton, vol. ii (3465).

3751. A new account of the East Indies, being the observations and remarks of Capt. Alexander Hamilton, who spent his time there from the year 1658 to 1723. . . . By A. Hamilton. 2 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1727.

See Pinkerton, vol. viii (3465).

3752. Memorials of the empire of Japan in the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries. Ed. by T. Rundall. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1850. Maps.

Part II. The letters of William Adams, 1611 to 1617. Printed for the Hakluyt Soc., Series I, vol. viii, from MSS. in India Office.

3753. The voyage of Sir James Lancaster, Kt. to the East Indies, with abstracts of journals of voyages to the East Indies, during the seventeenth century, preserved in the India Office, and the voyage of Captain John Knight (1606) to seek the North-West passage. Ed. by C. R. Markham. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1877.

Pr. for the Hakluyt Soc., Series I, vol. lvi, from Purchas, and from MSS. in the India Office, of which an account is given in the Introd. See Purchas, Pt. 1.

3754. Early records of British India : a history of the English settlements in India, as told in the government records, the works of the old travellers. . . . By J. T. Wheeler. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1878.

Preface explains destruction of early Calcutta records in storm of 1737.

3755. Diary of Richard Cocks, Cape merchant in the English factory in Japan 1615–22, with correspondence. Ed. by E. M. Thompson. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1883.

Pr. for the Hakluyt Soc., Series I, vols. lxvi and lxvii, from B.M. Add MSS. 31300, 31301. See Astley, vol. i (3458), Purchas, Pt. 1 (3450).

3756. Extracts from the St. Helena records. . . . By H. R. Janisch. Ed. by B. Grant. 1 vol. 8vo. St. Helena. 1885.

See also E. L. Jackson, St. Helena (3790) for more particulars of these records.

3757. Selections from the letters, despatches, and other state papers, preserved in the Bombay Secretariat. . . . Ed. by G. W. Forrest. 4 vols. 4to. Bombay. 1885–99.

Maratha Series, 1 vol., contains 18th-century papers. Homes Series, 2 vols. vol. i, contains 17th-century papers ; vol. iv, index.

3758. The dawn of British trade to the East Indies as recorded in the court minutes of the East India Company, 1599–1603. Containing an account of . . .

Waymouth's voyage in search of the North-West passage. . . . By H. Stevens. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1886.

A verbatim reprint of the first Court book of the E.I.C. [MS. in India Office], with an introduction by G. Birdwood. For Waymouth's Journal see Purchas.

3759. The diary of William Hedges, Esq. . . . during his agency in Bengal; as well as on his voyage out and return overland [1681–87]. By W. Hedges. Ed. by R. F. Barlow and H. Tule. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1887–9. Maps. Ports.

Pr. for the Hakluyt Soc., Series I, vols. lxxiv, lxxv, lxxviii. Vol. i contains the diary, vols. ii and iii illustrative extracts from unpublished records. MSS. of diary in India Office.

3760. The register of letters, &c. of the governors and company of merchants of London trading into the East Indies, 1600–1619. Ed. by G. Birdwood and W. Foster. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1893.

The first letter-book of the E.I.C. MS. in India Office.

3761. Selections from the consultations of the agent governor and council of Fort St. George. . . . Ed. by A. T. Pringle. 5 vols. 8vo. Madras. 1893–5.

Continued (vol. ii) under title: The diary and consultation book of the . . . Vol. i contains selections, vols. ii–v are verbatim (1681–5). For period 1670–80 see Extracts from the government records in Fort St. George (Madras. 1871).

3762. The early annals of the English in Bengal, being the Bengal Public consultations for the first half of the eighteenth century. . . . By C. R. Wilson. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond., Calcutta. 1895–1917. Maps.

Vol. i contains extracts from the Bengal consultation books, 1704–10 (MS. in India Office), and from Governor Thomas Pitt's correspondence. Narrative introduction of the early period.

3763. Letters received by the East India Company from its servants in the east. . . . Ed. by F. C. Danvers [vol. i] and W. Foster [vols. ii to vi]. 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1896–1902.

Transmitted from an 'Original correspondence' series of the India Office records, 1602–17.

3764. Charters relating to the East India Company from 1600 to 1761. . . . Ed. by J. Shaw. 1 vol. 4to. Madras. 1887.

Repr. with preface and additions from an earlier collection; Charters granted to the East India Company . . . [Madras ?1774]. Preface explains that the original documents have disappeared.

3765. The embassy of Sir Thomas Roe to the court of the Great Mogul, 1615–19. . . . By T. Roe. Ed. by W. Foster. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1899. Maps. Ports.

Roe's journal, letters, and other documents. Hakluyt Soc., Series II, vols. i and ii. B.M. Add. MSS. 6115, 19277. For bibliography of voyage see Introd. lxiii–lxviii. See Purchas, Pt. I (3450); Harris, vol. i (3454); Churchill, vol. i (3453); Pinkerton, vol. viii (3465).

3766. The voyage of Captain John Saris to Japan 1613. . . . By J. Saris. Ed. by E. M. Satow. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1900. Maps. Ports.

Pr. for the Hakluyt Soc., Series II, vol. v. MS. in India Office, Marine Records, No. xiv. For further documents see Riess (3800).

3767. The journal of John Jourdain, 1608–1617, describing his experiences in Arabia, India, and the Malay Archipelago. Ed. by W. Foster. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1905. Maps. Bibl.

Pr. for the Hakluyt Soc., Series II, vol. xvi. B.M. Sloane MS. 858.

3768. A geographical account of countries round the Bay of Bengal, 1669 to 1679. By T. Bowrey. Ed. by R. C. Temple. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1905. Maps. Illus. Bibl.

Printed for the Hakluyt Soc., Series II, vol. xii. MS. in the possession of Mr. Eliot Howard.

3769. Old Fort William in Bengal. A selection of official documents dealing with its history. By C. Wilson. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1906. Plan. Ports.

John Murray's Indian Records Series.

3770. The English factories in India . . . a calendar of documents in the India Office, British Museum, and Public Record Office. Ed. by W. Foster. 8vo. Oxf. 1906– . In progress.

Continues the series 'Letters received by the E.I.C.' (3763) in calendar form from 1618.

3771. A calendar of the court minutes, &c. of the East India Company . . . Ed. by E. B. Sainsbury. 8vo. Oxf. 1907– . In progress.

Intro. and notes by W. Foster. In addition to court minutes contains abstracts of documents in East Indies series at P.R.O. and references to Indian affairs in S.P. Dom. For court minutes before 1835 see Calendar S.P. East Indies.

3772. Relics of the honourable East India Company. By W. Griggs and G. Birdwood. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1909. Map. Illus.

Facsimile reproductions of early documents: plan of Bombay harbour in 1626.

3773. European travellers in India during the fifteenth, sixteenth, and seventeenth centuries: the evidence afforded by them with respect to Indian social institutions, and the nature and influence of Indian Governments. By E. F. Oaten. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1909. Bibl.

See Camb. Hist. of Eng. Lit. xiv, p. 331, for article by same writer on Anglo-Indian literature.

3774. Records of Fort St. George . . . Ed. H. Dodwell. fol. Madras. 1910– . In progress.

Systematic publication of Madras records *in extenso*. The following are the series for the 17th century: (1) Consultations, 1672–81, 1686–94. (2) Despatches from England, 1670–7, 1680–6. (3) Despatches to England, 1694–6. (4) Letters from Fort St. George to subordinate factories, 1679, 1688, 1689, 1697. (5) Letters to Fort St. George from ditto, 1681–2, 1684–5, 1686–7, 1688. (6) Sundry books, 1677–8, 1680–1, 1686. There are also miscellaneous volumes and a Dutch series, Press lists of ancient documents in Fort St. George, 47 vols. (1891–1910), may be consulted.

3775. The diaries of Streynsham Master, 1675–1680, and other contemporary papers relating thereto. Ed. by R. C. Temple. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1911. Map. Ports.

John Murray's Indian Records Series. MS. in India Office. Records of journeys of inspection for E.I.C.

3776. Vestiges of old Madras, 1640–1800. By H. D. Love. 4 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1913. Maps. Plans. Ports. Bibl.

John Murray's Indian Records Series. Vol. i contains 17th-century matter ; vol. iv, index.

3777. Early travels in India, 1583–1619. Ed. by W. Foster. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1921. Maps. Illus. Bibl.

Reprints travels of Fitch, Mildenhall, Hawkins, Finch, Wittington, Coryat, Terry, with intro.

3778. President Fremlen's Journal, 1638–39. By W. Foster. Journal of Indian History, No. 6, pp. 307–16.

Extracts from Journal of President of Surat, recently found among Orme MSS. at India Office. (For other 17th-century finds see Hill, Catalogue of Orme MSS., p. 55.)

(*b*) LATER WORKS

3779. Historical fragments of the Mogul empire, the Morrattoes, the English concerns in Industan from the year 1659. By R. Orme. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1782. Maps. Later ed. 1805.

The 1805 edition contains an additional essay : On the origin of the English establishment at . . . Broach and Surat.

3780. Annals of the honourable East-India Company from 1600 to 1707–8. By J. Bruce. 3 vols. 4to. Lond. 1810.

Bruce was historiographer to the H.E.I.C. and had charge of their official records. See J. Bruce, historiographer. By W. Foster. Scot. Hist. Rev. ix. 366.

3781. The history of European commerce with India. By D. Macpherson. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1812. Map.

3782. History of the Indian Archipelago. By J. Crawfurd. 3 vols. 8vo. Edin. 1820. Map. Illus.

Some remarks on Dutch and English in the Far East.

3783. A history of the Mahrathas. By J. G. Duff. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1826. Maps. Illus.

The classical history of the Mahrathas based on materials, some of which have since disappeared.

3784. China. An outline of the . . . British and foreign embassies to, and intercourse with that empire. By P. Auber. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1834.

Contains chapter on British intercourse with China.

3785. Historical record of the honourable East India Company's first Madras European regiment. . . . By ' Staff Officer ' (pseud.). 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1843. Plans. Ports.

Contains a few pages on the origins of the regiment in the 17th century. See H. Dodwell, Sepoy recruitment in the old Madras army (Calcutta. 1922).

3786. The English in Western India, being the history of the factory at Surat, of Bombay, and the subordinate factories on the western coast. By P. Anderson. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1854.

3787. Madras in the olden time . . . compiled from original records. By J. T. Wheeler. 3 vols. 4to. Madras. 1861–2. Plan. MS. Facsimiles.

Vol. i deals with period 1639–1702, based on Madras records. For a modification of the early history see W. Foster, The Founding of Fort St. George [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1902].

3788. The Imperial Gazetteer of India. Ed. by W. W. Hunter. 9 vols. 8vo. 1881. Maps. Later eds.: 14 vols. 8vo. 1885–7. Maps. Ed. by W. W. Hunter. 25 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1907–9. Maps. Ed. anon.

Hunter's article on India was revised and issued separately in 1893 as: The Indian empire: its peoples, history and products. Vol. ii of 1907 is historical; vol. xxv, index; vol. xxvi, atlas. There is also historical material in Gazetteer of the Bombay Presidency.

3789. A history of British India. By W. W. Hunter. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1899–1900. Maps.

Vol. ii completed with bibliographical introduction by P. E. Roberts. The standard history of the period, based throughout on original material: vol. i to 1629; vol. ii, 1623–1708. Other histories are by: J. Mill [9 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1840–8, ed. by H. H. Wilson]; J. T. Wheeler [1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1886]; B. Willson [called Ledger and Sword &c. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1903. Map. Ports.]; P. E. Roberts [2 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1916. Maps]; V. A. Smith [1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1919 and 1923. Maps. Plans. Ports. Bibl.].

3790. St. Helena: the historic island from its discovery to the present date. By E. L. Jackson. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1903. Ports.

Contains a section on the St. Helena records, with excerpts and facsimiles.

3791. Charles I and the East India Company. By W. Foster. Eng. Hist. Rev. xix. 1904.

3792. Bombay in the making. Being mainly a history of the origin and growth of judicial institutions in the Western Presidency, 1661–1726. By P. B. M. Malabari. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1910. Plan. Bibl.

3793. An English settlement in Madagascar in 1645–46. By W. Foster. Eng. Hist. Rev. xxviii. 1912.

3794. History of Aurangzib. Mainly based on Persian sources. By Jadunath Sarkar [Jadunātha Sarkār]. 8vo. Calcutta. 1912. In progress.

Introd. on authorities.

3795. Shivágí the Maráthá: his life and times. By H. G. Rawlinson. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1915. Map. Ports.

First English life of Shivagi: it is based on Indian chronicles and records. Useful bibliographical introduction, and survey of literature about the Marathas.

3796. The life of Thomas Pitt. By C. N. Dalton. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1915. Plan. Ports.

See H. Yule, Documentary contributions to a biography of Thomas Pitt [Hakluyt Soc., Series I, vol. lxxviii. 1889].

3797. Keigwin's rebellion (1683–4). An episode in the history of Bombay. By R. and O. Strachey. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1916. Bibl. note.

3798. Akbar, the Great Mogul. 1542–1605. By V. A. Smith. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1917. Map. Plan. Ports. Bibl.

An important monograph with valuable critical bibliography, dealing with records written in Persian and Turkish, as well as European accounts.

3799. A history of the Maratha people. By C. A. Kincaid and Rao Bahadur D. B. Parasnis. 3 vols. 8vo. Bombay. 1918-1925. Ports.

Contains some reference to relations of Shivagi with the East India Company.

3800. History of the English factory at Hirado [1613–22], with an introductory chapter on the origin of English enterprise in the Far East. By L. Riess. Trans. of the Asiatic Soc. of Japan, vol. xxvi, pp. 1–114.

An appendix (pp. 163–218) contains original documents.

3801. British beginnings in Western India, 1579–1657. An account of the early days of the British factory of Surat. By H. G. Rawlinson. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1920. Map. Illus.

Contains appendix of documents.

3802. India at the death of Akbar. An economic study. By W. H. Moreland. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1920. Maps. Bibl.

A careful study of the economic conditions of India at the time of the arrival of the E.I.C.

3803. Anglo-Portuguese negotiations relating to Bombay, 1660–1677. By Shafaat Ahmad Khan. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. Univ. Press (Indian Branch). 1922.

Repr. from Jour. of Indian History (Sept. 1922). Contains a list of pamphlets.

3804. From Akbar to Aurangzeb. A study in Indian economic history. By W. H. Moreland. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1923. Maps. Bibl.

Valuable study of the economic reaction in India of the arrival of European trading companies.

3805. The East India trade in the seventeenth century, in its political and economic aspects. By Shafaat Ahmad Khan. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1903.

Deals only with the trade between India and England. Notes contain references to many contemporary pamphlets on East Indian trade.

3806. The East India House. Its history and associations. By W. Foster. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1924. Plans. Ports.

See Foster's articles in Home Counties Magazine [Mar. and Sept. 1912] and his East India Company at Crosley House, 1621–1638 [London Topographical Records, vol. viii. 1913].

3807. The Chronicles of the East India Company trading to China, 1635–1834. By H. B. Morse. 4 vols. 8vo. Oxf. 1926. Illus.

¶ 4. WEST INDIES

(*a*) General Bibliography.
(*b*) General sources.
(*c*) General accounts.
(*d*) General monographs.
(*e*) Bahamas.
(*f*) Barbados.
(*g*) Bermudas.
(*h*) Jamaica.
(*i*) Leeward Islands.
(*j*) Surinam.
(*k*) Buccaneers.

The most important MSS. are in the P.R.O., and the Calendars of State Papers, Colonial [America and West Indies], give very useful précis. The various Guides to MSS. issued by the Carnegie Institution of Washington are valuable for MSS. in the P.R.O., the B.M., &c.: a special guide to West Indian archives is at present being prepared. The Acts P.C. (Colonial) and the Register P.C. Scotland give access to the Privy Council minutes: The Historical Manuscript Commission reports are now rendered much more useful by the general geographical index, but no collection in this series is of outstanding value for West Indian affairs. Thurloe's State Papers contain several West Indian letters. Pamphlets, &c. will be found reprinted in Purchas's Pilgrims, Arber's English Garner, Somers' Tracts, and the Harleian Miscellany. John Smith's True Travels should be consulted.

The Historical Reviews, and the Proceedings of various historical societies, repay examination; and the lesser-known journals, e. g. Journal of Negro History, the Proceedings of the American Jewish History Soc., and of the similar society in London, should not be neglected.

A number of bibliographies are included below: attention may be called to those issued by the Institute of Jamaica. A very scholarly bibliography is that by Jacques de Dampierre. Though it deals specifically with authorities for French colonization, the French and English plantations were so closely related that many of the early authorities are of common interest. Note must therefore be taken of S. L. Mim's Colbert's West Indian Policy [New Haven 1912], and the authorities he cites; while the French technical journals contain useful articles, some of which are noticed below W. Westergaard, The Danish West Indies under Company rule, 1671–1754 [N.Y. 1917], throws a little light on English colonies; while F. W. Pitman, The development of the British West Indies, 1700–1763 [New Haven 1917], has some valuable statistics.

The islands appear more or less inaccurately in the various printed maps of the West Indies. Maps of separate islands may often be discovered among the MS. collections. For maps of *Jamaica* see the excellent list in F. Cundall, Bibliographia Jamaicensis, pp. 65–76, and his note on cartography (with four reproductions of 17th-century maps from Spanish archives) in Jamaica under the Spaniards. For *St. Christopher* we have maps in du Tertre, Histoire generale (see below), and one published in 1696 by F. de Witt [Brit. Mus. Maps. 86 d. 10 (140)]. J. Thornton, Atlas Maritinus [1700], prints a map 'being an actual survey', scale 1 in. to a mile. *Antigua* also appears in Thornton's Atlas, while *Barbados* has a fine map in Ligne's History (see below). For general use Thomas Jeffrey, The West Indian Atlas [Lond. 1775], is good. Weather conditions are best studied in The West India Pilot [London: Admiralty publication].

For works on the Scottish expedition to Darien, see under Scotland.

(*a*) GENERAL BIBLIOGRAPHY

3808. Essai sur les sources de l'histoire des Antilles Françaises (1492–1664). By J. de Dampierre. 1 vol. 8vo. Paris. 1904.

Vol. vi of Mémoires et documents publiés par la Société de l'École des Chartes. Very detailed critical examination of the great 17th-century French writers, who are invaluable for the history of the English West Indies.

3809. Bibliography of the West Indies (excluding Jamaica). By F. Cundall. 1 vol. 8vo. Kingston, Jamaica. 1909. Later eds. (supplements) 1915 and 1919. Ed. F. Cundall.

Very useful: non-critical; hand-list arranged in chronological order of publication under geographical headings. *Index nominum* refers also to Cundall, Bibliographia Jamaicensis [Kingston, 1902] and Supplement [1908]. None claims to be exhaustive.

3810. List of works in the New York Public Library relating to the West Indies. 1 vol. 8vo. N.Y. 1912.

In vol. xvi of Bulletin of the New York Public Library.

(*b*) GENERAL SOURCES

3811. The groans of the plantations. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1689.

A pamphlet written by a Barbadian; notable for the remark: 'They have a great advantage over us in regard we have none to represent us in Parliament. 'Tis true we have not: but we hope we may have them.'

3812. Monumental inscriptions of the British West Indies from the earliest date; with genealogical and historical annotations . . . illustrative of the histories and genealogies of the 17th-century. Ed. by J. H. Lawrence-Archer. 1 vol. 4to. Lond. 1875. Coat of arms.

The title is misleading: there is much more material for the 18th and 19th centuries than for the 17th.

3813. Caribbeana, being miscellaneous papers relating to the history, genealogy, topography, and antiquities of the British West Indies. Ed. by V. L. Oliver. 6 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1910–19. Maps. Plans. Ports.

A quarterly magazine containing a valuable if miscellaneous collection of transcripts of original MSS., both public and private, parish registers, genealogical trees, &c. Much material for 17th century. The volumes were made up every second year, and contain eight quarterly parts. Publication ceased with Pt. IV of vol. vi.

(*c*) GENERAL ACCOUNTS

3814. The English American, his travail by sea and land: or A new survey of the West Indies. By T. Gage. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1648. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1699.

Personal description of travels in Mexico: a very popular book, which is believed to have influenced Cromwell's West Indian policy.

3815. Histoire générale des Antilles habitées par les François. By J. B. du Tertre. 4 vols. 4to. Paris. 1667–71. Maps. Plates.

Invaluable for early relations of French and English in West Indies up to 1668. Many documents quoted at length. [Du Tertre made several voyages to the West Indies.] His first work was published in 1654 under the title: Histoire generale des isles de S. Christophe, de la Guadaloupe. For critical discussion see de Dampierre.

3816. Relation de ce qui s'est passé dans les Isles et Terre-Ferme de l'Amerique. By J. Clodoré. 2 vols. Paris. 1671.

Useful for English loss of Surinam.

3817. America, being the latest and most accurate description of the New World . . . with the several European plantations in those parts. By J. Ogilby. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1671. Maps. Plates. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Kingston, Jamaica. 1851. Map. Ed. by W. W. Anderson.

With much worthless ancient American history contains a good deal of geographical and historical information on the English colonies in the 17th century. The repr. of 1851 is entitled: A description and history of Jamaica, and is extracted from the earlier ed., with chapter added to bring it down to date.

3818. An historical account of the rise and growth of the West India collonies, and of the great advantages they are to England, in respect to trade. By T. Dalby. 1690.

Typical mercantilist argument. Repr. in Harl. Misc.

3819. Nouveau voyage aux isles de l'Amerique contenant . . . les guerres et les événemens singuliers qui y sont arrivez pendant le long séjour que l'auteur y a fait. By J. B. Labat. 6 vols. 12mo. Paris. 1722. Maps. Plans. Plates.

Labat went to the West Indies in 1694 and lived there for eleven years: his book is very interesting, and particularly valuable for Anglo-French relations during that period and for illustrated descriptions of sugar-making, indigo works, &c.

3820. The history, civil and commercial, of the British colonies in the West Indies. By B. Edwards. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1793. Maps. Plans. Ports. Later ed. (5th) 5 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1819. Maps. Plans. Ports.

Though the 'standard history', it has little of value for the 17th century. 'C'est surtout le récit des événements révolutionnaires qui a fait la vogue de l'ouvrage, à une époque où cette histoire n'était pas encore faite du côté français' [de Dampierre].

3821. Chronological history of the West Indies. By T. Southey. 3 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1827.

A dull but useful compilation; quotes treaties and other documents, but generally from secondary authorities.

3822. A historical geography of the British colonies. Vol. ii: The West Indies. By C. P. Lucas. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1890. Maps. Later ed. 1905. Ed. by C. Atchley.

The best popular account of the British West Indies.

3823. Government of the West Indies. By H. Wrong. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1923. Map. Bibl.

Deals mainly with the constitutional changes of the 19th century, and present-day problems: some reference to 17th-century history.

(*d*) GENERAL MONOGRAPHS

3824. Guillaume d'Orange et les origines des Antilles Françaises. Etude historique d'après les chroniques de l'époque et de nombreux documents inédits. By le Vicomte du Motey. 1 vol. 8vo. Paris. 1908.

Based partly on MS. sources, but largely on du Tertre. Throws some light on Anglo-French relations up to the Peace of Breda. See also G. St. Yves, Les premières rela-

tions des Antilles françaises et des Antilles anglaises [Paris, 1902, repr. from Bull. Hist. Géographique], and G. Servant, Les Compagnies de Saint-Christophe et des Îles de l'Amérique (1626–53) [Rev. Hist. Col. Franç. i, pp. 385–482, 1913].

3825. English colonies in Guiana and on the Amazon, 1604–1668. By J. A. Williamson. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1923.

3826. The colonial agents of the British West Indies. A study in colonial administration, mainly in the eighteenth century. By L. M. Penson. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1924. Bibl.

Traces the rise of the agents in the 17th century. Lists of agents. Appendix of illustrative documents, and note on authorities.

3827. The Caribee islands under the proprietary patents. By J. A. Williamson. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1926.

(*e*) BAHAMAS

3828. Company of Adventurers for the plantation of the islands of Eleutheria, formerly called Bahama : articles and orders. Lond. 1647.

See also : Company of Adventurers for the plantation of the islands called Eleutheria. . . . articles and orders [Lond. 1647].

3829. The Bahama Islands : notes on an early attempt at colonization. By J. T. Hassam. 1 vol. 8vo. Boston (Mass.) 1899. Map.

Deals with the history of the islands in the 17th century, and quotes original documents. In Mass. Hist. Soc. Proc., Series 2, vol. xiii.

3830. List of documents relating to the Bahama Islands in the British Museum and the Record Office, London. By H. Malcolm. 1 vol. Nassau. 1910.

(*f*) BARBADOS

3831. A briefe relation of the late horrid rebellion acted in the island Barbados. . . . Acted by the Waldronds and their abettors, anno 1650. By N. Foster. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1650. Later ed. 1879.

A number of pamphlets were called forth by the Cavalier *v.* Roundhead struggle in the Barbados. Thence there is a steady stream all through the century. See F. Cundall, Bibl. of West Indies, p. 1.

3832. A true and exact history of the island of Barbados, illustrated with a map of the island. By R. Ligon. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1657. Map. Plans. Plates.

Rather a description of the island than a history. Ligon spent three years in Barbados, and wrote this vivid picture of West Indian society in a London debtor's prison. Contains a description of early sugar-planting.

3833. The laws of Barbadoes, collected in one volume. Ed. by W. Rawlin. 1 vol. 1699.

A 17th-century collection of Acts made by the clerk to the Assembly. There are several later collections of Acts of Assembly, but they usually only print *in extenso* those laws which are still in force.

3834. Some memoirs of the first settlement of the island of Barbadoes. . . . Extracted from ancient records, papers, and accounts. . . . Also remarks on the laws and constitution of Barbados. 1 vol. 1741.

For critical discussion of the value of this book see J. A. Williamson (3827).

3835. The history of Barbados, comprising a geographical and statistical description of the island; and a sketch of the historical events since the settlement. By R. H. Schomburgk. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1840. Maps. Plates.

A book of great learning and authority, though recent research has added much to our knowledge of the early history of Barbados; *vid.* V. T. Harlow's A history of the Barbadoes 1625–85. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1926 Maps.

3836. The Cavaliers and Roundheads of Barbados, 1650–1652, with some account of the early history of Barbados. By N. D. Davis. 1 vol. 8vo. Georgetown, Br. Guiana. 1887.

One of the first modern attempts to deal critically with English West Indian history. Several pamphlets and magazine articles, as well as MS. notes by this author, are preserved in the Royal Colonial Institute, London.

(*g*) BERMUDAS

3837. Acts of assembly made and enacted in the Bermuda or Summer Islands from 1690 to 1713–14. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1719.

3838. Memorials of the discovery and early settlement of the Bermudas or Somers Islands, 1515–1685, compiled from colonial records and other sources. By J. H. Lefroy. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1877–9.

An exhaustive treatment of the subject, with a reprint of early descriptions and official documents.

3839. The historye of the Bermudaes or Summer Islands. Ed. by J. H. Lefroy. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1882. Plan. Ports.

Reprints Brit. Mus. MS. Sloane 750. Preface discusses authorship. Reproduces early portrait of Sir John Somers. Hakluyt Soc. Pub., No. 65.

(*h*) JAMAICA

3840. A description of the island of Jamaica with the other isles and territories in America. . . . Taken from the notes of Sir Thomas Linch . . . governor of Jamaica and other experienced persons. . . . Ed. by R. Blome. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1672. Later ed. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1678. Maps.

The Rylands copy of 1687 is: The present state of His Majesty's isles and Territories in America . . (map). For other 17th–century accounts of Jamaica see Cundall, Bibl. Jamaica, pp. 14–16.

3841. Laws of Jamaica: passed by the Assembly and confirmed by his Majesty in Council, April 17th, 1684. To which is added the State of Jamaica, as it now is under the government of Sir Thomas Lynch. 1 vol. Lond. 1684. Map.

In 1698 a second volume was published: The continuation of the Laws of Jamaica . . . confirmed . . . December 26th 1695. See also: Acts of the Assembly passed in the island of Jamaica from 1681 to 1737 inclusive [1 vol. fol. Lond. 1738].

3842. The history of Jamaica, or General survey of the ancient and modern state of that Island. By [E. Long]. 3 vols. 4to. Lond. 1774. Maps. Plans. Plates.

Displays strong prejudice, but is of permanent value.

3843. Journals of the Assembly of Jamaica, 1663–1826. 15 vols. Jamaica. 1811–29.

3844. The causes of Cromwell's West Indian expedition. By F. Strong. 1 vol. 8vo. New York. 1899.

In Am. Hist. Rev. vol. iv, p. 228 : maintains view that the West Indian expedition was part of a far-seeing deliberate policy.

3845. The narrative of General Venables, with an appendix of papers relating to the expedition to the West Indies and the conquest of Jamaica. Ed. by C. H. Firth. Camd. Soc. 1900.

Preface by C. H. Firth. Ed. for Royal Hist. Soc. [Camd. Soc. Publications, 1900.] See also : The English conquest of Jamaica, an account of what happened in the island . . . [from 20 May 1655 to 3 July 1656]. . . by Captain Julian de Castilla, trans. from the MS. and ed. with introd. by I. A. Wright [Camd. Misc., vol. xiii, Lond. 1923] and Narratives of the English attack on St. Domingo. Trans. and ed. by I. A. Wright. Camd. Soc. Misc. xiv. 1926. A valuable account from the Spanish side. For other pamphlets see Cundall, Bibl. Jamaica, p. 2. On Venables himself see Some acccount of General Robert Venables, together with the . . . diary of his widow, Elizabeth Venables. Chetham Soc. Misc. iv. 1872.

3846. Jamaica under the Spaniards, abstracted from the archives of Seville. Ed. by F. Cundall and J. L. Pietersz. 1 vol. 8vo. Kingston, Jamaica. 1919. Maps.

A selection from the original documents preserved in the Archivo de Indios at Sevilla, which have been transcribed for preservation in the Institute of Jamaica. Reproductions of MS. maps with a commentary. About half the booklet deals with the period 1656–60. Further documents are being transcribed, and it is hoped to publish a translation *in extenso*.

(*i*) LEEWARD ISLANDS

3847. The history of the Caribby-Islands . . . with a Caribbian vocabulary, rendered into English by John Davies of Kidwelly. By J. Davies. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1666. Plates.

Chiefly deals with natural history, but has some details about the early relations of French and English in St. Christopher. A translation from the 2nd ed. of César de Rochefort, Histoire naturelle et morale des îles Antilles de l'Amérique . . . (Rotterdam. 1665). See de Dampierre.

3848. Les particularitez de la défaite des Anglois . . . dans l'Isle de S. Cristophe, en l'Amérique, par les François. 1 vol. Paris. 1666.

The first of several pamphlets printed in Paris with news of the Anglo-Dutch war. See Cundall, Bibl. of West Indies, p. 14.

3849. A briefe account of the sufferings of the servants of the Lord called Quakers : from their first arrival in the island of Antegoa, under the several governours ; from 1660 to 1695. By J. Langford. 1 vol. 1706.

See also the sections on Antigua and Nevis in Besse, Sufferings of the Quakers.

3850. Acts of Assembly passed in the Charibbee Leeward Islands, from 1690 to 1730. 1 vol. fol. Lond. 1734.

Consists of two parts : Acts of the General (federal) Assembly, 1690–1705, and Acts of Antigua, 1668–1730. Only those acts which were in force at the time of publication are printed *in extenso*. Similar collections were printed for each of the other Leeward Islands, but they suffer from the same defect.

3851. A young squire of the seventeenth century, from the papers [1676–86] of Christopher Jeaffreson of Dullingham House, Cambridgeshire. Ed. by J. C. Jeaffreson. 2 vols. 8vo. Lond. 1878.

A valuable but uncritical edition of the MS. letter-book of C. Jeaffreson, settler in

St. Kitts, and later agent for the island. The MS. is at present in the possession of Mrs. J. C. Jeaffreson.

3852. The History of the island of Antigua. By V. L. Oliver. 3 vols. fol. Lond. 1894, 1896, 1899.

The work is preceded by a short historical introduction, arranged in strict chronological order, and consisting almost entirely of transcripts of documents. The book itself is a genealogical record of families connected with Antigua: précis of all important wills are printed with their reference number.

3853. The development of the Leeward Islands under the Restoration, 1660–1688. By C. S. S. Higham. 1 vol. 8vo. Camb. 1921. Maps. Bibl.

Compare C. S. S. Higham, The early days of the church in the West Indies, in Church Quart. Rev., vol. xcii; The accounts of a colonial governor in the seventeenth century, in Am. Hist. Rev., vol. xxviii; Some Treasurer's accounts of Monserrat, 1672–1681, in Eng. Hist. Rev., vol. xxxviii; and The general assembly of the Leeward Islands, *ibid.* xli, Apr.–July, 1926.

(*j*) SURINAM, &c.

3854. Surinam justice . . . being a publication of that perfect relation of the . . . disturbances in the colony . . . set forth by W. Byam . . . couched in answer thereto by Robert Sanford. By R. Sanford. Lond. 1662.

Reprints an extremely rare pamphlet by Governor Byam, A narrative of the late troubles in Surinam. For further pamphlets on Surinam, with criticism, see Williamson, The English in Guiana, p. 150. Cf. Cundall, Bibl. of West Indies, p. 72.

3855. English colonies in Guiana and on the Amazon, 1604–1668. By J. A. Williamson. 1 vol. 8vo. Oxf. 1923. Map.

Critical discussion of authorities. For further discussion of contemporary authorities see G. Edmundson, The Dutch in Western Guiana, and The Dutch on the Amazon, in Eng. Hist. Rev., vols. xvi and xviii.

3856. Colonising expeditions to the West Indies and Guiana 1623–1667. Ed. by V. T. Harlow. 1 vol. Hakluyt Soc. 1925. Maps. Illus.

(*k*) BUCCANEERS

3857. Bucaniers of America, or a true account of the most remarkable assaults committed of late years upon the coasts of the West Indies by the bucaniers of Jamaica and Tortuga . . . especially . . . the exploits of Sir Henry Morgan. By J. Esquemeling. Lond. 1684. Map. Later eds. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1699 and 1911. Maps. Ports.

Much light on local affairs of West Indian colonies. Esquemelin's book was originally published in Dutch in 1674: it has become the source of numerous later compilations and translations. The English edition of 1699, entitled The History of the Bucaniers, . . . contains much additional matter. The ed. of 1911 is the best available modern reprint. For full critical discussion see de Dampierre and Haring, The buccaneers in the West Indies.

3858. The buccaneers in the West Indies in the seventeenth century. By C. H. Haring. 1 vol. 8vo. Lond. 1910. Maps. Plans. Bibl.

Brings out the connexion between the buccaneers and the English W. Indian colonies. Critical bibliography discusses Esquemelin. Cf. Violet Barbour's Privateers and Pirates of the West Indies. Amer. Hist. Rev. xvi. Apr. 1911.

INDEX OF AUTHORS, BOOKS, ETC.

Abbey, Charles J.:
English church, 1459.
Abbotsford Club, Miscellany of the: 2971.
Abbott, Edwin Abbott:
lives of Bacon, 817 n.
Abbott, G. F.:
under the Turk, 1926 n
Abbott, Richard:
narrative, 570.
Abbott, Thomas K.:
MSS. in Trinity College, Dublin, 3197.
Abbott, Wilbur Cortez:
long parliament of Charles II, 341.
origin of parties, 352.
life of Blood, 819.
conflicts with oblivion, 819 n.
Abridgement of English military discipline: 1030.
Academy of complements, the: 2098.
Account of charity-schools, An: 2237.
Account of several late voyages, An: 3513.
Account of the late great victory: 1327.
Account of the societies for reformation of manners: 2126.
Account of the transactions of the late King James: 3225.
Ackermann, Rudolf:
history of the colleges, 2263.
Act for the propagation of the gospel in Wales, An: 3407.
Acton, John Emerich Edward Dalberg, Lord:
bibliography of historical works of, 14.
secret history of Charles II, 218.
Adair, Edward Robert:
sources for history of council, 275.
privy council registers, 284.
writs of assistance, 354.
Adair, Patrick:
presbyterian church, 3268.
Adams, Charles Francis:
three episodes of Massachusetts history, 3672.
Massachusetts, its historians, 3675.
Adams, James Truslow:
founding of New England, 3711.
revolutionary New England, 3711 n.
Adams, J. Quincey:
dramatic records of Sir Henry Herbert, 2316.
Adams, John:
index villaris, 2196.
Adamson, John William:
pioneers of modern education, 2282.
education, 2288.
Addison, Joseph:
works, 2368.
the Spectator, 2527.
remarks on Italy, 3470.
Advice how to plant tobacco, An: 2005.
Agar-Ellis, George James Welbore, Lord Dover:
ed. of Ellis correspondence, 111.
Agnew, David Carnegie A.:
life of Galway, 1131.
protestant exiles, 2152 n.
Aiazzi, Giuseppe:
Rinuccini's nunziatura, 3258.
Aikman, James:
annals of the persecution in Scotland, 3073.
Ailesbury, Earl of: v. Bruce, Thomas.
Ailesbury MSS., the: 160.
Ainslie, Charles Philip de:
Royal regiment of Dragoons, 1061.
Ainsworth, Robert:
on education, 2234.
Airy, Osmund:
ed. Burnet's history, 77.
Charles II, 844.
ed. letters addressed to Lauderdale, 3011 n.
ed. Lauderdale papers, 3011.
ed. Essex papers, 3245 n.
Aitken, George Atherton:
ed. Later Stuart tracts, 165 n.
life of Arbuthnot, 2369.
bibliography of Pope, 2428.
life of Steele, 2448.
Aiton, John:
life of Henderson, 3174.
Akbar, the Great Mogul:
life, 3798.
Akerman, John Yonge:
ed. secret service expenses, 258.
ed. Roundhead letters, 1207.
Albemarle, Dukes of: v. Monck.
Albion, R. G.:
forests and sea-power, 1935 n.
Aldis, H. G.:
scholars and antiquaries, 2289.
books printed in Scotland, 2918.
Alexander, William, Earl of Stirling:
register of royal letters, 3013.
Alford, Henry:
ed. Donne's works, 1509.
Alison, Sir Archibald:
life of Marlborough, 1142.
Alleine, Joseph:
life, 1626.
Allen, Benjamin:
chalybeat and purging waters, 2709.
Allen, John:
bibliotheca Herefordiensis, 2818.
Allen, Joseph Henry:
unitarianism, 1733.
Allen, W. O. B.:
society for promoting Christian knowledge, 2276.
Allestree, R.:
ladies calling, 2113.

Allison, Thomas:
voyage from Archangel, 3471.
Allyn, R.:
on La Hogue, 1332.
Almack, Edward:
ed. of Bale's Eleuchus, 35 n.
bibliography of Eikon Basilike, 2402 n.
Alvord, Clarence Walworth:
explorations of the trans-Alleghany region, 3701.
Amos, Andrew:
English constitution, 208.
great oyer of poisoning, 578.
Amos, James Barr:
lectures on legal history, 592.
Ancram, Earl of: v. Kerr.
Anderson, Adam:
origin of commerce, 1896.
Anderson, J. S. M.:
church of England in the Colonies, 3556.
Anderson, John:
English intercourse with Siam, 3557.
Anderson, John Parker:
British topography, 2781.
Anderson, Peter John:
ed. Fasti and other records of the University of Aberdeen, 3018.
Anderson, Philip:
English in western India, 3786.
Anderson, Robert:
poets of Great Britain, 2359.
Anderson, Roger Charles:
naval wars in the Baltic, 1343.
operations of the English fleet, 1344.
ed. treatise on rigging, 1365.
André, Louis:
sources of French history, 629.
Andréadès, A.:
Bank of England, 1973.
Andrewes, Lancelot:
works and lives, 1486–8.
Andrews, Charles Maclean:
committees of trade, 280.
colonial self-government, 280 n., 3692.
ed. materials for American history in English libraries, 3583.
ed. materials for American history in the Public Record Office, 3586.
ed. narratives of the insurrections, 3627 n.
background to the American Revolution, 3716.
Anglesey, Earl of: v. Annesley, Arthur.
Angliae speculum morale: 2109.
Anne, Queen:
life, 810.
Annesley, Arthur, Earl of Anglesey:
memoirs of, 809.
letter from a person of honour, 3219.
Anson, Sir William Reynell:
cabinet, 294.
Anstey, Thomas Chisholme:
laws affecting catholics, 1788.
Antiquaries, Society of: collection of broadsides, 2.
Arber, Edward:
transcript of Stationers' Register, 5.
term catalogues, 5.
English garner, 165 n.
ed. Smith's works, 3619.
ed. story of the Pilgrim Fathers, 3622.
Arbuthnot, John:
life, 2369.
Archaeologia: index to, 7.
Archbold, William Arthur Jobson:
diary of parliament, 395.
diary of long parliament, 403.
Archdall, Mervyn:
ed. Lodge's peerage, 3302.
Argyll, Earls of: v. Campbell.
Arlington, Earl of: v. Bennet, Henry.
Armitage, Thomas:
history of baptists, 1609.
Armstrong, Archibald:
banquet of jests, 28.
Armstrong, Sir Walter:
art in Great Britain, 2564.
Arnold, Samuel:
cathedral music, 2604.
Arnold, Samuel Greene:
history of Rhode Island, 3662.
Arnold, T.:
battle of Edgehill, 1199.
Arnway, John:
life of Charles I, 831.
Arthur, Sir George C. A.:
household cavalry, 1059.
Arundel, Earl of: v. Howard, Thomas.
Asgill, John:
collection of tracts by, 75 A n.
Ashburnham, John:
narrative, 813.
Ashburnham MSS.: 140.
Ashby, Sir John:
on Beachy Head, 1325.
Ashe, Thomas:
table to Coke's reports, 458.
fasciculum florum, 470.
Asher, George Michael:
Henry Hudson, 3499.
Dutch books on New Netherland, 3567.
Ashmole, Elias:
memoirs, 814.
order of the garter, 814 n.
Ashton, John:
social life, 206.
ed. humour of the seventeenth century, 2148.
history of lotteries, 2169.
history of gambling, 2173.
Aslin, Mary S.:
ed. Rothamsted library, 1998 n.
Assheton, Nicholas:
journal, 815.
Astell, Mary:
defence of the female sex, 2125.
Astley, John:
collection of voyages, 3458.
Aston, Sir Thomas:
remonstrance against presbitery, 1413.

Aston, family of: correspondence, 105.
Athole MSS.: 3021.
Atkinson, Christopher Thomas:
wars of Spanish succession, 1053.
Marlborough, 1146.
ed. letters on Dutch war, 1337.
Atkinson, D. H.:
Ralph Thoresby, 989.
Atkinson, James Augustus:
civil war in Cheshire, 1175.
Atkinson, John Christopher:
North Riding quarter sessions records, 2865.
Atkyns, Sir Robert:
power of parliament, 322.
enquiry into dispensing, 547.
ecclesiastical jurisdiction, 548.
Atterbury, Francis:
lives, 1489–90.
Atwood, William:
fundamental constitution, 2758.
Auber, Peter:
China, 3784.
Aubrey, John:
brief lives, 770.
natural history of Surrey, 2854.
natural history of Wiltshire, 2858.
Audley, Thomas:
ed. Mercurius Britanicus, 2488.
Aufrere, Anthony:
ed. Lockhart papers, 3182.
Aurangzib: 3794.
Austen, Ralph:
treatise of fruit trees, 2013.
Austin, Roland:
supplement to Gloucestershire literature, 2811.
Aveling, J. H.:
memorials of Harvey, 2725.

Babington, Churchill:
on Macaulay's character of the clergy, 1455.
Backus, Isaac:
history of New England, 3645.
Bacon, Francis, Viscount St. Albans:
four letters, 126.
law tracts, 563.
collected works, 816.
lives, 817.
advancement of learning, 2214.
novum organum, 2632.
sylva sylvarum, 2633.
Bacon, Nathaniel:
historical discourse, 2743.
Bacon, Sir Nathaniel:
official papers of, 2837.
Badiley, Richard:
life, 1281.
Baffin, William:
voyages, 3472.
Bagford Ballads: 2476.
Bagwell, Richard:
Ireland under the Stuarts, 3366.
Bahamas: company of adventurers to colonize, 3828.
Baildon, William Paley:
ed. Hawarde's cases, 303.
ed. records of Lincoln's Inn, 572.
ed. Home Counties Magazine, 2870.
Bailey, John Eglington:
life of Fuller, 1516.
Baillie, Lady Grisell:
household book, 3057.
Baillie, Robert:
letters and journals, 2944.
Baillie of Jerviswood, George:
correspondence, 2979.
Baillon, Charles Comte de:
Henriette, 905 n.
Henriette-Marie, 907.
Bain, Ebenezer:
merchant of craft guilds, 3092.
Baines, Sir Edward:
cotton manufacture, 1899.
Baker, Charles Henry Collins:
Lely and the Stuart portrait painters, 2569.
Baker, David Erskine:
companion to the play-house, 2318.
Baker, Sir Richard:
chronicle, 30.
theatrum redivivum, 2307.
Baker, Thomas:
college of St. John, 2268.
Baker, W. T.:
ed. records of Nottingham, 2842.
Balcanquhall, Walter:
a large declaration, 2926.
Balcarres, third Earl of: v. Lindsay, Colin.
Balcarres, Countess of: v. Mackenzie, Lady Anne.
Baldock, Thomas Stanford:
Cromwell as a soldier, 1088.
Balfour, Sir James:
collection of ballads, 2469.
historical works, 2955.
Ball, Francis Elrington:
history of county of Dublin, 3354.
Ball, John Thomas:
reformed church of Ireland, 3334.
legislative systems of Ireland, 3338.
Ball, Sir Robert S.:
great astronomers, 2694.
Ball, T. Elrington:
ed. Swift's correspondence, 2450.
Ball, Thomas:
life of Preston, 1545.
Ball, Walter William Rouse:
study of mathematics at Cambridge, 2693.
history of mathematics, 2693 n.
Ballain, Joannes:
on Jeremy Collier, 2311 n.
Ballard, George:
memoirs of ladies, 767.
Ballhausen, Carl:
Anglo-Dutch war, 1241.
Ballinger, John:
Bible in Wales, 3440.

Bancroft, George:
history of the United States, 3651.
Bandinel, Bulkeley:
ed. Clarendon, 69.
ed. novissima Straffordii, 410.
Bankes, George:
Corfe Castle, 1180
Banks, John:
life of Cromwell, 863.
Banks, Jonathan:
life of Rainbow, 1546.
Banks, Richard W.:
ed. Dineley's progress, 3395.
Bannister, Saxe:
ed. of Paterson's writings, 3189.
life of Paterson, 3190.
Barbeau, A.:
life and letters at Bath, 2176.
Barber, Edward:
treatise of baptisme, 1572.
Barbon, Nicholas:
discourse of trade, 1873.
Barbour, James Samuel:
history of Paterson, 3191.
Barbour, Violet:
life of Arlington, 811.
privateers of the West Indies, 3858 n.
Barclay, John:
ed. of Jaffray's diary, 3176.
Barclay, Robert:
inner life, 1686.
Bariffe, William:
military discipline, 1022.
Barker, G. F. Russell:
life of Busby, 2275.
Barksdale, Clement:
memorials, 747.
Barlow, Thomas:
remains, 1491.
Barlow, William:
Hampton Court conference, 1403.
Barnard, John:
church music, 2599.
Barnes, Ambrose:
life of, 818.
Barnes, Viola Florence:
dominion of New England, 3715.
Barozzi, Nicolo:
relations, 678.
Barrett, C. R. B.:
society of Apothecaries, 2717.
Barrington, Daines:
ed. Wynn's Gwydir family, 3389.
Barrington, Michael:
life of Dundee, 1130.
Barron, Douglas Gordon:
ed. court book of barony of Urie, 3023.
ed. in defence of the regalia, 3055.
Barrow, Isaac:
works, 1492.
lectiones xviii, 2682.
Barrow, John:
voyages to the Arctic, 3534.
Barry, James:
case of tenures, 3204.
Bartholomew, Augustus Theodore:
ed. catalogue of books of J. W. Clark, 2796.
Bartlett, Henrietta C.:
Mr. William Shakespeare, 2446.
Bartlett, John R.:
ed. records of Rhode Island, 3605.
Barwick, John:
life, 1493.
Baschet, Armand:
lists of ambassadors, 627.
Baskerville, Thomas:
journeys, 2209.
Basnage, H.:
ed. lettres historiques, 603.
Bassett, John Spencer:
American historians, 3574 n.
Bassett, Thomas:
catalogue of law books, 446.
Bassompierre, François de:
embassy to England, 631.
Bastide, Charles:
Anglo-French entente, 2183.
Batchellor, A. S.:
state papers of New Hampshire, 3602 n.
Bate, Frank:
declaration of indulgence, 343.
Bate, George:
Elenchi, 35.
Bates-Harbin, Edward Harbin:
ed. Somersetshire quarter session records, 2847.
ed. Gerard's description of Somerset, 2848.
Bateson, Thomas:
relations of Defoe and Harley, 231.
Bath MSS.: 171.
Bathurst, Allen Benjamin:
ed. letters of Mary and Anne, 936.
Bathurst, Ralph:
life, 2239.
Battell, Andrew:
adventures, 3473.
Baxter, Charles:
ecclesiastical records for Fife, 2969.
Baxter, James P.:
Sir Ferdinando Gorges, 3668.
Baxter, Richard:
abridgement of life, 1621.
reliquiae, 1627.
works and life, 1628–9.
Bayley, Arthur R.:
civil war in Dorset, 1181.
Baynes, Adam:
letters, 1207.
Bazeley, William:
bibliographers' manual, 2811.
Beale, John:
nurseries, 2025.
Beamont, William:
ed. Jacobite trials, 567.
ed. Robinson, 1190.
Bean, W. W.:
parliamentary returns, 368 n.
parliamentary representation, 373.

Beard, John Kelly:
unitarianism, 1731.
Beaufort MSS.: 149, 2812.
Beaumont, Francis:
works, 2370.
bibliography, 2370 n.
Beaven, Alfred Beaven:
Lancashire M.P.s, 371.
aldermen of the city of London, 2896.
Beazley, Charles Raymond:
ed. voyages and travels, 3468.
Bebington, Thomas:
ed. Arlington's letters, 725.
Becker, Carl Lotus:
beginnings of the American people, 3706.
Bedell, William:
lives, 3264.
Beeching, Henry Charles:
Francis Atterbury, 1490.
Beeckman, Daniel:
voyage to Borneo, 3750.
Beer, George Louis:
origins of colonial system, 280 n., 3697.
old colonial system, 280 n., 3697 n.
commercial policy of England, 3697.
Behn, Aphra:
works, 2371.
Belasyse, John, Lord:
life, 1084.
Belcher, John:
later renaissance architecture, 2591.
Beljame, Alexandre:
le public et les hommes de lettres, 2326.
Belknap, Jeremy:
history of New Hampshire, 3647.
Bell, Charles Francis:
ed. catalogue of portraits, 2558.
ed. designs for masques by Inigo Jones, 2571 A.
portrait drawings in Oxford collections, 2570 n.
Bell, John:
poets of Great Britain, 2357.
Bell, Robert:
ed. Fairfax correspondence, 1160.
ed. siege of Edinburgh castle, 2958.
social amusements, 2161.
Bell, Walter George:
fire of London, 2912.
plague in London, 2914.
Beller, E. A.:
Roe's mission to Hamburg, 670 n.
Le Sieur's negotiations, 673.
Bellesheim, Alphons:
Catholic church in Scotland, 3093.
Catholic church in Ireland, 3341.
Bellings, Sir Richard:
history of the Irish confederation, 2377.
Bellum medicinale: 2710.
Belmore, Earl of: v. Corry.
Benn, George:
Belfast, 3329.
Bennet, Henry, Earl of Arlington:
letters to Temple, 725.
life, 811.
Bennett, James:
history of dissenters, 1598.
Bennett, Richard:
corn-milling, 1914.
Bense, Johan Frederick:
Anglo-Dutch relations, 744.
Benson, Louis F.:
the English hymn, 1394.
Bent, James Theodore:
ed. voyages in the Levant, 3484.
Bentinck, Mechtild, Comtesse:
ed. Mary's memoirs, 932.
Bentinck, William, Earl of Portland:
life, 954.
Bentley, Richard:
lives, 2265.
Berchet, Guglielmo:
ed. Venetian relations, 678;
Cromwell and Venice, 680.
Berens, Lewis H.:
digger movement, 2177.
Beresford, John:
Downing, 880.
Berington, Joseph:
ed. memoirs of Panzani, 1826.
state of catholics, 1837.
Berkenhead, Sir John:
Mercurius Aulicus, 2485.
Berkley, Sir John:
memoirs, 813 n.
Bermuda Islands, the: acts of assembly, 3837.
Bernard, Edward:
catalogi librorum manuscriptorum, 2.
Bernard, Jacques:
negotiations at Ryswick, 605.
Bernard, Nicholas:
siege of Drogheda, 3207.
Bernardi, John:
autobiography, 1119.
Bernbaum, Ernest:
Mary Carleton narratives, 2348.
Bernstein, Eduard:
communistic tendencies in 17th century, 2769.
Berry, Mary:
ed. Lady Russell's letters, 971.
Bert, Edmund:
treatise of hawkes, 2088.
Bertie, James, Earl of Abingdon:
correspondence of, 157.
Berwick, Edward:
ed. Rawdon papers, 3252.
Berwick, Duke of: v. FitzJames, James.
Besant, Sir Walter:
London in the time of the Stuarts, 2909.
Besse, Joseph:
sufferings of quakers, 1685.
Best, Henry:
rural economy, 2032.
Bethel, Slingsby:
interests of princes, 601.
brief narrative, 601 n.
Betterton, Thomas:
life, 2372.

Betz, Louis P.:
comparative literature, 2335.
Beveridge, William:
works, 1494.
Beverley, Robert:
history of Virginia, 3657.
Bibliotheca Lindesiana: catalogue of broadsides, 10.
bibliography of proclamations, 263.
ballads, 2460.
newspapers, 2537.
Bickerdyke, John:
curiosities of ale, 2164.
Bickley, Francis:
Cavendish family, 800.
Matthew Prior, 957.
Biddle, John:
confession of faith, 1722.
life, 1726.
Biddulph, William:
travels into Africa, 3474.
Bidgood, Lee:
exploration of the trans-Alleghany region, 3701.
Bieber, R. P.:
lords of trade, 285.
Bigby, Dorothy A.:
Anglo-French treaty, 653.
Bigelow, M. M.:
ed. acts of province of Massachusetts, 3602 n.
Biker, Julio Firmino Judice:
ed. supplement to Portuguese treaties, 710.
Bindon, Samuel H.:
ed. works of French, 3259.
Binyon, Lawrence:
drawings of women, 2559.
Birch, George H.:
London churches, 2589.
Birch, John:
memoir, 1085.
Birch, Thomas:
ed. Thurloe state papers, 85.
ed. Hammond's letters, 90.
transcripts of newsletters, 119, 120.
relations of England, 635.
Henry, Prince of Wales, 910.
ed. Raleigh's works, 961.
ed. Chillingworth's works, 1502.
life of Tilletson, 1560 n.
heads of illustrious persons, 2546.
history of the Royal Society, 2668.
ed. collection of the bills of mortality, 2882.
inquiry into Charles I and Glamorgan, 3299.
Birch, Walter de Gray:
historical charters, 2886.
Bird, Sir James:
ed. survey of London, 2895.
Birdwood, Sir George Christopher Molesworth:
old records of the India Office, 3720.
ed. register of letters, 3760.
ed. relics of East India Co., 3772.
Bischoff, James:
woollen manufacture, 1900.
Bischoffshausen, Sigismund Freiherr von:
study on Thurloe, 991.
Biscoe, A. C.:
earls of Middleton, 3138.
Bishop, J. L.:
American manufactures, 3708 n.
Bishop, Matthew:
autobiography, 1121.
Bisschop, W. R.:
rise of money market, 1976.
Bisset, Andrew:
omitted chapters, 210.
Black, George Fraser:
Scottish bibliography, 2923.
Black, William Henry:
Docquets of letters patent, 1155 n.
Blackader, John:
life, 1122.
Blackadder, John:
memoirs, 3158.
Blackhall, Gilbert:
brieffe narration, 3159.
Blackley, W.:
ed. Hill's correspondence, 677.
Blackwell, George:
examination, 1819.
Blagrave, Joseph:
art of husbandry, 2022.
Blair, David Oswald Hunter:
ed. Bellesheim's Catholic church, 3093.
Blair, Robert:
life, 3160.
Blake, Martin:
life, 1495.
Blake, Martin J.:
Blake family records, 3291.
Blake, Robert:
lives, 1282.
at Santa Cruz, 1341.
Blake, Stephen:
compleat gardener's practice, 2019.
Bland, Edward:
discovery of New Brittaine, 3475.
Bland, Humphrey:
treatise of military discipline, 1031.
Blatant Beast muzzled, the: 62.
Blauvelt, Mary Taylor:
cabinet government, 289.
Blencowe, Ann:
receipt book of, 2106 n.
Blencowe, R. W.:
ed. of Sydney papers, 188 n.
ed. Sidney's diary, 970.
Bliss, James:
ed. Andrewes' works, 1486.
ed. Laud's works, 1535.
Bliss, Philip:
ed. novissima Straffordii, 410.
ed. Wood's athenae, 2231.
Bliss, W. H.:
calendar of Clarendon state papers, 94.

Blith, Walter:
English improver, 2011.
Blome, Richard:
gentleman's recreation, 2053.
Britannia, 2193.
ed. description of Jamaica, 3840.
Blomfield, Reginald:
the formal garden, 2587.
history of renaissance architecture, 2590.
Blood, Thomas:
life, 819.
Blount, Charles:
works, 2531.
Blount, Henry:
voyage into the Levant, 3476.
Blount, Thomas:
animadversions, 30.
law dictionary, 524.
Boscobel, 838.
academy of eloquence, 2103.
Blount, Sir Thomas Pope:
natural history, 2660.
Bloxam, John R.:
Magdalen college and James II, 2250.
Blundell, William:
note-book, 1830.
Blunt, John Henry:
book of Common Prayer, 1457.
Boase, George Clement:
bibliotheca Cornubiensis, 2798.
Boate, Gerard:
Ireland's natural history, 3211.
Bodley, Sir Thomas:
reliquiae, 2236.
Bogue, David:
history of dissenters, 1598.
Bohun, Edmund:
history of the desertion, 60.
diary, 2534.
Bohun, William:
collection of debates, 357.
ed. privilegia Londini, 2881.
Boislisle, A. de:
study of Bonrepaux, 1333.
Bolingbroke, Viscount: v. St. John, Henry.
Bolton, Sir Richard:
statutes of Ireland, 3202.
justice of peace for Ireland, 3205.
Bond, Beverley W.:
quit-rent system, 3710.
Bond, Henry:
boat-swains art, 1357.
Bonet-Maury, Gaston:
sources of unitarianism, 1732.
Bonn, Moritz Julius:
English colonization in Ireland, 3362.
Bonnell, James:
life, 3236.
letters, 3287.
Bonrepaux, Marquis de: v. d'Usson.
Bonwicke, Ambrose:
memoir, 2258.
Book of army declarations: 32.
Book of Sports, the: 2087.
Borgeaud, Charles:
rise of democracy, 2771.
Borland, Francis:
history of Darien, 2945.
Borlase, Edmund:
history of the rebellion, 3220.
Borough, Sir John:
notes on treaty of Ripon, 128.
Boroughs, Sir John:
sovereignty of the seas, 1296.
Boteler, Nathaniel:
six dialogues, 1366.
Botfield, Beriah:
ed. Row, 2978.
Boulger, Demetrius Charles:
battle of the Boyne, 3369.
Bourelly, Jules:
Cromwell et Mazarin, 1167.
Bourgeois, Emile:
ed. Spanheim's relation, 260 n.
sources of French history, 629.
Bourne, Henry Richard Fox:
newspapers, 2536.
life of Locke, 2765 n.
Bouton, N.:
ed. state papers of New Hampshire, 3602 n.
Bowden, James:
society of friends in America, 3655.
Bowen, Ivor:
statutes of Wales, 3408.
Bowes, Robert:
catalogue of books printed at Cambridge, 2795.
Bowes, Wyndham Anstis:
church briefs, 1465.
Bowman, Jacob N.:
Cromwell's foreign relations, 620.
Bowrey, Thomas:
countries around the Bay of Bengal, 3768.
Boyce, William:
cathedral music, 2603.
Boyer, Abel:
annals, 70.
political state of Great Britain, 75.
history of Queen Anne, 182.
trans. Grammont, 898.
William III, 1005.
war in Spain, 1045.
impartial enquiry, 1045.
occasional conformity bills, 1450.
Boyle, J. W.:
ed. records of merchant adventurers, 1892.
Boyle, John, Earl of Cork and Orrery:
ed. Carey's memoirs, 939.
Boyle, Richard, Earl of Cork:
Lismore papers, 3280.
Boyle, Robert:
new experiments, 2680.
works and life, 2680 n.
sceptical chymist, 2681.

Boyle, Roger, Earl of Orrery:
art of war, 1028.
dramatic works, 2424.
state letters of, 3241.
Bozman, John Leeds:
history of Maryland, 3652.
Bradford, T. L.:
bibliographer's manual, 3582.
Bradford, William:
history of Plymouth plantation, 3604.
Bradney, Joseph Alfred:
ed. Llandaff records, 3403.
ed. Powell's diary, 3405.
ed. Llyfr Baglan, 3410.
ed. registra antiqua, 3411.
history of Monmouthshire, 3438.
Brady, Robert:
great point of succession discussed, 2754.
Brady, William Maziers:
episcopal succession, 1757.
clerical records, 3266.
Brailsford, Mabel Richmond:
quaker women, 1690.
Braithwaite, William Charles:
beginnings of quakerism, 1689.
Bramhall, John:
works, 1496.
lives, 3218, 3351.
Bramston, Sir John:
autobiography, 822.
Brathwait, Richard:
English gentleman, 2093.
English gentlewoman, 2094.
Brauer, Karl:
John Dury, 1396.
Bray, William:
ed. Evelyn's diary, 886.
Braybrooke, Lord: v. Neville.
Braye MSS.: 334.
Brayshaw, A. Neave:
the quakers, 1691.
Breese, Edward:
kalendars of Gwynedd, 3423.
Bremner, David:
industries of Scotland, 3083.
Brenan, Gerald:
house of Percy, 793.
house of Howard, 798.
Brereton, Sir William:
journal, 799, 2205.
Brett, A. C. A.:
Charles II, 844.
Brewer, John S.:
ed. Goodman, 115.
ed. Fuller, 1416.
ed. Carew MSS., 3270.
report on Ormonde MSS., 3286 n.
Brewster, David:
life of Newton, 2691.
Brewster, Sir Francis:
essays in trade, 1875.
Bridge, Sir Frederick:
Samuel Pepys: lover of music, 2621.
Bridgman, Sir Orlando:
conveyances, 546.
Bridgman, Richard Whalley:
legal bibliography, 448.
Brief account of the intended Bank: 1944.
Briggs, Henry:
logarithms, 2677.
Bright, Mynors:
ed. Pepys, 947.
Brinkmann, Carl:
England and Germany, 669.
on bishop of Munster, 736.
England and the Hanse, 1925.
Brinsley, John:
ludus literarius, 2215.
Brinton, Daniel Garrison:
American race, 3671.
Bristol, Earl of: v. Harvey, John.
Bristol, 2nd Earl of: v. Digby, George.
Britannia languens: 1868.
Broadley, Alexander Meyrick:
royal miracle, 847.
Broderip, William John:
ed. Callis on sewers, 494.
Brodhead, John Romeyn:
state of New York, 3656.
Brodie, Alexander:
diary, 3161.
Brodie, George:
history of British empire, 196.
Brodie, James:
diary, 3161.
Brodrick, Thomas:
compleat history, 1043.
Brokesby, Francis:
life of Dodwell, 1508.
Brome, James:
travels over England, 2199.
Bromley, Sir George:
royal letters, 100.
Bromley, William:
grand tour of France, 3477.
travels through Portugal, 3478.
Brook, Benjamin:
lives of puritans, 1622.
Brooke, Edward:
bibliotheca legum, 447.
Brosch, Moritz:
Cromwell, 866.
Brosses, Charles de:
navigations aux terres australes, 3459.
Brown, Alexander:
genesis of the United States, 3669.
the first republic, 3669 n.
Brown, F. C.:
Elkanah Settle, 2434.
Brown, John:
apologeticall relation, 2928.
Brown, John:
John Bunyan, 1634.
congregationalism in Norfolk, 1676.
Brown, Louise Fargo:
convention parliament, 342.
Brown, Peter Hume:
ed. Scottish privy council register, 3008.
ed. early travellers in Scotland, 3022.

ed. tours in Scotland, 3024.
ed. Scotland before 1700, 3026.
ed. letters relating to Scotland, 3061.
history of Scotland, 3100.
legislative union, 3123.
Brown, Thomas:
ed. miscellanea aulica, 68.
works, 2373.
Brown, William:
compendious treatise, 534.
vade mecum, 535.
compendium, 545.
praxis, 553.
clerk's tutor, 554.
Browne, Edward:
travels in Europe, 3479.
Browne, James:
history of the Highlands, 3074.
Browne, Robert:
lives, 1630–1.
Browne, Sir Thomas:
works, 2374.
Browne, William:
poems, 2375.
Browne, William Hand:
archives of Maryland, 3618.
Browning, Andrew:
Thomas Osborne, 921.
Browning, Oscar:
ed. Rooke's journal, 1336.
Browning, Robert:
life of Strafford, 981.
Broxap, Ernest:
civil war in Lancashire, 1191.
sieges of Hull, 1205.
Bruce, John:
report on the union, 3067.
annals of the East India Co., 3780.
Bruce, John:
ed. notes on treaty of Ripon, 128.
star chamber, 298 n.
ed. Prynne documents, 301.
ed. Verney papers, 407.
ed. Whitelocke's liber famelicus, 568.
ed. Charles I, 834.
ed. Manchester and Cromwell, 1165.
ed. Digby's journal, 1378, 3488.
Bruce, Philip Alexander:
economic history of Virginia, 3678.
social life of Virginia, 3678 n.
institutional history of Virginia, 3678 n.
Bruce, Thomas, 2nd Earl of Ailesbury:
memoirs, 807.
Brugmans, Hojo:
materials in English archives, 722.
Brushfield, T. N.:
bibliography of Raleigh, 961.
Bryant, Walter William: 2695.
Bryce, William Moir:
old Greyfriars church, 3125.
Brydall, John:
camera regis, 2876.
Brydges, James, Duke of Chandos:
life, 830.
Brynmor-Jones, D.:
Welsh people, 3435.
Brysson, George:
memoirs, 3132.
Buccleuch MSS. at Montagu House: 109 n., 278, 3046.
Buchan, John:
life of Montrose, 1106.
Buck, Albert H.:
growth of medicine, 2721.
Buck, John:
history of Virginia, 3649.
Buckingham, Duke of: v. Sheffield, John.
Buckingham, Duke of: v. Villiers, George.
Buckley, James:
Carmarthenshire sheriffs, 3409.
Buckley, W. E.:
ed. Ailesbury's memoirs, 807.
Bull, George:
works, 1497.
Bullen, William:
ed. Carew MSS., 3270.
Bulstrode, Sir Richard:
newsletters, 143 n.
letters to Arlington, 706.
memoirs, 827.
Bumpus, John S.:
cathedral music, 2624.
Bunbury, Sir Henry:
ed. Hanmer's correspondence, 114.
Bund, John William Willis:
civil war in Worcestershire, 1200.
ed. diary of Henry Townshend, 1201.
ed. Worcester county records, 2861.
Bunyan, John:
works and lives, 1632–4.
Burbury, John:
relation of journey to Vienna, 3480.
Burchett, Josiah:
naval histories, 1217–18.
Burgess, Walter H.:
life of Robinson, 1655.
life of Smith, 1657.
Dean Row chapel, 1735 n.
ed. trans. Unitarian Hist. Soc., 1741.
Burghclere, Lady: v. Gardner, Winifred.
Burman, Charles:
ed. Ashmole's memoirs, 814.
Burn, Augusta S.:
ed. Richard Cromwell's correspondence, 873.
Burn, John Sutherden:
star chamber, 299.
protestant refugees, 2152 n.
Burn, Richard:
history of poor laws, 1990.
Burnet, Gilbert:
own time, 76.
supplement, 76 n.
letters to Halifax, 174.
life of Hale, 595 n., 1521.
essay on late queen, 931.
Rochester's life and death, 969.
lives of the Hamiltons, 1094.
life, 1498.

Burnet, Gilbert (*cont.*)
thoughts on education, 2240.
letters on Switzerland, 3481.
Burney, Charles:
history of music, 2610.
Burney, James:
north-eastern voyages, 3535.
discoveries in the south sea, 3536.
Burnley, James:
history of wool, 1908.
Burns, Robert:
ed. Wodrow, 2938.
Burr, George Lincoln:
narratives of witchcraft, 3635.
Burrage, Champlin:
church covenant idea, 1614.
early English dissenters, 1617.
life of Browne, 1630.
Burrell, Andrewes:
Englands outguard, 1245.
briefe relation, 2070.
Burrell, Timothy:
journal, 2139.
Burrows, Montagu:
visitors of the university of Oxford, 2247.
Burtchaell, George Dames:
alumni Dublinenses, 3297.
Burton, Edwin Hubert:
ed. Douay diaries, 1770.
ed. St. Gregory's Seminary, 1772.
catholic biographies, 1843.
Burton, Henry:
autobiography, 1635.
Burton, John Hill:
ed. Darien papers, 2991.
ed. Scottish privy council register, 3008.
the Scot abroad, 3062 n.
history of Scotland, 3075.
Burton, John R.:
bibliography of Worcestershire, 2860.
Burton, Robert:
anatomy of melancholy, 2378.
Burton, Thomas:
diary, 411.
Busby, Richard:
life, 2275.
Bushnell, Edmund:
compleat ship-wright, 1369.
Bushnell, Walter:
narrative of proceedings, 1499.
Butler, Charles:
treatise on bees, 2001, 2630.
Butler, Charles:
historical memoirs, 1755.
Butler, Dugald:
George Fox in Scotland, 3169.
life of Leighton, 3181.
Butler, Harold Beresford:
historical portraits, 2568.
Butler, James, 1st Duke of Ormonde:
lives, 3298, 3370.
Butler, James, 2nd Duke of Ormonde:
conduct in 1712, 1050.
Butler, Samuel:
Hudibras, 2379.
Butterworth, Joseph and Henry:
catalogue of law books, 449.
Byam, W.:
Surinam justice, 3854.
Bye-Gones, relating to Wales: 3397.
Byng, George, Lord Torrington:
memoirs, 1293.
Byrd, William:
Parthenia, 2597.
Bysshe, Edward:
ed. Bulstrode's letters, 706.

C. F.:
East India colation, 3733.
Cabala: 40.
Caermarthen, Marquis of: v. Osborne.
Caesar, Sir Julius:
life, 828.
Cajori, Florian:
life of Oughtred, 2679 n.
history of mathematics, 2692.
Calamy, Edmund:
defence of moderate non-conformity, 1584.
abridgement of Baxter, 1621.
autobiography, 1636.
life of Howe, 1646.
Calderwood, David:
history of the church of Scotland, 2931.
Caldwell papers, the: 2994.
Calendar and inventory of parliamentary surveys: 2780.
Callander, John:
terra Australis, 3462.
Callaway, Henry:
life of Parnell, 1707.
Callender, Geoffrey A. R.:
naval bibliography, 1215.
ed. Leake's life, 1285.
Callis, Robert:
on statute of sewers, 494.
Calthorp, Charles:
lord of manor and copyholder, 484.
Calthrop, Sir Henry:
reports of cases touching London, 2874.
Calvert Papers, the: 3621.
Cambrian Register, the: 3390.
Cambridge history of American literature: 3587.
Cambridge history of English literature, the: 2345.
Cambridge Modern History, the: 239, 3691.
Camden, William:
Annals of James I, 179 n.
Camden Society: index, 27.
Cameron, Richard:
lives, 3148, 3163.
Cameron of Locheil, Sir Ewen:
memoirs, 3162.
Camm, Bede:
benedictine martyr, 1792.
Campana de Cavelli, Marquise:
ed. Les derniers Stuarts, 130.

Campbell, Archibald, Earl of Argyll:
letters, 2959.
life, 3154.
Campbell, Archibald, Marquis of Argyll:
life, 3153.
Campbell, C.:
ed. Beverly's Virginia, 3637.
Campbell, Colin:
the British architect, 2577.
Campbell, John:
military history, 1138.
lives of the admirals, 1279.
ed. Harris's collection of voyages, 3454.
Campbell, John, Duke of Argyle:
life, 3155.
Campbell, John, Lord:
lives of chancellors, 576.
lives of chief justices, 580.
Campbell, Robert:
life of duke of Argyle, 3155.
Canne, John:
ed. Mercurius Politicus, 2496.
ed. Publicke Intelligencer, 2497.
Cannon, Richard:
regimental records, 1054.
Cantor, Moritz:
lectures on the history of mathematics, 2692.
Capel, Arthur, Earl of Essex:
letters, 3245.
Capes, H. J.:
Canterbury Schools, 2284.
Cardwell, Edward:
ed. Gibson, 1427.
documentary annals, 1435.
synodalia, 1436.
history of conferences, 1452.
Care, Henry:
English liberties, 320.
draconica, 1786.
Carew, George Lord:
letters to Roe, 125.
Carew, Richard:
survey of Cornwall, 2799.
Carew, Thomas:
historical account, 360.
Carey, Matthew:
vindiciae Hibernicae, 3307.
Carey, Patrick:
trivial poems, 2280.
Carey, Robert, Earl of Monmouth:
memoirs, 939.
Caribbee Islands, the:
acts of assembly, 3850.
Carlbom, J. Levin:
Sweden and England, 699.
Carleton, Sir Dudley:
letters, 728.
Carleton, George:
memoirs, 1123.
Carlisle, Nicholas:
endowed grammar schools, 2264.
Carlyle, Edward Irving:
committees of council, 291.
Clarendon and privy council, 291 n.
Carlyle, Thomas:
historical sketches, 229.
Cromwell's letters, 864.
Caron, Raymond:
loyalty asserted, 3214.
Carr, Cecil T.:
ed. select charters, 1895.
Carr, J. A.:
life of Usher, 1563.
Carstares, William:
state papers, 2943.
life, 3164.
Carte, Thomas:
history of England, 187.
revolution in Portugal, 708.
ed. Ormonde papers, 1157.
life of Ormonde, 3298.
Carter, A. T.:
ed. admiralty statutes, 1306.
Carter, Matthew:
siege of Colchester, 1182.
Carter, Samuel:
lex custumaria, 555.
Carter, Thomas Thellusson:
ed. life of Ferrar, 1513.
life of Kettlewell, 1532.
Carter, William:
England's interest, 1861.
Cartwright, James Joel:
ed. Wentworth papers, 142.
ed. Reresby, 966.
chapters in the history of Yorkshire, 2863.
Cartwright, Julia:
Madame, 905.
Sacharissa, 984.
Cartwright, Thomas:
diary, 1500.
Carutti, Domenico:
reign of Victor Amadeus, 679.
Cary, Henry:
memorials of the civil war, 1159.
Cary, John:
on the poor at Bristol, 1987.
Cary, Lettice, Viscountess Falkland:
life, 888.
Cary, Lucius, Viscount Falkland:
life, 889.
Casaubon, Isaac:
life, 1501.
Cash, C. G.:
bibliography of Scottish topography, 2924.
Cassan, Stephen Hyde:
bishops of Bath and Wells, 1483.
Castle, Egerton:
masters of fence, 2163.
Castlehaven, Earl of: v. Touchet.
Castlemaine, Earl of: v. Palmer, Roger.
Caston, M.:
independency in Warwickshire, 1680.
Cat, Edouard:
discoveries and explorations, 3537.
Catalogue of an unique collection of ballads: 2459.

Catalogue of books on natural science: 2625.
Catalogue of the books . . . in the British Museum: natural science, 2627.
Catherine of Braganza:
life, 829.
Catterall, Ralph, C. H.:
Humble petition and advice, 237.
Caulfield, Richard:
ed. journal of Rowland Davies, 3255.
Causton, H. Kent Staple:
Howard papers, 777.
Cave-Brown, J.:
Kent M.P.s, 374.
Cavendish, Margaret, Duchess of Newcastle:
life of Newcastle, 1107.
study of, 2422.
life, 2422 n.
Cavendish, William, Duke of Newcastle:
life, 1107.
system of horsemanship, 2049.
study of, 2422.
Caw, James Lewis:
Scottish portraits, 3104.
Scottish painting, 3104 n.
Cawston, George:
early chartered companies, 1912.
Cawton, Thomas:
life, 1637.
Cazamian, Louis:
littérature anglaise, 2353.
Cecil, Algernon:
life of Salisbury, 973.
Cecil, Sir Edward, Viscount Wimbledon:
life, 1118.
Cecil, Robert, Earl of Salisbury:
life, 973.
Certain considerations relating to the Royal African Co.: 1869.
Chadwyck-Healey, Charles Edward Heley:
ed. of Bellum Civile, 1166.
Challoner, Richard:
memoirs of missionary priests, 1787.
Chalmers, Alexander:
works of the poets, 2360.
Chalmers, George:
collection of treaties, 614.
comparative strength of Great Britain, 1897.
ed. tracts by Sir J. Davies, 3247.
political annals of the united colonies, 3646.
Chamberlain, Hugh:
manuale medicum, 2707.
Chamberlain, John:
life of, 119 n.
Chamberlain, Paul:
trans. of history of Eugene, 1136 n.
Chamberlayne, Edward:
Angliae notitia, 2191.
Chamberlen, Peter:
poore man's advocate, 1981.
Chambers, Edmund Kerchever:
dramatic records, 286 n.
Elizabethan stage, 2351.
Chambers, Mary Catharine Elizabeth:
life of Mary Ward, 1839.
Chambers, Robert:
domestic annals of Scotland, 2997.
Chambers, William:
ed. records of Peebles, 3005.
Chance, James Frederick:
corrections to Macpherson, 97.
diplomatic notes, 656 (Germany), 685 (northern powers).
diplomatic instructions, 686 (Sweden), 687 (Denmark).
England and Sweden, 700.
Chandler, Frank Wadleigh:
literature of roguery, 2341.
Chandler, R.:
history of house of commons, 383.
Chandos, Duke of: v. Brydges, James.
Channing, Edward:
guide to American history, 3575.
ed. American history leaflets, 3620 n.
history of the United States, 3689.
Chanter, John Frederick:
life of Martin Blake, 1495.
Chapman, A. B. Wallis:
England and Portugal, 1924.
Chapman, George:
works, 2381.
Chappell, William:
national airs, 2470.
ed. Roxburghe Ballads, 2474.
Charlanne, Louis:
French influence in England, 2340.
Charlemagne Tower collection of American laws: 3573.
Charles I:
reliquiae, 36.
bibliotheca regia, 44.
trial, 46, 57.
lives, 831–6.
letters to his wife, 834.
Charles II:
lives, 837–48.
Charleton, Walter:
exercitationes de differentiis animalium, 2649.
Charnock, John:
biographia navalis, 1280.
marine architecture, 1372.
Chase, Lewis Nathaniel:
heroic play, 2338.
Chester, Joseph Lemuel:
registers of Westminster Abbey, 1438.
Chesterfield, Earl of: v. Stanhope, Philip.
Chetham, Humphrey:
life, 850.
Cheyney, Edward P.:
court of star chamber, 306.
Chichester, Henry Manners:
regimental records, 1056.
Child, Francis James:
English and Scottish ballads, 2477.

Child, Josiah:
discourse upon trade, 1860.
treatise on East India trade, 3737.
Childe, L.:
short compendium, 1355.
Chillingworth, William:
works, 1502.
Choice collection of papers, A: 71 n.
Cholmley, Sir Hugh:
memoirs, 1086.
siege of Scarborough, 1206.
Christian, John J.:
history of baptists, 1618.
Christie, James:
ed. records of General Assemblies, 3025.
Christie, Richard Copley:
ed. Worthington's diary, 1007.
Christie, William Dougal:
ed. Williamson's letters, 135.
lives of Shaftesbury, 976–7.
Church, Richard William:
life of Bacon, 817.
Church, Samuel Harden:
Cromwell, 872.
Churchill, Awnsham and John:
collection of voyages, 3453.
Churchill, E. F.:
dispensing power, 272–3.
Churchill, Irene Josephine:
handbook to Kent records, 2821.
Churchill, John, Duke of Marlborough:
lives of, 1135–46.
Churchill, Sarah, Duchess of Marlborough:
lives and correspondence, 926–9.
Cibber, Colley:
apology, 2382.
works, 2383.
Clanricarde, Marquis J.: v. De Burgh.
Clarendon, Earls of: v. Hyde.
Clarendon papers, the: 3611.
Claridge, John:
shepheard's legacy, 2023.
Clark, Alice:
working life of women, 1932.
Clark, Andrew:
ed. Aubrey, 770.
ed. Crewe's memoirs, 1506.
ed. register of the University of Oxford, 2251.
ed. life and times of Anthony Wood, 2253.
ed. colleges of Oxford, 2274.
ed. Shirburn ballads, 2478.
lieutenancy book for Essex, 2810.
Clark, George Norman:
authorities for Anglo-Dutch relations, 723.
Dutch alliance, 742.
Clark, John Willis:
endowments of University of Cambridge, 2257.
architecture of university of Cambridge, 2586.
collection of books on Cambridge, 2796.
Clark, Victor Selden:
manufactures in the United States, 3708 n.
Clarke, James Stanier:
ed. life of James II, 919.
Clarke, John:
bibliotheca legum, 450.
Clarke, M. P.:
board of trade, 281.
Clarke, Samuel:
historians guide, 49.
lives of eminent persons, 753.
general martyrologie, 1620.
life, 1638.
Clarke, T. E. S.:
life of Burnet, 1498.
Clarke, William:
natural history of nitre, 2646.
Clarke, William:
papers of, 150.
Clarke, William Nelson:
ed. letters to Sancroft, 2989.
Clarkson, Thomas:
life of Penn, 1712.
Claverhouse: v. Graham, John.
Clay, John William:
royalist composition papers, 2867.
Clayton, John:
laws of England, 493.
Clear and evident way for enriching the nations: 1982.
Clegg, James:
autobiography, 1639.
Clerk of Penicuik, Sir John:
memoirs, 3165.
Cleveland, John:
poems, 2384.
possibly ed. Mercurius Pragmaticus, 2291.
Cleveland, Duchess of: v. Palmer, Barbara.
Clifford, Lady Anne:
diary, 854.
Clifford, Arthur:
ed. Tixall letters, 105.
ed. Tixall poetry, 105 n.
Clode, Charles Matthew:
military forces of the crown, 1012.
London during the great rebellion, 2904.
Memorials of the Merchant Taylors, 2904 n.
Clodoré, J.:
les isles et Terre-Ferme de l'Amérique, 3816.
Clogy, Alexander:
life of Bedell, 3264.
Cloud of witnesses, A: 2935.
Clowes, William Laird:
royal navy, 1229.
Coad, John:
wonderful providences, 855.
Coate, Mary:
Morice and the restoration, 942.
social life, 2184.

Cobbett, William:
ed. parliamentary history, 385.
ed. state trials, 56.
Cockle, Maurice James D.:
bibliography of military books, 1020.
Cocks, Richard:
diary, 3755.
Cogan, A.:
diocese of Meath, 3317.
Cokayne, George Edward:
peerage, 785.
baronetage, 791.
lord mayors of London, 2907.
Coke, Sir Edward:
reports, 458.
book of entries, 467.
on Littleton, 477.
complete copyholder, 484.
England's independency, 527.
law tracts, 564.
life, 575.
Coke, Roger:
court of England, 856.
discourse of trade, 1862.
increase of Dutch trade, 1864.
treatise, 1865.
Colbert, Jean Baptiste, Marquis de Colbert:
memoirs, 638.
Colden, Cadwallader:
the five Indian nations, 3640.
Cole, Charles Nalson:
Bedford Level corporation, 2075.
Cole, Christian:
historical memoirs, 612.
Coleman, Thomas:
independent churches, 1677.
Colenbrander, H. T.:
ed. documents on Anglo-Dutch wars, 1345.
Coles, William:
Adam in Eden, 2639.
Collection of debates: in 1694–5, 426.
Collection of old ballads: 2464.
Collection of ordinances for household: 253.
Collection of papers, A: 59.
Collection of proclamations: 442.
Collection of state tracts: 71.
Collection of the names of the merchants in London: 2877.
Collection of tracts [on] social state of Ireland: 3262.
Collection of voyages, A: 3456.
Colliber, Samuel:
columna rostrata, 1219.
Collier, Jeremy:
ecclesiastical history, 1430.
immorality of the stage, 2311.
Collier, John Payne:
ed. Egerton papers, 116.
ed. Trevelyan papers, 131.
Colligan, J. Hay:
Arian movement, 1740.
Collins, Arthur:
ed. Sydney papers, 88.
historical collections, 766.
peerage, 785 n.
Collins, Greenville:
coasting pilot, 1362.
Collins, J. Churton:
ed. critical essays, 2365.
Collins, William Edward:
ed. typical English churchmen, 1485.
ed. lectures on Laud, 1537.
Colomb, P. H.:
naval warfare, 1277.
Colston, Edward:
life, 857.
Colville, Mrs. Arthur:
Duchess Sarah, 927 n.
Combe, Edward:
sale of Dunkirk, 634.
Commons, John R.:
ed. American industrial society, 3698.
Commons, English house of:
journals, 378.
votes and addresses, 416.
journal of proceedings, 417.
collection of debates, 425.
statement of proceedings, 428.
Commons, Irish House of:
journals, 3251.
Compendium, the: 1809.
Compleat caterer, the: 2128.
Compleat servant-maid, the: 2117.
Compton, Henry, Bishop of London:
proceedings against, 550.
episcopalia, 1503.
Conduct of Ormonde in 1712: 1050.
Confession of faith of . . . anabaptists, the: 1574.
Confession of faith [of baptists]: 1581.
Congreve, William:
works, 2385.
life, 2386.
Connell, Sir John:
treatise on tithes, 3069.
Connexion, the: 52.
Conway, William Martin:
voyages to Spitsbergen, 3469.
Cook, W. B.:
the Stirling Guildry book, 3016 n.
Cooke, Edward:
voyage to the South Sea, 3482.
Cooke, George Wingrove:
history of party, 252.
life of Bolingbroke, 821 n.
ed. life of Shaftesbury, 975.
Cooke, James Herbert:
Shovell's shipwreck, 1379.
Cooke, John:
unum necessarium, 1980.
Cooke, John Henry:
bibliotheca Cestriencis, 2797.
Cooper, Anthony Ashley, 1st Earl of Shaftesbury:
speech, 420.
lives, 974–7.

Cooper, Anthony Ashley, 3rd Earl of Shaftesbury:
sensus communis, 2129.
characteristics, 2436.
Cooper, Charles Henry:
annals of Cambridge, 2242.
Athenae Cantabrigienses, 2246.
Cooper, Elizabeth:
life of Strafford, 980.
Lady Arabella Stuart, 983.
Cooper, Samuel:
works, 2557 n.
Cooper, Thompson:
Athenae Cantabrigienses, 2246.
Cooper, William:
ed. aurifontina chymica, 2653.
Cooper, William Durrant:
ed. Savile correspondence, 122.
lists of foreign protestants, 2152 n.
Copinger, Walter Arthur:
county of Suffolk, 2851.
Copnall, Henry Hampton:
ed. Nottinghamshire records, 2841.
Corbett, Sir Julian Stafford:
defence committee, 290.
Monk, 1083.
England in the Mediterranean, 1235.
fighting instructions, 1278.
ed. naval plans, 1342.
Cork, Earl of: v. Boyle, Richard.
Cork and Orrery, Earl of: v. Boyle, John.
Corney, Bolton:
ed. East-Indian voyage, 3729.
Corns, A. R.:
bibliotheca Lincolniensis.
Cornwallis, Jane Lady:
correspondence, 858.
Corry, Somerset R. L., Earl of Belmore:
two Ulster manors, 3331.
Cortambert, Richard:
histoire des voyages, 3538.
Coryate, Thomas:
crudities, 3483.
Cosin, John:
works and lives, 1504–5.
Cosmo, Grand Duke of Tuscany:
travels, 2204.
Cotton, Charles:
compleat gamester, 2114.
Cotton, Richard W.:
Barnstaple during the civil war, 1179.
Cotton, Sir Robert:
posthuma, 311.
Countryman's treasure, the: 2051.
Couper, William James:
Edinburgh periodical press, 2539.
Courson, Comtesse R. de:
condition of catholics, 1840.
Courtenay, Thomas Peregrine:
life of Temple, 987.
Courthope, Sir George:
memoirs, 859.
Courthope, William John:
history of poetry, 2334.
Courtney, William Prideaux:
Cornwall M.P.s, 372.
bibliotheca Cornubiensis, 2798.
Couths, James:
the university of Glasgow, 3115.
Covel, John: diaries, 3484.
Coverte, Robert:
travels, 3485.
Cowan, William:
ed. Taylor's journey, 3045.
Cowell, John:
institutiones, 461.
interpreter, 462.
Cowley, Abraham:
works, 2387.
Cowper, William 1st Earl:
diary, 287.
Cowper MSS.: 145, 1226, 3281.
Cox, John Charles:
parish registers, 1472.
churchwarden's accounts, 1478.
royal forests, 2791.
three centuries of Derbyshire annals, 2800.
calendar of Derbyshire records, 2800 n.
ed. records of Northampton, 2840.
Cox, Nicholas:
gentleman's recreation, 2115.
Cox, Sir Richard:
Hibernia Anglicana, 3223.
Cox, Robert:
literature of Sabbath question, 1390.
Coxe, William:
ed. of Shreswbury correspondence, 109.
life of Marlborough, 1140.
life of Walpole, 995.
historical tour in Monmouthshire, 3415.
Crace, Frederick:
catalogue of maps, 2883.
Craig, Sir Thomas:
de unione, 3053.
Craik, Sir Henry:
life of Clarendon, 852.
Crakanthorp, Richard:
defensio ecclesiae, 1409.
Cramp, John Mockett:
baptist history, 1608.
Crashaw, Richard:
works, 2388.
Craster, Herbert Henry Edmund:
ed. Orkney's letters, 1047.
Crawford, Clarence C.:
suspension of habeas corpus act, 248.
Crawford, Donald:
ed. Fountainhall's journal, 2954 n.
Crawford and Balcarres, Earl of: v. Lindsay, A. W.
Crawfurd, George:
ed. Guthry's memoirs, 3172.
Crawfurd, George:
Trades house of Glasgow, 3056 n.
Crawfurd, John:
Indian archipelago, 3782.

Crawfurd, Raymond:
last days of Charles II, 2719.
the king's evil, 2720.
Crawshey, John:
country-man's instructor, 2047.
Creighton, Charles:
history of epidemics, 2716.
Creighton, Mandell:
bibliography of historical works, 12.
Crellins, John:
two books, 1724.
Crew, Sir Thomas:
proceedings of commons, 399.
Crewe, Nathaniel, Lord:
life, 1506.
Crichton, Andrew:
ed. Blackader's diary, 1122.
ed. Blackadder's diary, 3158.
Croker, Thomas Crofton:
ed. countess of Warwick's autobiography, 998.
ed. contests in Ireland, 3256.
ed. Macariae excidium, 3257.
Crommelin, Louis:
hempen and flaxen manufactures, 3237.
Cromwell, Elizabeth:
court and kitchen of, 104 n.
Cromwell, Henry:
life, 771.
Cromwell, Oliver:
lives, 771, 860–72.
military lives, 1087–8.
Cromwell, Oliver:
on the Cromwells, 771.
Cromwell, Richard:
life, 771.
correspondence, 873.
Cromwell, T. G.:
ed. Waylen, 783.
Cromwellians: 103.
Croke, Sir George:
arguments, 485.
on ship money, 571.
Croker, John Wilson:
ed. Bassompierre's embassy, 631.
Crook, G. T.:
ed. Newgate calendar, 764 n.
Crosby, Thomas:
history of baptists, 1597.
Crosfield, Helen G.:
life of Margaret Fox, 1697.
Crosfield, Robert:
justice perverted, 1256.
Cross, Arthur Lyon:
anglican episcopate, 3686.
Crosse, Gordon:
dictionary of church history, 1476.
Crossley, James:
ed. Worthington's diary, 1007.
Cuffe, Maurice:
siege of Ballyally Castle, 3256.
Culpeper, Nicholas:
works, 2723.
Culpepper, Sir Thomas:
tract against usurie, 1939.
Culross, James:
Hanserd Knollys, 1650.
Cummings, William Hayman:
Purcell, 2615.
Cundall, Frank:
bibliography of the West Indies, 3809.
ed. Jamaica under the Spaniards, 3846.
Cunningham, Alexander:
history of Great Britain, 190.
Cunningham, John:
Church history of Scotland, 3076.
Cunningham, Peter:
Nell Gwyn, 899.
Inigo Jones, 2580.
London past and present, 2903.
Cunningham, William:
diary, 3166.
Cunningham, William:
growth of industry, 1905.
ed. common rights at Cottenham, 2034.
woollen manufacture in Ireland, 3335
Cunnington, Augustus:
books relating to Essex, 2808.
Curtler, William Henry R.:
English agriculture, 2041.
enclosure of land, 2044.
Cust, L. A.:
Erthig on the Dyke, 3443.
Cust, Lionel:
Anthony van Dyck, 2556.
Cuvelier, Joseph:
ed. correspondence about Low Countries, 716.
Cyprien de Gamache, Father:
memoirs, 120, 1827.

Dahlmann, Friedrich Christoph:
Quellenkunde, 655.
Daily Courant, the: 2515.
Dalby, Thomas:
account of the West India colonies, 3818.
Dale, Sir Alfred William Winterslow:
ed. history of congregationalism, 1615.
Dale, Robert William:
history of congregationalism, 1615.
Dallan, Thomas:
diary, 3484.
Dalrymple, Sir David, Lord Hailes:
ed. Pepys's preservation, 840.
ed. works of Hales, 1519.
ed. memorials and letters, 2942.
Dalrymple, Sir James, Viscount Stair:
annals of, 3137.
life, 3195.
Dalrymple, Sir John, Earl of Stair:
annals of, 3137.
Dalrymple, Sir John:
memoirs of Great Britain, 96.
Dalton, Charles:
Wrays of Glentworth, 784.
army lists and commission registers, 1013–14.
life of Wimbledon, 1118.

Dalton, Cornelius Neale:
life of Thomas Pitt, 3796.
Dalton, E. A.:
history of Ireland, 3363.
D'Alton, John:
James's Irish army list, 3315.
Dalton, Michael:
country justice, 473.
sheriff, 474.
Dametz, Max:
John Vanbrugh, 2452.
Dampier, William:
voyage, 1375, 3486.
life, 3550.
Danby, Earl of: v. Osborne, Thomas.
Daniel, Samuel:
works, 2389.
Daniels, George W.:
cotton industry, 1933.
Daniels, W. M.:
Saint-Évremont en Angleterre, 2431 n.
Danvers, Frederick Charles:
marine records of the East India Co., 3722.
ed. letters received by the East India Co., 3763.
Dart, John:
cathedral of Canterbury, 1450.
Westmonasterium, 1451.
Dartmouth MSS.: 1225.
Dasent, Arthur Irwin:
speakers of the commons, 347.
St. James's Square, 2906.
Daumet, G.:
religious establishments at Paris, 1769.
D'Auvergne, Edward:
transactions, 1041.
D'Avaux: v. Mesmes.
Davenant, Charles:
essay on trade, 1876.
works, 1888.
essay on East India trade, 3743.
Davenant, John:
life, 1507.
Davenant, Sir William:
works, 2390.
Davenport, Francis G.:
materials for diplomacy, 598.
materials for American history in English libraries, 3583.
Davey, Henry:
history of music, 2618.
Davids, T. W.:
nonconformity in Essex, 1668.
Davidson, James:
bibliotheca Devoniensis, 2801.
Davidson, John:
Scottish staple at Veere, 3116.
Davidson, Lillias Campbell:
Catherine of Braganza, 829.
Davies, Christian:
life, 1124.
Davies, Godfrey:
Bodleian Library MSS. 26.
on Macpherson, 97 n.
council and cabinet, 295.
memoirs of Guise and Raymond, 806.
devotional papers of James II, 919 n.
Coldstream Guards, 1066.
battle of Edgehill, 1199.
Davies, Sir John:
le primer report des cases, 3201.
historical tracts, 3247.
Davies, John:
history of the Caribbees, 3847.
Davies, John:
Queen's Regiment, 1070.
Davies, John Hughes:
ed. Morgan's works, 3401.
Davies, Richard:
autobiography, 3383 n.
Davies, Robert:
ed. Rawdon's life, 965.
Davies, Rowland:
journal, 3255.
Davis, C. H.:
ed. constitutions and canons, 1404.
Davis, J.:
Welsh baptists, 3419.
Davis, John:
voyages, 3487.
Davies, Sir John:
England's independency, 527.
Davis, Nicholas Darnell:
the cavaliers and roundheads of Barbadoes, 3836.
Davis, Thomas:
patriot parliament, 3344.
Davis, William Thomas:
ed. Bradford's History, 3604.
Dawks, John:
newsletter, 2513.
Dean, Bashford:
ed. bibliography of fishes, 2082.
Deane, John Bathurst:
life of Deane, 1283.
Deane, John Marshall:
journal, 1049.
Deane, Richard:
life, 1283.
De Burgh, Ulick, Marquis of Clanricarde:
memoirs, 3243.
Declaration from the poor oppressed people: 1852.
Declaration of the engagements of the army: 32.
De Dampierre, Jacques:
sources d'histoire des Antilles, 3808.
Deedes, Cecil:
ed. Royal and loyal sufferers, 167.
Defoe, Daniel:
maxims for ministers, 262.
narrative method of, 1123 n.
plan of English commerce, 1885.
essay on projects, 1949.
giving alms no charity, 1988.
compleat English gentleman, 2089 n.
works and lives, 2391–2.
Weekly Review, 2517.

Defoe, Daniel (*cont.*)
original power of the people, 2763.
judgement of whole kingdoms, 2764.
history of the union, 2933.
memoirs of the church of Scotland, 2937.
Degge, Sir Simson:
parson's counsellor, 532.
Dekker, Thomas:
dramatic works, 2393.
plague pamphlets, 2712.
De la Gray, Thomas:
complete horseman, 2048.
De la Pryme, Abraham:
diary, 874.
Delaune, Thomas:
trial and sufferings, 1640.
present state of London, 2879.
De la Warr MSS.: 134, 3274.
Denbigh: v. Feilding.
Denbigh MSS.: 684.
Denby, F. W.:
ed. records of merchant adventurers, 1892.
Dennis, John:
essay on the navy, 1260.
life and works, 2394.
Dennistoun, James:
ed. Maitland Club Miscellany, 2976.
Denshaw, William:
congregational churches, 1667.
Derby, Countess of: v. La Trémoille.
Derby, Earl of: v. Stanley, James.
Derrick, Samuel:
collection of travels, 3461.
D'Estrades, Godefroy, Comte:
letters, 632.
Devereux, Robert, Earl of Essex:
life, 1089.
Devereux, Walter Bourchier:
lives of Earls of Essex, 1089.
Devon, Frederick:
issues of the exchequer, 256.
Dewar, Alfred C.:
naval sources, 1213.
naval administration, 1269 n.
D'Ewes, Sir Simonds:
journal, 401.
autobiography, 877.
college life, 2266.
Dewsbury, William:
life, 1694.
Dexter, Henry Martyn:
congregationalism, 1568.
England and Holland of the Pilgrims, 2178.
Dicey, Albert Venn:
admiralty statutes, 1306.
thoughts on the union, 3126.
Dickenson, T.:
Nonconformist Register, 1590.
Dickerson, Oliver Morton:
American colonial government, 281 n.
Dickson, William K.:
ed. registrum magni sigilli, 2949.
Digby, Sir Everard:
life, 1804.
Digby, George, Earl of Bristol:
lives, 823.
Digby, H. M.:
Sir Kenelm Digby, 823 n.
Digby, John, Earl of Bristol:
defence, 712.
Digby, Sir John:
life, 1112 n.
Digby, Sir Kenelm:
memoirs, 878.
life, 879.
journal, 1378, 3488.
two treatises, 2635.
Dilke, Charles Wentworth:
old plays, 2361.
Dillingham, John:
ed. Moderate Intelligencer, 2489.
Dillingham, William:
ed. Vere's commentaries, 1115.
Dillon, Wentworth, Earl of Roscommon:
works, 2355.
Dineley, Thomas:
voyage through Ireland, 3271.
progress of Beaufort through Wales, 3395.
Dircks, Henry:
life of the Marquis of Worcester, 2670.
Direction to the husbandman, A: 2007.
Directory for the publique worship: 1575.
Discourse concerning the dreyning of fennes: 2068.
Discourse concerning the great benefit of drayning: 2069.
Discourse consisting of motives: 1851.
Display of tyranny: 551.
D'Israeli, Isaac:
commentaries, 200.
Diurnal occurrences:
for 1628–9, 400.
for 1640–1, 405.
Dix, E. R. McC.:
books printed in Dublin, 3196.
Dixon, William Hepworth:
life of Blake, 1282.
life of Penn, 1713.
Dixwell, John:
life, 768.
Doble, Charles E.:
ed. correspondence on Monmouth's rebellion, 157.
ed. Hearne, 2248.
Dobson. Austin:
ed. Walton's lives, 751.
ed. Evelyn's diary, 886.
Dodd, Charles:
church history, 1754.
Dodd, J.:
troubles in a city parish, 1463.
Doddridge, Sir John:
principality of Wales, 3384.
Dodds, James:
Scottish covenanters, 3077.

Doderidge, Sir John:
lawyer's light, 478.
Dodsley, Robert:
collection of old plays, 2356.
life, 2356 n.
Dodwell, Henry:
life, 1508.
Dodwell, Henry:
ed. records of Fort St. George, 3774.
sepoy recruitment, 3785 n.
Doebner, R.:
ed. Mary's memoirs, 933.
Dogherty, Thomas:
ed. Hale's historia, 562.
Donaldson, James:
husbandry anatomized, 2029.
Donaldson, John:
agricultural writers, 1997.
Donne, John:
Walton's life of, 751.
works and lives, 1509–11.
Dorrington, Theophilus:
journey through Germany, 3489.
Doubleday, H. A.:
ed. Victoria history, 2790.
Douglas, David:
history of baptist churches, 1660.
Douglas, Sir Robert:
peerage of Scotland, 3150.
Douglas, William S.:
Cromwell's Scotch campaigns, 1208.
Dover, Lord: v. Agar-Ellis.
Dover, Robert:
Cotswold games, 2096.
Dowden, Edward:
puritan and anglican, 2336.
Dowell, Stephen:
history of taxation, 1965.
Downes, John:
Roscius Anglicanus, 2314.
Downing, Sir George:
life, 880.
Downshire MSS.: 178.
Dowsing, William:
journal, 2852.
Dowson, John:
ed. history of India, 3719.
Doyle, James E.:
peerage, 785 n.
Doyle, John Andrew:
ed. Bradford's History, 3604.
English in America, 3665.
D'Oyly, George:
life of Sancroft, 1549.
Drake, James:
memorial of Church of England, 1428.
Drake, Nathan:
sieges of Pontefract, 1202.
essays in the Tatler, 2320.
Drake, Peter:
memoirs, 1125.
Drake, Samuel Gardner:
annals of witchcraft, 3635.
Drayton, Michael:
works, 2395.
Drogheda, MSS.: 3278.
Drope, Francis:
ordering of fruit trees, 2024.
Drumlanrig MSS.: 3037.
Drummond, James, Earl of Perth:
letters, 3192.
Drummond, John:
memoirs of Cameron of Locheil, 3162.
Drummond of Hawthornden, William:
works and life, 2396.
Dryden, John:
works, 2397.
Dryden, John (junior):
voyage to Sicily, 3490.
Drysdale, A. H.:
history of presbyterians, 1610.
Dublin Gazette, the: 2519.
Du Bois, W. E. Burghardt:
suppression of African slave trade, 3679.
Duck, Arthur:
Roman civil law, 509.
Duckett, Sir George Floyd:
naval commissioners, 1267.
penal laws and test act, 1790.
ed. Fleming's description of Westmoreland, 2856.
Dudley, Joseph:
life, 3699.
Duff, James Duff:
scholars and antiquaries, 2289.
Duff, James Grant:
history of the Mahrathas, 3783.
Duffy, Sir Charles Gavan:
ed. Davis's patriot parliament, 3344.
Dugan, C. W.:
books printed in Dublin, 3196.
Dugdale, Sir William:
short view, 53.
copy of summons, 321.
origines and juridiciales, 521.
ed. Selden, 525.
baronage of England, 785 n.
life, 881.
St. Paul's cathedral, 1432.
history of imbanking, 2073.
antiquities of Warwick, 2855.
Dumont, Jean:
lettres historiques, 603.
ed. corps diplomatique, 611.
lives of Eugene and Marlborough, 1136.
Dumont de Bostaquet, Isaac:
memoirs, 3267.
Dunbar, Edward Dunbar:
social life in former days, 3080.
Duncon, John:
Viscountess Falkland, 888.
Dundee, Viscount of: v. Graham of Claverhouse.
Dunlop, John Colin:
history of fiction, 2322.
Dunlop, Robert:
Ireland under the Commonwealth, 3295.
history of Ireland, 3361.

Dunn, John:
ed. Patrick Gordon, 2984.
ed. letters to Aberdeen, 2993.
Dunning, Richard:
bread for the poor, 1986.
Dunning, William Archibald:
political theories, 2773.
Dunstar, Samuel:
Anglia rediviva, 2198.
Dunton, John:
journal of the Sallee fleet, 1315.
Dunton, John:
life, 882.
ladies dictionary, 2124.
letters from New England, 3609.
D'Urfey, Thomas:
plays, 2398.
wit and mirth, 2463.
Dury, Giles:
ed. Mercurius Publicus, 2499.
Dury, John:
reformed school, 2221.
d'Usson, François, Marquis de Bonrepaux: and La Hogue, 1333.
Dutems, Hugues:
histoire de Marlborough, 1139.
Du Tertre, Jean Baptiste:
histoire générale des Antilles, 3815.
Dwnn, Lewys:
heraldic visitations of Wales, 3392.
Dwyer, Philip:
ed. Walker's siege of Londonderry, 3285.

Eachard, John:
grounds of contempt of the clergy, 1421.
Earle, John:
microcosmography, 2092.
East India trade a most profitable trade: 3736.
Ebsworth, Joseph Woodfall:
ed. Roxburghe ballads, 2474.
ed. Westminster drolleries, 2475.
ed. Bagford ballads, 2476.
Echard, Laurence:
history of England, 180.
history of the revolution, 180 n.
description of Ireland, 3229.
Eden, Sir Frederick Morton:
state of the poor, 1991.
Edinburgh Courant: 2520.
Edinburgh Gazette, the: 2521.
Edleston, Joseph:
ed. Newton's correspondence, 2689.
Edmondes, Sir Thomas:
state papers, 635.
Edmundson, George:
Anglo-Dutch rivalry, 739.
Edmundson, William:
journal, 3238.
Edwards, Bryan:
history of the West Indies, 3820.
Edwards, Edward:
life of Raleigh, 962.
founders of the British Museum, 2269.
Edwards, Morgan:
baptists in Pennsylvania, 3644.
Edwards, Owen M.:
Wales, 3436.
Edwards, Ralph:
dictionary of furniture, 2555 n.
Edwards, Thomas:
gangraena, 1577.
Edye, Lourenço:
royal marines, 1228.
Egerton, Hugh Edward:
British colonial policy, 3560.
Egerton, Thomas, Lord Ellesmere:
observations, 503.
on Coke's reports, 558.
Eggleston, Edward:
beginnings of a nation, 3680.
transit of civilization, 3680 n.
Eglinton MSS.: 3012.
Egmont MSS.: 3290.
Eikon Basilike: 36 n., 2402.
ΕΙΚΩΝ ΒΑΣΙΛΙΚΙΙ ΔΕΥΤΕΡΑ, 839.
Eitner, Robert:
bibliography of musicians, 2619.
Elder, John R.:
Highland host of 1678, 3124.
Eliot, Sir John:
in the time of, 351.
life, 883.
apology for Socrates, 883 n.
negotium posterorum, 883 n.
Eliot Hodgkin MSS., the: v. Hodgkin.
Eliot MSS.: 333.
Elizabeth, Electress Palatine: 885.
Elizabeth, Princess Palatine: 884.
Ellesmere, Lord: v. Egerton.
Elliot, Sir Henry Miers:
history of India, 3719.
Elliot, Hugh Frederick Hislop:
life of Godolphin, 896.
Elliot, George Percy:
ed. Taswell's autobiography, 985.
Ellis, Sir Henry:
ed. of original letters, 110.
ed. of Wharton's letters, 1161.
Ellis, John:
correspondence, 111.
Ellis, Robert:
ed. registers of Llansannan, 3402.
Ellis, Robert Leslie:
ed. of Bacon, 816.
Ellis, Thomas Edward:
ed. Morgan's works, 3401.
Ellwood, Thomas:
autobiography, 1695.
Elrington, Charles Richard:
works of Usher, 1562, 3261.
Elstobb, William:
great level of the fens, 2076.
Elsynge, Henry:
method of holding parliaments, 312.
notes of debates, 392–3.
Elton, John:
corn-milling, 1914.

Elton, Oliver:
bibliography of Drayton, 2395 n.
Elton, Richard:
art military, 1025.
Emlyn, Solomon:
ed. Hale's historia, 562.
Emmott, Elizabeth Braithwaite:
story of quakerism, 1688.
history of quakerism, 1692.
Enchiridion theologicum anti-Romanum: 1437.
Enderbie, Percy:
Cambria triumphans, 3386.
England's black tribunall: 46.
England's improvement and seasonable advice: 2027.
English Historical Review: indexes, 16.
Entick, John:
naval history, 1221.
Epstein, M.:
Levant Co., 1926.
Erck, John Caillard:
patent roles of Chancery, 3260.
Erdmannsdorffer, B.:
ed. documents about Frederick William, 661.
Ernle, Lord: v. Prothero, R. E.
Erskine, John:
journal, 3167.
Esdaile, Arundell:
dictionary of booksellers, 19 n.
list of tales, 2301.
Esquemeling, John:
buccaneers of America, 3857.
Essex, Earl of: v. Capel.
Essex, Earl of: v. Devereux.
Etherege, Sir George:
works and life, 2399.
Eugene of Savoy, Prince:
military history of, 1136 n.
Evans, Charles:
American bibliography, 3578.
Evans, Florence May Greir:
secretary of state, 274.
writs of assistance, 354.
Evans, George Eyre:
ed. vestiges of protestant dissent, 1592, 1736.
provincial assembly, 1674.
Evans, T. Simpson:
ed. life of Frampton, 1515.
Evelyn, Helen:
Evelyn family, 803.
Evelyn, John:
memoirs, 886.
miscellaneous writings, 887.
life of Mrs. Godolphin, 895.
character of England, 2189.
sculptura, 2545.
ancient and modern architecture, 2574.
sylva, 2641.
state of France, 3491.
Everard, H.:
Worcestershire regiment, 1078.
Everett, George:
pathway to peace, 1253.
Ewald, Alexander Charles:
life of Shaftesbury, 978.
Exact collection of debates: 425.
Exact relation of the several engagements: 1319.
Examiner, the: 2524.
Exton, John:
sea jurisdiction, 1299.

Fairfax, Brian:
ed. short memorials, 1090.
Fairfax, Robert:
life, 1284.
Fairfax, Thomas, Lord:
short memorial, 165, 1090.
life, 1091.
Fairfax correspondence, the:
vols. i and ii, 121.
vols. iii and iv, 1160.
Fairholt, Frederick William:
ed. satirical songs and poems, 2138.
costumes in England, 2157.
tobacco, 2159.
ed. poems on Buckingham's assassination, 2472.
Faithorne, William:
catalogue of engraved works, 2552.
Falkiner, C. Litton:
ed. Bonnell letters, 3287.
illustrations of Irish history, 3358.
Fanshawe, Ann, Lady:
memoirs, 890.
Fanshawe, Charles Robert:
ed. Fanshawe memoirs, 890.
Fanshawe, Herbert Charles:
ed. Fanshawe memoirs, 890.
Fanshawe, Sir Richard:
letters, 707, 890.
Farewell sermons: preached Aug. 17, 1662, 1579.
Farmer, John S.:
regimental records, 1058.
Farquhar, George:
works and life, 2400.
Farrand, Livingstone:
basis of American history, 3693.
Fea, Allan:
17th-century beauties, 797.
memoirs of the martyr king, 836.
flight of the king, 843.
after Worcester fight, 843 n.
James II, 920 n.
King Monmouth, 941.
Featley, Daniel:
the dippers dipt, 1572 n.
Feder, John George Henry:
ed. of Smythe's memorial, 106.
Feilding, Cecilia Mary, Countess of Denbigh:
earls of Denbigh, 804.
Feiling, Keith:
history of Tory party, 252.
ed. Warcup's journal, 996.

Fell, John:
life of Hammond, 595 n.
Fell, Margaret:
lives, 1696–7.
Fell, Sarah:
household account book, 2153.
Fellowes, Edmund Horace:
school of lutenist song writers, 1608 A.
madrigal school, 1608 A.
Felt, J. B.:
ecclesiastical history of New England, 3658.
Felt, Joseph:
defence of Peters, 1653.
Fenton, Richard:
historical tour through Pembrokeshire, 3418.
Fenton, Roger:
treatise of usurie, 1938.
Ferguson, James:
ed. papers of Scot's Brigade, 1057.
Robert Ferguson, 891.
Ferguson, John:
bibliotheca chemica, 2628.
Ferguson, Richard Saul:
Cumberland M.P.s, 369.
Ferguson, Robert:
life, 891.
Fergusson, Alexander:
life of Grierson, 3171.
Fergusson, R. Menzies:
Scottish social studies, 3112.
Ferrar, Nicholas:
lives, 1512–13.
Ferreira, José, Visconde de Borges de Castro:
ed. Portuguese treaties, 710.
Ferrero, Hermann:
letters of Henrietta Maria, 908.
Fétis, François Joseph:
biographie universelle des musiciens, 2611.
Feuillerat, Albert:
ed. of Wilson's The Swisser, 38.
ffarington, Susan Maria:
ed. Farington papers, 2825.
Field, E. M.:
the child and his book, 2332.
Fiennes, Celia:
through England on a side-saddle, 2207.
Figgis, John Neville:
divine right of kings, 2770.
Filmer, Sir Robert:
quaestio quodlibetica, 1940.
patriarcha, 2752.
free-holders grand inquest, 2752 n.
Finch, Sir Henry:
nomotechnia, 466.
Finch MSS.: 175 A.
Finch, Pearl:
Burley-on-the-Hill, 792.
Finett, Sir John:
Finetti philoxenis, 600.
Firmin, Thomas:
life, 1727.
some proposals, 1984.
Firth, Sir Charles Harding:
study of 17th-century history, 21.
ed. Clarke papers, 150.
ed. Stuart tracts, 165.
ed. Macaulay's History, 204.
Cromwell and the insurrection of 1655, 222.
Cromwell and the crown, 234.
last years of the Protectorate, 244.
ed. Scot's services, 264.
Thurloe and post office, 265.
ed. Hobart's letters, 335.
house of lords, 346.
expulsion of long parliament, 350.
ed. acts and ordinances, 445.
ed. diplomatic notes, 628 (France), 650 (Germany), 685 (northern powers).
ed. Hane's journal, 651.
ed. Lockhart's instructions, 652.
England and Austria, 672.
ed. Thurloe on Anglo-Dutch relations, 737.
Bulstrode's memoirs, 827 n.
Clarendon, 852 n.
Cromwell, 870.
ed. Lonsdale's memoir, 924.
ed. Ludlow's memoirs, 925.
Raleigh's history, 964.
ed. Browning's Strafford, 981.
life of Harrison, 1095.
ed. Hutchinson's life, 1098.
ed. Newcastle's life, 1107.
ed. Rupert's journal, 1109.
The Ironsides, 1170.
Cromwell's army, 1171.
Royalist and Cromwellian armies, 1172.
Marston Moor, 1204.
ed. Cholmley's narrative, 1206.
battle of Dunbar, 1209.
capture of Santiago, 1338.
Blake at Santa Cruz, 1341.
intro. to Burnet's life, 1498.
naval songs and ballads, 2479.
ballad history of James I and Charles I, 2481.
ed. Scotland and the Commonwealth, 3032.
ed. Scotland and the Protectorate, 3032 n.
Fischer, Th. A.:
The Scots in Germany, Prussia, and Sweden, 3062 n.
Fisher, Herbert Albert Laurens:
ed. Maitland's works, 590.
Fisher, Samuel:
labours of, 1698.
Fishwick, Henry:
Lancashire library, 2822.
Fiske, John:
discovery of America and other works, 3673.

Fitzherbert MSS., the: 153.
FitzJames, James, Duke of Berwick:
life and memoirs, 1120.
Fitzmaurice, Lord Edmond George:
life of Petty, 1911, 3347.
Fitzpatrick, Thomas:
Waterford during the civil war, 3293.
the bloody bridge, 3357.
Fitzroy, Sir Almeric:
life of Grafton, 897.
Fitzroy, Henry, Duke of Grafton:
life, 897.
Flanagan, Thomas:
history of the church, 1756.
Flatman, Thomas:
Heraclitus Ridens, 2505.
Fleay, Frederick Gard:
chronicle history of the stage, 2330.
chronicle of drama, 2331.
Fleetwood, William:
works, 1514.
chronicon preciosum, 1950.
Fleming, Sir Daniel:
description of Westmoreland and Cumberland, 2856.
Fleming, David Haig:
intro. to martyr graves, 3084.
Scottish covenants, 3107.
critical reviews, 3122.
subscribed copies of solemn league and covenant, 3125.
ed. six saints, 3148.
ed. Johnston's diary, 3177.
Fletcher, Charles Robert Leslie:
historical portraits, 2568.
Fletcher, Henry:
perfect politician, 860.
Fletcher, John:
works, 2370.
bibliography, 2370 n.
Fletcher, Reginald J.:
ed. pension book of Gray's Inn, 574.
Fletcher of Saltoun, Andrew:
political works, 3168.
bibliography of, 3168 n.
Flournay, H. W.:
ed. Virginia state papers, 3614.
Flying Post, the: 2512.
Foley, Henry:
society of Jesus, 1776.
Foljambe MSS.: 158.
Forbes, John:
estate of the kirk, 2987.
Forbes, John:
Earls of Granard, 3321.
Force, Peter:
ed. tracts relating to North America, 3596.
Ford, James:
old association, 1662.
Ford, John:
works, 2401.
Ford, John W.:
ed. correspondence of the New England company, 3623.
Ford, Paul Leicester:
check-list of bibliographies, 3572.
Ford, Worthington Chauncery:
ed. Bradford's History, 3604.
ed. Mather's diary, 3632.
Fordham, Sir Herbert George:
road books, 2185.
road books of Ireland, 3200.
Forrest, Sir George William:
selections from the Bombay Secretariat, 3757.
Forsett, Edward:
true form of a commonweal, 2740.
Forster, John:
England's happiness increased, 2018.
Forster, John:
grand remonstrance, 332.
arrest of five members, 332 n.
Sir John Eliot, 883.
Henry Martin, 930.
Forster, Thomas:
ed. original letters of Locke, 2765 n.
Forsythe, Robert Stanley:
study of D'Urfey, 2398.
Fortescue, George Knottesford:
Thomason tracts, 17.
Fortescue, John William:
History of the British army, 1018.
Forth and Brentford, Earl of: v. Ruthven.
Fortrey, Samuel:
England's interest, 1858.
Foss, Edward:
judges of England, 579.
Foster, Joseph:
alumni Oxonienses, 2252.
members of Parliament, Scotland, 3141.
Foster, Joshua James:
works on miniature painters, 2557 n.
Foster, Nicholas:
relation of the rebellion in Barbadoes, 3831.
Foster, William:
guide to India Office records, 3723.
ed. register of letters, 3760.
ed. letters received by East India Co., 3763.
ed. embassy of Roe, 3765.
ed. journal of Jourdain, 3767.
ed. English factories in India, 3770.
ed. early travels in India, 3777.
ed. Fremlen's journal, 3778.
Charles I and East India Co., 3791.
English settlement in Madagascar, 3793.
founding of Fort St. George, 3787 n.
the East India House, 3806.
Fotheringham, J. G.:
ed. diplomatic correspondence, 3040.
Foulis of Ravelston, Sir John:
account book, 3029.
Fountainhall, Lord: v. Lauder, Sir John.
Fowler, Edward:
memoirs of Mary, 931 n.
Fox, Charles James:
reign of James II, 193.
Rose's observations, 194.

Fox, George:
lives and works, 1699–1702.
in Scotland, 3169.
Fox, Sir Stephen:
life, 892.
Fox, Vassall, Lord Holland:
ed. Fox's history, 193.
Foxcroft, Helen Charlotte:
ed. of supplement to Burnet's history, 76 n.
ed. of Burnet's letters, 174.
life of Halifax, 900.
life of Burnet, 1498.
Foxe, Luke:
north-west passage, 3492.
Frampton, Robert:
life, 1515.
Franciscan MSS.: 3292.
Francisco de Jesus, Fray:
Spanish marriage, 711.
Frankland, Thomas:
annals, 54.
Frankland-Russell-Astley MSS.: 1038.
Fraser, James:
chronicles of the Frasers, 3151.
Fraser, Sir William:
earls of Cromartie, 3139.
red book of Menteith, 3140.
Douglas book, 3143.
family of Wemyss of Wemyss, 3144.
earls of Haddington, 3145.
Melvilles and Leslies, 3146.
Fraser of Brae, James:
memoirs, 3170.
Freind, John:
account of Peterborough's conduct, 1147.
Freke, William:
account-book, 2139 n.
Fremlen:
journal, 3778.
French, Nicholas:
historical works, 3259.
Frere, Walter Howard:
Book of Common Prayer, 1467.
English church, 1469.
memorials of Stepney, 2891.
Freshfield, Edwin:
ed. parish of St. Christopher le Stocks, 2885.
ed. vestry minute book of St. Margaret Lothbury, 2887.
unpublished records of London, 2888.
ed. parish of St. Bartholomew Exchange, 2892.
Freund, Ernst:
ed. essays in legal history, 589.
Frost, James:
history of Clare, 3345.
Frost, Walter:
ed. A brief relation, 2493.
Fryer, C. E.:
royal veto, 349.
Fryer, John:
account of East India, 3744.
Fulbecke, William:
parallele, 459.
Fuller, John Gunton:
history of Western Association, 1659.
Fuller, Mary B.:
in the time of Eliot, 351.
Fuller, Morris:
life of Davenant, 1507.
Fuller, Thomas:
ephemeris parliamentaria, 397.
worthies, 748.
church history, 1416.
life, 1516.
university of Cambridge, 2224.
Fuller, William:
life, 893.
Fulton, Thomas Wemyss:
sovereignty of the seas, 1308.
Funnell, William:
Dampier's voyage, 3493.
Furness, Horace Howard:
ed. variorum edition of Shakespeare, 2440.
Furnivall, Frederick James:
ed. Browning's Strafford, 981.
Furtenbach, Joseph:
architectura navalis, 1367.
Fussell, G. E.:
books on agriculture, 1998 n.
Fytton, Anne and Mary:
lives, 894.

Gage, Sir Henry:
life, 1112 n.
Gage, Thomas:
English American, 3814.
Gailhard, Jean:
compleat gentleman, the, 2118.
Galloway, Robert L.:
coal mining, 1906.
Galway, Earl of: v. Massue de Ruvigny.
Gamaches, Cyprien de:
memoirs, 1827.
Gardiner, Bertha Meriton:
ed. Charles I 1643–4, 141.
Gardiner, Ralph:
England's grievance, 1853.
Gardiner, Richard:
kitchen gardens, 1999.
Gardiner, Samuel Rawson:
bibliography, 14.
ed. Bacon's four letters, 126.
ed. Gondomar's letters, 127.
ed. Fortescue papers, 131.
ed. constitutional documents, 147.
first two Stuarts, 216.
history of England, 219.
great civil war, 220.
commonwealth and protectorate, 220 n.
ed. Heath's speech, 300.
ed. Prynne documents, 301.
ed. cases in star chamber, 302.
ed. parliamentary debates, 390.
ed. Elsing's notes, 394.
ed. commons' debates, 394.

ed. documents on Buckingham, 396, 1266.
ed. Croke on ship money, 571.
Cromwell and Mazarin, 650.
ed. England and Germany, 662.
ed. Roe's letters, 695.
ed. Spanish marriage, 711.
ed. Bristol's defence, 712.
Oliver Cromwell, 868.
ed. letters on Dutch war, 1337.
Rupert at Lisbon, 1340.
gunpowder plot, 1806.
political element in Massinger, 2413 n.
ed. Hamilton papers, 3009.
ed. Charles II in Scotland, 3031.
Charles I and Glamorgan, 3299 n.
Gardner, Winifred, Lady Burghclere:
life of Buckingham, 825.
life of Ormonde, 3370.
Garnet, Henry:
trial, 1799–1800.
life, 1807.
Garnier, Russell Montague:
English landed interest, 2036.
Garrard, Thomas:
life of Colston, 857.
Garth, Sir Samuel:
the dispensary, 2708.
Gauden, John:
Eikon Basilike, 2402.
Gawdy MSS.: 173 A n.
Gawdy, Philip:
letters of, 173 A.
Gay, Edwin F.:
midland revolt, 2064.
Gay, John:
works, 2403.
present state of wit, 2532.
Gee, Edward:
divine right, 2749.
Gee, Henry:
Derwentdale plot, 250.
ed. documents on church history, 1440.
Genest, John:
account of the stage, 2323.
Gerard, James Watson:
peace of Utrecht, 617.
Gerard, John:
narrative and life, 1802–3.
Gerard, John:
gunpowder plot, 1805.
life of Garnet, 1807.
Gerard, Thomas:
description of Somerset, 2848.
Gerbier, Sir Balthazar:
character of Charles I, 832.
subsidium peregrinantibus, 3494.
Gerould, James Thayer:
Minnesota library catalogue, 25.
Geyl, P.:
attack on Chatham, 1347.
Gibson, Edmund:
synodus anglicana, 1427.
Gibson, Thomas Ellison:
ed. Crosby records, 1830.
Giffard, Martha Lady:
life, 945 n.
Gilbert, Henry March:
bibliotheca Hantoniensis, 2814.
Gilbert, Sir John T.:
ed. contemporary history, 3276.
ed. history of Irish confederation, 3277.
ed. ancient records of Dublin, 3283.
history of Dublin, 3283 n.
ed. Jacobite narrative, 3284.
Gildon, Charles:
postman robb'd of his mail, 2135.
lives of dramatic poets, 2312.
Gill, Conrad:
Irish linen industry, 3377.
Gill, Harry:
ed. rector's book, 1447.
Gillett, E. H.:
presbyterian church in America, 3659 n.
Gillow, Joseph:
dictionary of catholics, 1758.
ed. diary of blue nuns, 1780.
ed. Poor Clare nuns, 1781.
ed. convicted recusants, 1794.
ed. Tyldesley diary, 1829.
ed. Huddleston obituaries, 1833.
Gilmour, Robert:
life of Rutherford, 3194.
Gilson, Julius P.:
British Museum MSS., 24.
Giuseppi, Montague Spencer:
guide to MSS., 8 n.
Glanvill, Joseph:
Sadducismus triumphatus, 2119.
plus ultra, 2645.
essays on philosophy, 2647.
life, 2672.
Glanville, John:
reports of cases, 361.
voyage to Cadiz, 1334.
Glass, Henry Alexander:
Barebone parliament, 338.
Glisson, William:
common law, 537.
Goadby, Joseph Jackson:
Bye-paths in baptist history, 1606.
Goddard, John Leybourn:
ed. admiralty statutes, 1306.
Goddard, Jonathan:
practice of physick, 2705.
Godfrey, Elizabeth:
home life, 2175.
Godfrey, John T.:
Friar Lane baptist church, 1678.
Godolphin, John:
orphan's legacy, 528.
repertorium canonicum, 536.
view, 1297.
Godolphin, Mary:
life, 895.
Godolphin, Sidney:
life, 896.
Godwin, George Nelson:
civil war in Hampshire, 1185.
bibliotheca Hantoniensis, 2814.

Godwin, William:
history of commonwealth, 197.
Goffe, William:
life, 768.
Golden fleece, the: 1854.
Gollancz, Sir Israel:
ed. Evelyn's life of Mrs. Godolphin, 895.
Gomme, Alice Bertha, Lady:
traditional games, 2170.
Gomme, George Laurence:
index to archaeological papers, 2784.
Gondomar, Count of: v. Sarmiento de Acuna.
Gonner, Edward Carter Kersey:
common land and inclosure, 2066.
Gooch, George Peabody:
English democratic ideas, 2771.
Goodall, Charles:
writings on the Royal College of Physicians, 2736–8.
Goodall, Walter:
ed. of Scott of Scotstarvet, 2940.
Goodell, A. C.:
ed. acts of province of Massachusetts, 3602 n.
Goodman, Arthur Worthington:
ed. statutes of Winchester cathedral, 1441 n.
Goodman, Godfrey:
court of James I, 115.
Goodwin, Gordon:
ed. Grammont, 898.
ed. Nell Gwyn, 899.
Goodwin, Thomas:
apologeticall narration, 1573.
works, 1641.
Gookin, Daniel:
life, 3702.
Gookin, Frederick William:
Daniel Gookin, 3702.
Gookin, Vincent:
great case of transplantation, 3212.
Gordon, Alexander:
freedom after ejection, 1625.
unitarian history, 1734.
Dukinfield chapel, 1735.
addresses, 1742.
nonconformity and education, 2281.
Gordon, G. A.:
ed. Culpeper's works, 2723.
Gordon, James:
history of Scots affairs, 2977.
Gordon, John:
ed. of papers about the Highlands, 2986.
Gordon, M. D.:
collection of ship money, 1974.
Gordon, Patrick:
Britane's distemper, 2984.
Gordon, Patrick:
diary, 1132.
Gorges, Sir Ferdinando:
life, 3668.
Goss, Alexander:
ed. Abbot's narrative, 570.
Gosse, Edmund W.:
life of Donne, 1511.
seventeenth-century studies, 2327.
life of Congreve, 238.
Gosse, Philip:
bibliography of Charles Johnson, 764 n.
Gotch, Francis:
two Oxford physiologists, 2727.
Gotch, J. Alfred:
building erected by Tresham, 2583.
architecture of the renaissance, 2588.
early renaissance architecture, 2592.
growth of the English house, 2594.
Gough, Richard:
British topography, 2778.
ed. Puget de la Serre, 2873.
Gould, George:
ed. open communion and baptists, 1588.
ed. documents relating to act of uniformity, 1589.
Gower, Lord Ronald:
ed. Burnet's Rochester, 969.
Grafton, Duke of: v. Fitzroy, Henry.
Graham, James, Marquis of Montrose:
lives, 1102–6.
Graham, John:
the border at the Union, 3108.
Graham, John Murray:
annals of earls of Stair, 3137.
Graham, John William:
William Penn, 1714.
Graham, T. H. B.:
recoinage of 1696–7, 1969 n.
Graham, William:
political philosophy, 2772.
Graham of Claverhouse, John, Viscount of Dundee:
lives, 1126–30.
Graham MSS.: 644.
Grammont, Count de: v. Hamilton, Anthony.
Grant, James:
memoirs of Hepburn, 1096.
Grant, James:
ed. Scots navy, 1239.
ed. Seafield correspondence, 3058.
history of burgh schools, 3085.
Grant, Robert:
physical astronomy, 2690.
Grantham, Thomas:
christianismus primitivus, 1582.
Granville, Denis:
remains, 1517.
Granville, Sir Richard:
two journals, 1331.
Granville, Sir Richard:
life of, 1092.
Granville, Roger:
life of Sir Richard Granville, 1092.
Gras, N. S. B.:
English cornmarket, 2040.
Graunt, J.:
observations on the bills of mortality, 2882.

Graves, James:
ed. Dineley's observations, 3271.
Gray, Alexander:
Scottish staple at Veere, 3116.
Gray, Benjamin Kirkman:
history of philanthropy, 1995.
Gray, George John:
bibliography of Newton, 2691.
Gray, Howard Levi:
field systems, 2042.
Gray, John Miller:
ed. Clerk's memoirs, 3165.
Gray, Robert:
Old Association, 1662.
Gray's Inn:
pension book, 574.
Greely, Adolphus Washington:
Arctic discoveries, 3539.
Green, Emanuel:
march of William of Orange, 61 n.
civil war in Somerset, 1197.
bibliotheca Somersetensis, 2845.
Green, Francis:
ed. Coleman deeds, 3412.
Green, Mary Anne Everett:
princesses of England, 775.
Elizabeth, Electress Palatine, 885.
ed. letters of Henrietta Maria, 906.
ed. diary of Rous, 1547.
ed. calendar of committee for advance of money, 1955.
ed. calendar of committee for compounding, 1956.
Green, Thomas Hill:
puritan revolution, 247.
Greene, Evarts Boutell:
the provincial governor, 3682.
provincial America, 3695.
foundations of American nationality, 3714.
Greene, Giles:
vindication of parliament, 1246.
Greenslet, Ferris:
life of Glanvill, 2672.
Greenwood, Jonathan:
sailing instructions, 1275.
Greenwood, William:
county courts, 522.
Greevous grones for the poore: 1978.
Greg, Walter Wilson:
dramatic records, 286 n.
list of plays, 2300.
Gregory, Donald:
history of the Western Islands, 3071.
Grenville, George Nugent Temple, Lord Nugent:
John Hampden, 903.
Gretton, G. Le M.:
Royal Irish Regiment, 1076.
Grew, Marion E.:
life of Bentinck, 954.
Grew, Nehemiah:
anatomy of plants, 2655.
Grey, Anchitel:
parliamentary debates, 414.
Grey, Ford, Lord:
Rye House plot, 91.
Grey, Zachary:
impartial examination of Neal, 1596.
Grierson, Sir Robert:
life, 3171.
Griffin, Appleton Prentiss Clark:
American historical societies, 3581.
Griffin, Grace Gardner:
writings on American history, 3584.
Griffiths, John:
ed. Statutes of the University of Oxford, 2249.
Griffiths, R. H.:
bibliography of Pope, 2428.
Griggs, William:
relics of the East Indian Co., 3772.
Grimblot, Paul:
letters of William III, 640.
Groans of the plantations, the: 3811.
Groen van Prinsterer, Gulielmus:
ed. archives de la maison d'Orange-Nassau, 730.
Groome, Francis Hindes:
ordnance gazetteer of Scotland, 3088.
Grosart, Alexander Balloch:
ed. Marvell's works, 412.
ed. Eliot's works, 883.
ed. Glanville's journal, 1334.
ed. Herbert's works, 1522.
ed. Lismore papers, 3280.
Grose, Clyde Leclare:
Anglo-Dutch alliance, 743.
Grose, Francis:
military antiquities, 1032.
Gross, Charles:
sources of English history, 12.
bibliography of municipal history, 2782.
Grotius, Hugo:
freedom of the seas, 1311.
Grove, Sir George:
dictionary of music, 2614.
Groves, Percy:
Royal Scots Fusiliers, 1077.
Grovestins, Charles Frederic Sirtema de:
William III and Louis XIV, 641.
Grub, George:
ed. Gordon's history, 2977.
ecclesiastical history of Scotland, 3079.
Guest, Richard:
cotton manufacture, 1898.
Guilday, Peter:
English catholic refugees, 1771.
Guilding, J. M.:
ed. Reading records, 2794.
Guilford, Everard Leaver:
ed. rector's book, 1447.
ed. records of Nottingham, 2842.
Guilford: v. North, Francis.
Guizot, François Pierre Guillaume:
history, 1625–60, 205–7.
collection of memoirs, 773.
Monck, 1082.
Gulston, Anthony:
common law, 537.

Gumble, Thomas:
life of Monck, 1080.
Gunn, Clement Bryce:
ed. baron court of Stitchill, 3049.
Gunther, Robert Theodore:
early science in Oxford, 2674.
Gutch, John:
ed. Collectanea curiosa, 99.
Guthrie, James:
life, 3134.
Guthry, Henry:
memoirs, 3172.
Gutteridge, G. H.:
colonial policy of William III, 3565.
Gwatkin, Henry Melvill:
religious toleration, 1397.
Gwyn, Nell:
life, 899.
Gwynne, John:
memoirs, 1093.

H. M.:
reflections upon persons, 3213.
Hacke, William:
collection of voyages, 3452.
Hacket, John:
life, 1518.
scrinia reserata, 1565.
Hackwood, Frederick W.:
old English sports, 2179.
Haig, James:
ed. Balfour, 2955.
Haile, Martin:
Mary of Modena, 937.
Hailes, Lord: v. Dalrymple, Sir David.
Hailstone, Edward:
catalogue of works on Yorkshire, 2862.
Haines, R.:
proposals for building, 1983.
Hake, H. M.:
engraved British portraits, 2563.
Hakewill, Arthur William:
architecture, 2581.
Hakluyt, Richard: 3450.
Hale, Sir Matthew:
original jurisdiction, 325.
jurisdiction of the lords house, 330.
trial of witches, 540.
on sheriff's accompts, 542.
history of law, 559.
historia placitorum, 562.
lives, 585, 1521.
provision for the poor, 1985.
Hale, William Hale:
series of precedents, 566.
Hales, John:
works, 1519.
Halford, Sir Henry:
essays, 201.
Halhead, Henry:
inclosure thrown open, 2057.
Halifax, Earl of: v. Montague, Charles.
Halifax, Marquis of: v. Savile, George.
Halkett, Anne, Lady:
autobiography, 902.
Halkett, Sir James:
diary, 1133.
Hall, C. C.:
narratives of early Maryland, 3631.
Hall, Hubert:
British archives, 22.
repertory, 22.
index, 27.
select bibliography, 1846.
custom-revenue, 1966.
commonwealth charter of Salisbury, 2859.
Hall, James:
ed. Malbon's memorials, 1174.
Hall, Joseph:
humble remonstrance, 1412.
works, 1520.
Hallam, Henry:
constitutional history, 199.
Hallen, Arthur Washington Cornelius:
ed. account book of Foulis, 3029.
Halley, Edmund:
astronomiae cometicae synopsis, 2686.
Halliwell-Phillipps, James Orchard:
ed. letters of kings, 118.
ed. autobiography of D'Ewes, 877.
ed. books of characters, 2143.
ed. college life, 2266.
dictionary of plays, 2297.
life of Shakespeare, 2439.
ed. letters on progress of science, 2665.
ed. survey of Penmaenmawr, 3393.
Halstead R.: v. Mordaunt, Henry.
Hamilton, Adam:
Augustinian canonesses, 1778.
Hamilton, Alexander:
account of the East Indies, 3751.
Hamilton, Alexander Henry Abercrombie:
ed. Northcote's note-book, 404.
quarter sessions, 2802.
Hamilton, Anthony, Count de Grammont:
memoirs, 898.
Hamilton, Charles:
transactions in Anne's reign, 191.
Hamilton, Lord Ernest William:
Irish rebellion of 1641, 3374.
Hamilton, Sir Frederick William:
Grenadier Guards, 1064.
Hamilton, George, Earl of Orkney:
letters, 1047.
Hamilton, Henry:
copper industry, 1936.
Hamilton, James, Duke of:
life, 1094.
Hamilton, Sir James, Viscount Claneboye:
Hamilton MSS., 3269.
Hamilton, Robert:
national debt, 1961.
Hamilton, Thomas, Earl of Melros:
state papers of, 2970.
Hamilton, William:
life of Bonnell, 3236.
Hamilton, William, Duke of:
life, 1094.

Hamilton MSS., the: 3015.
Hammond, Henry:
life, 595 n., 1521.
Hammond, Robert:
letters, 90.
Hammond, W.:
ed. state papers of New Hampshire, 3602 n.
Hampden, John:
life, 903.
Hamper, William:
ed. Dugdale, 881.
Hanbury, Benjamin:
ed. historical memorials, 1586.
Hane, Joachim:
journal, 651.
Hanmer, Sir Thomas:
correspondence, 114.
Hanmer, Lord:
memorials of Hanmer, 3426.
Hannay, David:
royal navy, 1232.
life of Blake, 1282.
Hanotaux, M. G.:
ed. memoir of Henrietta Maria, 909.
Hansom, Joseph S.:
ed. convicted recusants, 1794.
Harcourt, Robert:
voyage to Guiana, 3495.
Hardiman, James:
history of Galway, 3308.
Hardwicke: v. Yorke.
Hardy, Ernest George:
Jesus College, 3433.
Hardy, Sir Thomas Duffus:
syllabus to Rymer, 606 n.
ed. Le Neve's Fasti, 1481.
report on Ormonde papers, 3286 n.
Hardy, William John:
ed. documents on church history, 1440.
ed. Hertford county records, 2817.
ed. Middlesex and Hertfordshire Notes and Queries, 2870.
ed. Middlesex county records, 2889.
Hare, Francis:
conduct of Marlborough, 1135.
Harford MSS.: 168.
Hargrave, Francis:
ed. of Hudson's treatise, 298.
Haring, Clarence Henry:
buccaneers in the West Indies, 3858.
Harington, Henry:
ed. of nugae antiquae, 95.
Harington, Sir John:
nugae antiquae, 95.
Harland, John:
ed. Shuttleworth accounts, 2142.
ed. Lancashire lieutenancy, 2826.
Harleian collection of voyages: 3457.
Harleian Miscellany, the: 87.
Harley, Lady Brilliana:
letters, 904.
Harley, Robert, Earl of Oxford:
life, 946.
essay on public credit, 1951.
Harlow, Vincent T.:
ed. Jackson's voyage, 1346, 3500.
history of the Barbadoes, 3835 n.
expeditions to the West Indies, 3856.
Harrington, James:
Oceana, 2748.
Harriot, Thomas:
artis analyticae praxis, 2678.
Harris, Alexander:
oeconomy of the Fleete, 2147.
Harris, Benjamin:
Domestick Intelligence, 2503.
the London Post, 2514.
Harris, F. R.:
life of Sandwich, 1291.
Harris, John:
navigantium bibliotheca, 3454.
Harris, Mary Dormer:
ed. Hopkins's memoirs, 915.
Harris, Walter:
life of William III, 3300.
history of Dublin, 3305.
Harris, William:
lives, 917.
Harrison, Frederic:
Cromwell, 872.
Harrison, Thomas:
life of, 1095.
Hart, Albert Bushnell:
ed. guide to American history, 3575.
ed. American history leaflets, 3620 n.
cyclopaedia of American government, 3704.
Hart, William Henry:
index expurgatorius, 4.
Harting, James Edmund:
bibliotheca accipitraria, 2081.
library catalogue of Society of Apothecaries, 2699.
Harting, Johanna H.:
Catholic London missions, 1841.
Hartlib, Samuel:
his legacie and other works, 2102 n.
reformation of schools, 2218.
true and ready way, 2223.
lives, 2295.
Hartmann, Cyril Hughes:
la belle Stuart, 967.
Harvey, Gideon:
family-physician, 2706.
Harvey, John, Earl of Bristol:
diary and letter-books, 824.
Harvey, Thomas Edmund:
rise of quakers, 1687.
Harvey, William:
exercitationes de generatione, 2637.
works and lives, 2724–6.
Harvey Bruce MSS.: 176.
Harward, Michael:
herdsman's mate, 2050.
Hassall, Arthur:
life of Bolingbroke, 821 n.
Hassam, John Tyler:
the Bahama islands, 3829.

Hasse, A. R.:
archives of the thirteen original states, 3580.
Hatsell, John:
precedents, 329.
Hatton correspondence, the: 138.
Haudecourt, A.:
Douai College, 1765.
Hawarde, John:
cases in star chamber, 303.
Hawke, Michael:
laws of England, 513.
Hawkes, Arthur John:
Lancashire printed books, 2822 n.
Hawkins, Francis:
youths behaviour, 2099.
Hawkins, Sir John:
history of music, 2609.
Hawks, Francis Lister:
North Carolina, 3660.
Hawles, John:
remarks upon trials, 549.
Hawtrey, Edward Craven:
ed. Cowper's diary, 287.
Hay of Craignethan, Andrew:
diary, 3173.
Hayes, Richard:
registers of Derry Cathedral, 3289.
Haynes, Henrietta:
Henrietta Maria, 907 n.
Haynes, Robert William:
bibliotheca legum, 454.
Hayward, Edward:
on rigging, 1354.
Hazeltine, Harold Dexter:
appeals from colonial courts, 277.
Hazlitt, William:
collected works, 2337.
Hazlitt, William Carew:
ed. fugitive tracts, 2145.
old cookery books, 2166.
schools, school books, 2273.
collections and notes, 2298.
drama and stage, 2315.
Head, Frederick Waldegrave:
fallen Stuarts, 621.
Head, Richard:
English rogue, 2108.
Proteus redevivus, 2116.
Heard, Franklin Fiske:
ed. of Wallace, 451.
Hearne, Thomas:
remarks and collections, 2248.
Hearnshaw, Fossey John Cobb:
legal literature, 455.
court leet records, 2815.
Heath, Douglas Denon:
ed. of Bacon, 816.
Heath, James:
chronicle, 48.
royalist martyrology, 749.
flagellum, 861.
ed. Monck's observations, 1026.
Heath, Sir Robert:
speech in star chamber, 300.
Heathcote, MSS.: 707.
Heaton, Herbert:
Yorkshire woollen industry, 1934.
Heawood, Edward:
history of geographical discovery, 3540.
Heber, Richard:
ed. Jeremy Taylor's works, 1557.
Hedges, William:
diary, 3759.
Hemmeon, Joseph Clarence:
history of post office, 267.
Henderson, Alexander:
lives, 3134, 3174.
Henderson, Bernard Lionel Kinghorn:
commonwealth charters, 2859 n.
Henderson, T. F.:
ed. of Macaulay's history, 204.
Henfrey, Henry William:
numismata Cromwelliana, 865.
Hening, William Weller:
laws of Virginia, 3595.
Henkels, Stanley V.:
bibliographer's manual, 3582.
Hennessy, George:
novum repertorium, 1388 n.
Henrietta, Duchess of Orleans:
lives, 905.
Henrietta Maria:
letters and lives, 906–9.
Henriques, H. S. Q.:
return of the Jews, 1751.
Jews and English law, 1752.
Henry, Prince of Wales:
order for court, 254.
life, 910.
illness and death, 2713.
Henry, Davis:
account of voyages round the world, 3541.
Henry, Philip:
life and diaries, 1642–3.
Henslowe, J. R.:
life of Duchess of York, 1009.
Hensman, E. W.:
on the civil war, 1194.
Henson, Herbert Hensley:
relation of Church of England, 1474.
Hepburn, Sir John:
memoirs, 1096.
Herbert, Arthur, Earl of Torrington:
impartial account of, 1292.
Herbert, Edward James, Earl of Powis:
ed. Herbert of Cherbury, 1316.
Herbert, George:
Walton's life, 751.
works, 1522, 2404.
Herbert, Thomas:
travels in Africa, 3496.
Herbert, Sir Thomas:
memoirs, 912, 1416 n.
Herbert of Cherbury, Edward Lord:
life, 911.
expedition to Rhé, 1316.
Herford, Charles Harold:
ed. Ben Jonson, 2407 n.

Herkless, Sir John:
life of Cameron, 3163.
Herre, Paul:
Quellenkunde, 655.
Herrick, Robert:
Hesperides, 2405.
Hertz, Gerald Berkeley:
public opinion, 233.
old colonial system, 3561.
Hervey, Lord Francis:
ed. Reyce's breviary, 2853.
Hervey, Mary Frederica S.:
life of Arundel, 812.
Hessels, John Henry:
Ecclesiae Londino-Batavae archivum, 1442.
Hetherington, William Maxwell:
history of Westminster assembly, 1602.
Hewes, Lewes:
certain grievances, 1414.
Hewins, William Albert Samuel:
trade and finance, 1909.
Hewison, James King:
the Covenanters, 3114.
Hexham, Henry:
Principles of the art militarie, 1023.
Heydon, John:
advice to a daughter, 2105.
Heylyn, Peter:
observations, 41 n.
extraneus vapulans, 41 n.
examen historicum, 41 n., 43 n.
ecclesia vindicata, 1418.
life, 1523.
life of Laud, 1534.
aerius redivivus, 1590.
two journeys, 3497.
Heywood, James:
Cambridge university transactions, 2245.
Heywood, Oliver:
nonconformist register, 1590.
diaries and life, 1644–5.
Heywood, Samuel:
vindication, 194 n.
Heywood, Thomas:
true description, 1368.
apology for actors, 2305.
works and bibliography, 2406.
Heywood, Thomas:
ed. Norris papers, 2824.
Hickes, George:
two treatises, 1429.
Hickson, Mary:
Ireland in the seventeenth century, 3279.
Higham, Charles Strachan Sanders:
colonial entry-books, 3551.
development of the Leeward Islands, 3853.
Higham, Mrs. C. S. S.: v. Evans, F. M. G.
Hill, G. W.:
memorials of Stepney, 2891.
Hill, George:
ed. Montgomery MSS., 3254.
MacDonnels of Antrim, 3325.
plantation of Ulster, 3328.
Hill, Richard:
diplomatic correspondence, 677.
Hindley, Charles:
ed. old book collector's miscellany, 2144.
Hinton, Sir John:
memoirs, 913.
Hippeau, G.:
ed. memoirs of Leveneur de Tillières, 642.
Hirst, Margaret E.:
quakers in peace and war, 1693.
His majesties directions for the ordering of the courts: 3203.
Historians guide, the: 49.
Historical collections: 424.
Historical Manuscripts Commission: guide to, 23.
index to report relating to Scotland, 2920.
guide to reports, Part I, Topographical, 2786.
American items in, 3576.
Historical treatise of the navy: 1262.
History of king-killers: 762.
History of popish sham plots: 1812.
History of the campaign in Flanders: 1048.
History of the campaign in Germany: 1046.
History of the Desertion, the: 60.
History of the last parliament: 427.
History of the late conspiracy, 1696: 65.
History of the wars in Ireland: 3228.
Hoadley, Charles J.:
ed. records of Connecticut, 3600.
ed. records of New Haven, 3607.
Hobart, John:
letters, 335.
Hobbes, Thomas:
Behemoth, 50.
elements of law, 501.
Leviathan, 2746.
lives and studies, 2746 n
Hodges, Nathaniel:
loimologia, 2711.
Hodges, William:
Great Britain's groans, 1257.
Hodgson, John:
autobiography, 1097.
Hodgson, J. C.:
north country diaries, 799.
Hodgkin, John Eliot:
MSS. &c. collected by, 163.
Hist. MSS. Comm. report on MSS. of, 163, 1230.
Hodgkin, Thomas:
life of Fox, 1702.
Hoenig, Fritz:
life of Cromwell, 1087.
Hogan, Edmund:
war in Ireland, 3273.
Holborne, Sir Robert:
on statute of treasons, 489.

Holden, Robert Mackenzie:
Argyllshire Highlanders, 1079.
Holdsworth, William Searle:
sources of English law, 456.
history of English law, 588.
Sir Matthew Hale, 595.
defamation, 596.
Holland, Thomas:
martyrdom, 1796.
Holland, Lord: v. Fox, Vassall.
Hollander, Jacob H.:
ed. Fortrey, 1858.
ed. Barbon, 1873.
ed. North, 1874.
Hollar, Wenceslaus:
kingdome of England, 2195.
Holles, Denzil, Lord:
grand question, 313.
case stated, 314.
memoirs, 914.
Hollings, J. F.:
Leicester during the civil war, 1192.
Hollond, John:
two discourses, 1270.
Holme, Randle:
academy of armory, 2122.
Holmes, Richard:
sieges of Pontefract, 1202 n.
book of entries of Pontefract, 2864.
Hone, N. J.:
manor and manorial records, 1922.
Honesty's best policy:
pamphlet on Shaftesbury, 315.
Honeymoir, Andrew:
answer to Naphtali, 2929.
Hook, Walter Farquhar:
archbishops of Canterbury, 1484.
Hooke, Nathaniel:
conduct of Duchess of Marlborough, 926.
negociations in Scotland, 2941.
correspondence, 3001.
Hooke, Robert:
micrographia, 2642.
lectures de potentia restitutiva, 2683.
Hooker, Richard:
Walton's life, 751.
Hoole, Charles:
new discovery, 2225.
Hooton, Elizabeth:
life, 1703.
Hope, John Thomas:
catalogue of newspapers formed by, 2535.
Hope, Sir Thomas:
diary, 3175.
Hopkins, Edward:
memoirs, 915.
Hopton, Sir Ralph:
narrative of civil war, 1166.
Hopwood, Charles Henry:
ed. Middle Temple records, 573.
Hore, J. P.:
history of Newmarket, 2165.
Horne, Thomas Hartwell:
bibliotheca legum, 450.
ed. Beveridge's works, 1494.
Horneck, Anthony:
life, 1524.
Horrocks, John Wesley:
assembly books of Southampton, 2816.
Horrox, William Arthur:
bibliography of Charles II's flight, 848.
Horsley, Samuel:
ed. Newton's works, 2688.
Hoskins, S. Elliott:
Charles II in Channel Islands, 842.
Hosmer, James Kendall:
life of Vane, 993.
ed. Winthrop's journal, 3594.
Hoste, Paul:
art of naval warfare, 1274.
Hotten, John Camden:
ed. London directory, 2877.
ed. original lists, 3613.
Houblon, Lady A. Archer:
Houblon family, 1971.
Houghton, John:
collection of letters, 1870.
Houghton, Thomas:
ed. compleat miner, 1871.
Houlder, J. A.:
history of free churches, 1613.
Houssaye, M.:
Blainville's embassy, 643.
How, William:
phytologia, 2636.
Howard, Claire:
travellers of the Renaissance, 3542.
Howard, George Elliot:
local constitutional history of the United States, 3667.
Howard, Philip Thomas:
life, 1838.
Howard, Thomas, Duke of Norfolk:
case of, 544.
Howard, Thomas, 2nd Earl of Arundel:
life, 812.
Howard, Lord William:
household books of, 2146.
Howe, John:
life, 1646.
Howell, James:
letters, 31.
ed. Cottoni posthuma, 311.
ed. Finetti philoxenis, 600.
Londinopolis, 2875.
instructions for travel, 3498.
Howes, Edmund:
ed. of Stow's chronicle, 29.
Howgil, Francis:
tracts, 1704.
Howie, John:
ed. faithful contendings, 2946.
biographia Scoticana, 3130.
Huddlestone, John:
obituaries, 1833.
Hudson, Henry:
life, 3499.
Hudson, Michael:
divine right of government, 2742.

Hudson, William:
treatise, 298.
Hudson, William:
ed. records of Norwich, 2835.
Hughes, Charles:
ed. Shakespeare's Europe, 3511.
Hughes, John:
ed. Boscobel tracts, 841.
Hughes, William:
abridgment of acts, 443.
abridgement of law, 518.
abridgement of reports, 520.
parsons law, 526.
Hughes, William:
compleat vineyard, 2020.
Hull, Charles Henry:
ed. Petty's economic writings, 1893.
Hume, David:
history of England, 188.
Hume, Martin A. Sharp:
on Gondomar, 713.
Hume, Sir Patrick:
narrative of Argyle's expedition, 194.
Hume of Crossrigg, Sir David:
parliamentary diary, 2957.
domestic details of, 2957 n.
Humphreys, Arthur Lee:
sources for Monmouth's rebellion, 152.
Ashmole, 814 n.
handbook to county bibliography, 2788.
Somersetshire parishes, 2846.
Hunnybun, William Martin:
ed. Poor Clare nuns, 1781.
Hunt, James Henry Leigh:
dramatic works of Wycherley, &c., 2362.
Hunt, William:
Somerset diocese, 1460.
Hunter, Joseph:
ed. Thoresby, 988.
ed. Cartwright, 1500.
life of Heywood, 1645.
ed. the founders of New Plymouth, 3598.
Hunter, William Wilson:
ed. imperial gazetteer, 3788.
history of British India, 3789.
Husband, Edward:
parliamentary collections, 438–40.
Hutchinson, Francis:
essay concerning witchcraft, 2134.
Hutchinson, John:
life, 1098.
Hutchinson, Lucy:
life of Hutchinson, 1098.
Hutchinson, Matthew:
ed. martyr graves, 3084.
presbyterian church, 3096.
Hutchinson, Thomas:
ed. papers about Massachusetts, 3608:
colony of Massachusetts Bay, 3642.
Huth, Frederick N.:
works on horses, 2080.
Hutton, Annie:
embassy in Ireland of Rinuccini, 3258 n.
Hutton, Matthew:
correspondence, 1525.
Hutton, Sir Richard:
arguments, 485.
Hutton, Thomas:
reasons for refusal, 1405.
Hutton, William Holden:
ed. statutes of Winchester cathedral, 1441 n.
English church, 1468.
Caroline divines, 1475.
life of Laud, 1536.
Hyde, Edward, Earl of Clarendon:
history of the rebellion, 69.
life, 93.
state papers, 94.
calendar of state papers, 94 n.
impeachment, 413.
lives, 851–2.
two dialogues on education, 2238.
rebellion in Ireland, 3239.
Hyde, Henry, Earl of Clarendon:
correspondence of, 157.
state letters, 3244.
Hyde, James Wilson:
post office, 267 n.
Hyett, Sir Francis Adams:
bibliographer's manual and supplement, 2811.
Hyland, St. George Kieran:
century of persecution, 1797.

Impartial account of all the material transactions: 1329.
Impartial enquiry into the war in Spain: 1045.
Inderwick, Frederick Andrew:
side-lights on the Stuarts, 223.
the Interregnum, 225.
India Office, the:
press list of records of, 3721.
Indian Historical Records Commission:
proceedings, 3724.
Ingram, T. Dunbar:
chapters in Irish history, 3337.
Inner Temple:
catalogue of library, 331.
Innes, Alexander Taylor:
law of creeds in Scotland, 3081.
Innes, Cosmo:
ed. Acts of Parliament of Scotland, 2948.
ed. records of university of Glasgow, 2995.
ed. national MSS. of Scotland, 2998.
ed. Fasti Aberdonensis, 3018 n.
Insh, George Pratt:
Scottish colonial schemes, 3127.
company of Scotland trading to Africa, 3127.
Interest of England in the present war: 1249.
Irving, Henry Brodribb:
life of Jeffreys, 586.

Ischer, Th.:
on Anglo-Dutch relations, 741.
Isham, Sir Justinian:
diaries, 916.
Ivimey, Joseph:
history of baptists, 1599.

Jackson, Benjamin Daydon:
literature of botany, 2626.
Jackson, Charles:
ed. De la Pryme's diary, 874.
Jackson, Emily L.:
St. Helena, 3790.
Jackson, Sir George:
naval commissioners, 1267.
Jackson, Gilbert:
study on, 2566.
Jackson, Thomas:
works, 1526.
Jackson, William:
voyage, 3500.
Jacob, Giles:
compleat court keeper, 560.
Jacobs, Joseph:
ed. of Howell's letters, 31.
bibliotheca Anglo-Judaica, 1743.
Jaffray, Alexander:
diary, 3176.
Jaggard, William:
Shakespeare bibliography, 2444.
Jamaica:
laws of, 3841.
journals of the assembly of, 3843.
James, Bartlett:
ed. journals of Dankers and Sluyter, 3633.
ed. Macsherry's Maryland, 3652 n.
James, George Payne Rainsford:
ed. Vernon correspondence, 117.
James, J. E. Renouard:
ed. of St. Pierre's journal, 1151.
James, John:
worsted manufacture, 1901.
James, Thomas:
voyage, 3501.
James I:
life, 917.
works, 2741.
letters, 2992.
James II:
extracts from life, 97.
lives, 918–20.
papers of devotion, 919 n.
naval memoirs, 1265.
Jameson, John Franklin:
colonial assemblies and their journals, 3573 n.
historical writing in America, 3574.
ed. American items in Hist. MSS. Comm. Reps., 3576.
ed. narratives of New Netherland, 3627.
ed. journals of Dankers and Sluyter, 3633.
ed. privateering and piracy, 3637.
Jamieson, T. H.:
ed. of Armstrong, 28.
Janisch, Hudson Ralph:
St. Helena records, 3756.
Japikse, Nicolas:
on Anglo-Dutch relations, 735.
Jardine, David:
gunpowder plot, 1801.
Jeaffreson, Christopher:
papers of, 3851.
Jeaffreson, John Cordy:
ed. Middlesex county records, 2889.
ed. papers of Christopher Jeaffreson, 3851.
Jeayes, Isaac Herbert:
ed. Gawdy letters, 173 A.
Jefferson, Samuel:
ed. of Tullie, 1177.
Jeffreys, George, 1st Lord:
lives, 575, 586.
Jenkins, David:
lex terrae, 495.
pacis consultum, 514.
Jenkins, Sir Leoline:
life, 609.
Jenkinson, Charles, 1st Earl of Liverpool:
collection of treaties, 613.
Jenks, Edward:
constitutional experiments, 224.
doctrine of consideration, 585.
habeas corpus, 587.
history of law, 591.
ed. Thurloe's correspondence, 696.
Jessey, Henry:
life, 1647.
Jessopp, Augustus:
ed. lives of the Norths, 786.
life of Donne, 1510.
ed. oeconomy of the Fleete, 2147.
Jewitt, Llewellyn:
ceramic art, 2551.
Jobson, Richard:
golden trade, 3502.
John Ap John:
life, 3383 n.
Johnson, Arthur Henry:
disappearance of the small landowner, 2037.
company of drapers, 2911.
Johnson, Charles:
history of highwaymen, 764.
Johnson, Edward:
wonder-working providence, 3627 n.
Johnson, Emery Richard:
domestic and foreign commerce, 3707.
Johnson, George William:
ed. Fairfax correspondence, 121.
Johnson, Samuel:
works, 1710.
on the abrogation of James II, 2759.
Johnson, Dr. Samuel:
lives of the poets, 2319.
works of the poets, 2358.
Johnson, Thomas:
ed. works of Paré, 2728.

Johnson, William:
light of navigation, 1348.
Johnston, John C.:
treasury of Scottish covenant, 3091.
Johnston, Mary:
pioneers of the old south, 3712.
Johnston, Robert:
Historia, 41.
Johnston of Wariston, Sir Archibald:
diary, 3177.
Johnstone MSS.: 3036.
Jolly, Thomas:
note-book, 1648.
Jones, David:
secret history, 66.
James II, 918.
Jones, Guernsey:
Cromwell and Charles X, 697.
Anglo-Portuguese relations, 715.
Jones, Henry:
remonstrance concerning the church of Ireland, 3206.
rebellion of county Cavan, 3208.
Jones, Ifano:
history of printing in Wales, 3383.
Jones, Inigo:
designs, 2578.
life, 2580.
designs for masques, 2571 A.
Jones, R. T. Cornwall:
merchant service, 1231.
Jones, Theophilus:
history of Brecknockshire, 3416.
Jones, Thomas:
ed. catalogue of tracts against popery, 1816.
Jonson, Ben:
works, 2407.
conversations with Drummond, 2407 n.
Jorden, Edward:
naturall bathes, 2709 n.
Josselin, Ralph:
diary, 1528.
Josselyn, John:
voyages to New England, 3503.
Jourdain, John:
journal, 3767.
Journal of the commissioners for trade: 3555.
Jouvin de Rochefort, Alfred:
voyageur d'Europe, 2192.
Joyce, Herbert:
post office, 267 n.
Judgement of whole kingdoms, the: 2764.
Julian, John:
dictionary of hymnology, 1394.
Jusserand, Jean Adrien Antoine Jules:
court of Charles II, 647.
novel in the time of Shakespeare, 2329.
literary history, 2333.
Just vindication of the principal officers: 1320.
Justice, Alexander:
general treatise, 1302.
discourse of commerce, 1880.
Juxon, William:
life, 1529.

Kaling, William:
case of, 3745.
Kalling, Pehr, Count:
Bondes embassy to England, 694.
Kane, Richard:
campaigns 1689–1712, 1039.
Kaufmann, M.:
latitudinarianism, 1398.
Kautsky, Carl:
communistic tendencies in 17th century, 2769.
Kaye, P. L.:
colonial administration, 279.
colonial executive, 279 n.
Kazner, Johann Friedrich August:
life of Schomberg, 1152.
Keane, A. H.:
early chartered companies, 1912.
Keble, John:
ed. works of Wilson, 1567.
Keble, Joseph:
assistance to justices, 543.
Keep, Alfred Percival:
star chamber proceedings, 304.
Keigwin:
rebellion, 3797.
Keith, Robert:
catalogue of bishops of Scotland, 3129.
Keith, Theodora:
bibliography of Scottish economic history, 2922 n.
commercial relations of England and Scotland, 3120.
Kellog, L. P.:
ed. narratives of the north-west, 3627 n.
Kelly, Mathew:
ed. Lynch's Cambrensis eversus, 3215.
Kemble, John Mitchell:
ed. state papers, 615.
Kempe, Alfred John:
ed. Loseley manuscripts, 113.
Ken, Thomas:
life, 1530.
Kennedy, Lady Margaret:
letters, 3178.
Kennedy, William:
English taxation, 1977.
Kennet, White:
wisdom of looking backward, 75 A.
register, 79.
criticism of complete history, 84.
complete history, 179.
sermon on Devonshire, 757.
life, 1531.
Kent, Clement Boulton Roylance:
history of Tory party, 252 n.
Kent, William:
designs of Inigo Jones, 2578.
Kenyon, Robert Lloyd:
ed. Shropshire records, 2844.
Ker, William:
government of Germany, 3504.

Ker of Kersland, John:
memoirs, 3179.
Kéroualle, Louise de, Duchess of Portsmouth:
life, 955.
Kerr, Andrew William:
banking in Scotland, 3089.
Kerr, John:
Scottish education, 3118.
Kerr, Robert:
collection of voyages, 3467.
Kerr, Sir Robert, Earl of Ancram:
correspondence, 3006.
Kershaw, R. N.:
elections 1640, 366.
Kettlewell, John:
works, 1532.
Keynes, G. L.:
bibliography of Donne, 1509 n.
Khan, Shafaat Ahmad:
sources for the history of British India, 3726.
Anglo-Portuguese negotiations, 3803.
East India trade, 3805.
Kidder, Richard:
life of Horneck, 1524.
Kiffin, William:
life, 1649.
Killen, W. D.:
ed. Mackenzie's narrative, 3226.
ed. histories of presbyterianism, 3268.
ed. Reid's presbyterian church, 3311.
ecclesiastical history of Ireland, 3326.
Kimball, Everett:
life of Joseph Dudley, 3699.
Kimber, Isaac:
life of Cromwell, 862.
Kincaid, Charles Augustus:
history of the Maratha people, 3799.
Kindersley, Arthur Fasken:
Bombay government records, 3725.
King, Charles:
British merchant, 1883.
King, Sir Charles Simeon:
ed. King's autobiography, 3364.
King, Gregory:
natural and political observations, 1897 n., 2203.
King, Harold Lee:
Brandenburg and England, 671.
King, Peter, Lord:
life of Locke, 2765 n.
King, William:
state of the protestants of Ireland, 3230.
autobiography, 3364.
Kingdomes Weekly Intelligencer: 2484.
Kingsbury, Susan Myra:
records of the Virginia Company, 3579.
ed. records of the Virginia Company, 3628.
Kingsford, Charles Lethbridge:
Royal Warwickshire Regiment, 1072.
ed. Stow's survey, 2872 n.
early history of Piccadilly, 2916.
Kingston, Alfred:
Hertfordshire and East Anglia during the civil war, 1187.
Kinloch, George Ritchie:
ed. ecclesiastical records, 2969.
ed. of Lamont's diary, 3180.
Kip, Joannes:
Britannia illustrata, 2576.
Kippis, A.:
life of Shaftesbury, 975.
Kirk, John:
Lisbon College, 1767.
catholic biographies, 1843.
Kirk, John Foster:
ed. Strickland's queens, 774.
Kirk, Thomas:
tour, 3024.
Kirkman, Francis:
English rogue, 2108.
Kirkton, James:
history of the Church of Scotland, 2950.
Kirwan, Francis:
life, 3216.
Kitchin, George:
Sir Roger L'Estrange, 2541.
Kitchin, George W.:
ed. northern convocation records, 1445.
Klopp, Onno:
Der Fall des Hauses Stuart, 215.
Knight, Henry Raleigh:
the Buffs, 1071.
Knightley, Richard:
notes of debates, 394.
Knollys, Hanserd:
life, 1650.
Knott, Nathaniel:
advice to a seaman, 1242.
Knowler, William:
ed. of Strafford's letters, 83.
Knox, John:
collection of voyages, 3463.
Knox, Robert:
relation of the island Ceylon, 3739.
Knuttel, William Pieter Cornelis:
list of pamphlets, 721.
Knyff, Leonard:
Britannia illustrata, 2576.
Koch, Gallus:
William III and peace, 622.
Krämer, F. J. L.:
ed. archives de la maison d'Orange-Nassau, 730.
Maria II, 934.
Krutch, Joseph Wood:
comedy and conscience, 2311.

Labat, Jean Baptiste:
noveau voyage, 3819.
La Broderie, Antoine Lefevre de:
ambassades, 636.
Ladies cabinet opened: 2097.
Laffleur de Kermaingant, Pierre Paul:
Beaumont's mission, 649.
Lafontaine, Henry Cart de:
the king's musick, 2608.

la Gravière, Jean Pierre Edmond Jurien de:
les ouvriers de la onzième heure, 1227.
Laing, David:
ed. Baillie's letters, 2944.
ed. Fountainhall, 2954 n.
ed. Rothes, 2960.
ed. Bannatyne Miscellany, 2968.
ed. of Row, 2978.
ed. Forbes, 2987.
ed. ecclesiastical letters of James VI, 2992.
ed. royal letters relating to New Scotland, 2999.
ed. Ancram correspondence, 3006.
ed. graduates of University of Edinburgh, 3135.
ed. of Brodie's diary, 3161.
ed. of Nicoll's diary, 3187.
Laing, Malcolm:
history of Scotland, 3068.
Lamberty, Guillaume de:
ed. mémoires, 610.
Lambley, Kathleen:
teaching of the French language, 2293.
Lamont, John:
diary, 3180.
Lamprecht, Sterling Power:
philosophy of John Locke, 2765 n.
Lancaster, Sir James:
voyages, 3728, 3753.
Landmann, K. von:
Wilhelm III von England, 1042.
Lane, M.:
England and Denmark, 702.
ed. the United Provinces, 740.
Lang, Andrew:
the valet's tragedy, 235.
ed. social England, 2151.
history of Scotland, 3101.
life of Mackenzie, 3184.
Langbaine, Gerald:
lives of dramatic poets, 2312.
Langford, J.:
sufferings of the Quakers at Antigua, 3849.
Langhorn, —:
memoirs, 1808.
Lappenberg, Johann Martin:
history of the steelyard, 2901.
Larcom, Thomas Aiskew:
ed. Petty's Down survey, 3263.
Larking, Lambert Blackwell:
ed. proceedings in Kent, 408.
ed. Twysden, 992.
Larned, J. N.:
literature of American history, 3577.
Lascelles, Rowley:
establishments of Ireland, 3309.
Lassels, Richard:
voyage of Italy, 3505.
Late plot on the fleet detected: 1251.
Latham, Symon:
falconry, 2084.
Lathbury, Thomas:
ed. Collier, 1430.
history of convocation, 1453.
non-jurors, 1454.
Latimer, John:
merchant venturers of Bristol, 1919.
annals of Bristol, 2813.
Latimer, William Thomas:
Irish presbyterians, 3346.
La Tour d'Auvergne, Viscount de Turenne:
life, 1113.
La Trémoille, Charlotte de, Countess of Derby:
lives, 876.
Laud, William:
speech in star chamber, 297.
works and lives, 1533–8.
Lauder, Sir John, Lord Fountainhall:
chronological notes and other writings, 2954.
Lauderdale, Earl aft. Duke of: v. Maitland.
Laughton, Sir John Knox:
ed. commissioner's note booke, 1237.
ed. Torrington's memoirs, 1293.
Laughton, Leonard G. Carr:
ship figure-heads, 1374.
Law, Robert:
memorials, 2951.
Law, Thomas Graves:
calendar of martyrs, 1789.
Law, William:
works and lives, 1539–40.
Lawler, John:
book auctions, 11.
Lawrence, Anthony:
nurseries, 2025.
Lawrence, Richard:
interest of England in the Irish transplantation, 3212 n.
interest of Ireland in its trade, 3222.
Lawrence, William:
on marriage, 538.
Lawrence-Archer, James Henry:
regimental records, 1055.
ed. west Indian monumental inscriptions, 3812.
Laws, Edward:
little England beyond Wales, 3430.
Lawson, P. H.:
ed. of Morris, 1176.
Lea, Matthew Henry:
ed. Henry's diaries, 1643.
Leach, Arthur Francis:
early Yorkshire schools, 2254.
ed. educational charters, 2259.
early education in Worcester, 2261.
Winchester School, 2278.
Leadam, Isaac Saunders:
history of England, 245.
finance of Godolphin, 1975.
Leake, Sir John:
life, 1285.

Leask, J. C.:
Royal Scots, 1068.
Lechford, Thomas:
plaint dealing, 3589.
Lecky, William Edward Hartpole:
rise of rationalism, 1391.
Lediard, Thomas:
life of Marlborough, 1137.
naval history, 1220.
Lee, F. B.:
New Jersey, 3687.
Lee, John:
lectures on church of Scotland, 3078.
Lee, Joseph:
vindication of a regulated inclosure, 2062.
Lee, Nathaniel:
works, 2408.
Lee, Sir Sidney:
life of Shakespeare, 2443.
ed. Shakespeare's England, 2445.
Lee, William:
court leet, 502.
Lee, William:
Daniel Defoe, 2392 n.
Leeds, Duke of: v. Osborne, Sir Thomas.
Leeds MSS., the: 156 n.
Le Fleming MSS.: 148.
Lefroy, John Henry:
memorials of the Bermudas, 3838.
history of the Bermudas, 3839.
Legg, John Wickham:
coronation orders, 1444.
orders for consecrating churches, 1448.
Legg, Leopold George Wickham:
ed. of Jacobite correspondence, 177.
diplomatic notes, 628 n.
diplomatic instructions, 630.
Prior's negotiations, 654.
Matthew Prior, 958.
ed. coronation records, 1443.
ed. relation of a short survey, 2210.
Legouis, Emile:
littérature anglaise, 2353.
Legrelle, Arsène:
French diplomacy, 646.
peace of Ryswick, 646 n.
Berwick and Marlborough, 648.
Leicester, Earl of: v. Sidney, Robert.
Leigh, Charles:
natural history of Lancashire, 2823.
Leigh, Edward:
three diatribes, 3506.
Leighton, Alexander:
Sions plea against prelacie, 1570.
Leighton, Robert:
life and works, 3181.
Leighton, Stanley:
ed. Mytton's papers, 1196.
ed. records of Oswestry, 3399.
Leith, William Forbes:
memoirs of Scottish catholics, 3052.
Lemon, Robert:
catalogue, 3.
Le Neve, John:
memoirs, 758.
monumenta anglicana, 761.
fasti ecclesiae Anglicanae, 1481.
Lenihan, Maurice:
Limerick, 3320.
Lennard, Reginald:
rural Northamptonshire, 2043.
Leonard, E. M.:
early history of poor relief, 1994.
inclosure of common fields, 2065.
Leslie, Alexander, Earl of Leven:
life, 1099.
Leslie, Charles:
works, 1541.
the Rehearsal, 2518.
answer to King's state of the protestants, 3230 n.
Leslie, John, Earl of Rothes:
affairs of the kirk of Scotland, 2960.
L'Estrange, Hamon:
reign of Charles I, 41.
L'Estrange, Sir Roger:
history of the times, 1813.
the Intelligencer, 2500.
the Newes, 2501.
the Observator, 2508.
life, 2541.
Letter from a parliament man: 419.
Letter from a person of quality: 421.
Letter from Amsterdam: 316.
Letter from the commanders of the fleet: 1248.
Letts, M.:
travel in Europe, 3543.
Leven, Earl of: v. Leslie, Alexander.
Leveneur de Tillières, Comte:
memoirs, 642.
Levett, Christopher:
voyage into New England, 3507.
Lewis, George Randall:
the stannaries, 1927.
Lewis, John:
contemplations, 3385.
Lewis, Lady Theresa:
friends of Clarendon, 776.
Lewis, Thomas Taylor:
ed. Brilliana Harley's letters, 904.
Lexington, Lord: v. Sutton, Robert.
Leyborne-Popham MSS.: 161, 1233.
Leyburn, George:
memoirs, 3240.
Leyden, John:
travels in Africa, 3548.
Ligon, Richard:
history of Barbadoes, 3832.
Lilburne, John:
Jonah's cry, 33.
bibliography of, 33 n.
fundamental liberties, 2744.
Lilly, William:
James I and Charles I, 760.
life, 814 n., 922.
Lindsay, Alexander William, Earl of Crawford and Balcarres:

memoir of Lady Anna Mackenzie, 3157.
ed. Balcarres memoirs, 3157.
Lindsay, Colin, 3rd Earl of Balcarres:
memoirs, 3157.
Lindsay, William Alexander:
ed. house of Percy, 793.
Lindsay, William Scham:
merchant shipping, 1222.
Lindsey, Theophilus:
unitarian doctrine, 1729.
Lindsey MSS., the: 156.
Lingard, John:
history of England, 195.
Lingelbach, W. E.:
merchant adventurers, 1918.
Lipson, Ephraim:
elections 1679–81, 364.
Lisola, Franz Paul Freiherr:
lives, 664.
List of commissions to governors of American colonies: 3585.
List of officers claiming to the £60,000: 1155.
List of several ships belonging to English merchants: 1323.
List of the lords high admiral: 1268.
Lister, Joseph:
autobiography, 923.
Lister, Martin:
historiae animalium, 2651.
journey to Paris, 3508.
Lister, Thomas H.:
life of Clarendon, 851.
Litchfield, Frederick:
history of furniture, 2555.
Lithgow, William:
travels, 3509.
Littlejohn, David:
ed. sheriff court of Aberdeenshire, 3048.
Liverpool, Earl of: v. Jenkinson.
Livingstone, Matthew:
public records of Scotland, 2919.
Llewelyn, Thomas:
Welsh versions of the Bible, 3413.
Lloyd, David:
state worthies, 750.
Charles II, 837.
Lloyd, Ernest Marsh:
history of infantry, 1034.
Marlborough and Brest expedition, 1143 n.
Lloyd, J. Y. W.:
history of Powys Fadog, 3427.
Lloyd, Walter:
unitarianism, 1737.
Llwyd, Morgan:
works, 3401.
Locke, A. Audrey:
Seymour family, 801.
Locke, John:
letter on toleration, 1385.
on lowering of interest, 1943.
on the value of money, 1946.
thoughts concerning education, 2232.
works and lives, 2765.
history of navigation, 3544.
Lockhart, George:
papers, 3182.
Lockwood, Laura E.:
Milton lexicon, 2419.
Lockyer, Charles:
trade in India, 3748.
Lodge, Edmund:
illustrations of British history, 101.
portraits, 772.
Sir Julius Caesar, 828.
Lodge, John:
desiderata curiosa Hibernica, 3246.
peerage of Ireland, 3302.
Lodge, Sir Richard:
history of England, 246.
Lofton, George A.:
baptist reformation, 1612.
Logan, W. H.:
dramatists of the restoration, 2363.
Loggan, David:
Oxonia illustrata, 2573.
Cantabrigia illustrata, 2575.
Lohmann, Friedrich:
state regulation of woollen industry, 1915.
Lomas, Sophia Crawford:
state papers of early Stuarts, 124 n.
diplomatic notes, 628.
ed. Cromwell's letters, 864.
ed. Elizabeth, Electress Palatine, 885.
Lonchay, Henri:
ed. correspondence about low countries, 716.
London, William:
catalogue, 1.
London and Middlesex Archaeological Society:
transactions, 2869.
London Gazette, the: 2502.
London Topographical Society: publications, 2871.
Long, C. E.:
ed. Symonds' diary, 1162.
Long, Edward:
history of Jamaica, 3842.
Longden, H. Isham:
ed. Isham's diaries, 916.
Longe, Julia G.:
Martha, Lady Giffard, 945 n.
Longman, William:
history of three cathedrals, 2582.
Longmore, Sir Thomas:
Richard Wiseman, 2734.
Longstaffe, William Hylton Dyer:
ed. Barnes's Journal, 818.
ed. Drake's Journal, 1202.
acts of high commission in Durham, 2805.
Longueville, Thomas:
Rochester, 794.
Sir Kenelm Digby, 879.
James II, 920.
Sir Everard Digby, 1804.

Lonsdale, Viscount: v. Lowther, John.
Lonsdale MSS.: 154.
Lord, Walter Frewen:
political parties, 232.
Lords, English House of:
journals, 377.
protests, 381, 386.
manuscripts, 387.
proceedings, 430–2.
Lords, Irish House of:
journals, 3248.
Love, Henry Davison:
vestiges of old Madras, 3776.
Love, James:
mariner's jewel, 1364.
Lovelace, Richard:
poems, 2409.
Low, Charles Rathbone:
Indian navy, 1223.
Lowe, Robert W.:
bibliography of theatrical literature, 2299.
Thomas Betterton, 2372.
Lowe, W. Bezant:
ed. survey of Penmaenmawr, 3393.
Lower, Richard:
study of, 2727.
Lowndes, William:
amendment of silver coins, 1945.
Lowry, T. K.:
ed. Hamilton MSS., 3269.
Lowther, John, Earl of Lonsdale:
memoir, 924.
Luard, John:
dress of British soldier, 1033.
Lubimenko, Inna:
England and Russia, 703–4.
Lucas, Sir Charles Prestwich:
West Africa, 3558.
the West Indies, 3822.
Lucas, Theophilus:
lives of gamesters, 2133.
Ludlow, Edmund:
memoirs, 925.
Lumsden, Harry:
ed. records of Trades House of Glasgow, 3056.
Lurting, Thomas:
autobiography, 1705.
Luttrell, Narcissus:
brief historical relation, 123.
Lynch, John:
Cambrensis eversus, 3215.
life of Kirwan, 3216.
Lynch, Sir Thomas:
notes on Jamaica, 3840.
Lyon, Patrick, Earl of Strathmore:
diary, 3020.
Lyte, Sir Henry Churchill Maxwell:
Eton College, 2272.
history of Dunster, 2849.

M. T.:
letter concerning the present state of physick, 2703.
Mabbot, Gilbert:
the Moderate, 2492.
McArthur, Ellen A.:
women petitioners, 344.
Macartney, Mervyn:
later renaissance architecture, 2591.
Macartney-Filgate, E.:
William III in Ireland, 3360.
Macaulay, Thomas Babington, Lord:
essays, 203.
history of England, 204.
McCance, H. M.:
Royal Scots, 1068.
M'Carmick, William:
Inniskilling men, 3227.
McClure, Edmund:
Society for promoting Christian Knowledge, 2276.
M'Cormick, Joseph:
ed. Carstares state papers, 2943.
McCrady, Edward:
South Carolina, 3681.
M'Crie, Thomas:
annals of English presbytery, 1607.
vindication of Scottish covenanters, 3070.
ed. memoirs of William Veitch, 3132.
lives of Henderson and Guthrie, 3134.
ed. of Blair's life, 3160.
life of Melville, 3185.
McCulloch, John Ramsay:
literature of political economy, 1844.
ed. economical tracts, 1889.
ed. tracts on commerce, 1890.
ed. tracts on national debt, 1951 n.
ed. tracts on money, 1952.
Macdonald, Alexander:
ed. letters to James VI, 2966.
ed. letters of Argyll family, 2975.
ed. Maitland Club miscellany, 2976.
Mcdonald, Donald:
agricultural writers, 1998.
Macdonald, William:
ed. select charters, 3626.
McDonnell, John:
Ulster civil war, 3330.
Mace, Thomas:
musick's monument, 2601.
Macfarlane, Walter:
genealogical collections, 3147.
Macfie, Robert A. Scott:
bibliography of Andrew Fletcher, 3168 n.
MacGeoghegan, James:
histoire d'Irlande, 3303.
MacGibbon, David:
architecture of Scotland, 3094.
ecclesiastical architecture of Scotland, 3099.
McGlothlin, W. J.:
ed. Baptist confessions of faith, 1594.
McIlwain, Charles Howard:
high court of parliament, 345.
ed. works of James I, 2741.
ed. Wraxall's abridgement, 3636.

McIlwaine, H. R.:
ed. minutes of the council of Virginia, 3614 n.
Mackay, Aeneas James George:
court of session, 3086.
life of Stair, 3195.
Mackay, Hugh:
life and memoirs, 1134.
Mackay, John:
life of Hugh Mackay, 1134.
Mackay, John:
Royal Scots, 1067.
Mackay, William:
ed. records of presbyteries, 3033.
ed. chronicles of the Frasers, 3151.
Mackenzie, Lady Anna, Countess of Balcarres:
memoir, 3156.
Mackenzie, Sir George:
Jus regium, 2755.
memoirs, 3183.
life, 3184.
Mackenzie, John:
siege of Londonderry, 3226.
McKerrow, Ronald Brunlees:
dictionary of printers, 19.
Mackie, J. D.:
estate of the burgesses, 3128.
Mackinnon, Daniel:
Coldstream Guards, 1065.
Mackinnon, Flora I.:
philosophical writings of More, 2421 n.
Mackinnon, James:
history of modern liberty, 242.
union of England and Scotland, 3098.
Mackintosh, Sir James:
history, 202.
Mackintosh, John:
history of civilization in Scotland, 3087.
Mackintosh, William Lachlan:
life of Laud, 1538.
Macknight, Thomas:
life of Bolingbroke, 821 n.
Macky, John:
memoirs, 763.
journey through England, 2200.
McLaughlin, Andrew Cunningham:
cyclopaedia of American government, 3704.
Maclean, Sir John:
ed. Carew correspondence, 125.
Macleod, Walter:
ed. royal letters, 3034.
ed. of Erskine's journal, 3167.
McLoughlin, W.:
papal nuncio Rinuccini, 3341.
Macphail, James Robert Nicolson:
ed. Highland papers, 3060.
Macpherson, Sir Aeneas:
loyall dissuasive, 3043.
Macpherson, David:
annals of commerce, 1896 n.
European commerce with India, 3781.
Macpherson, James:
original papers, 97.
history of Great Britain, 189.
Macqueen, John Fraser:
appellate jurisdiction, 277.
Macquoid, Percy:
dictionary of furniture, 2555 n.
Macray, William Dunn:
ed. Clarendon's rebellion, 69.
annals of the Bodleian, 69 n.
calendar of Clarendon papers, 94.
ed. Clarendon's notes, 276.
ed. Ruthven correspondence, 1164.
ed. Hooke's correspondence, 3001.
Macsherry, James:
history of Maryland, 3652.
Madan, Falconer:
bibliographies, 9.
ed. Stuart papers, 130 n.
bibliography of Sacheverell, 1548.
Madden, Dodgson Hamilton:
diary of Master William Silence, 2442.
Madden, Sir Frederic:
ed. relation of some abuses, 2141.
Maddox, Isaac:
vindication against Neal, 1596 n.
Madge, Francis Thomas:
ed. documents on Winchester Cathedral, 1441.
Madgett, Nicholas:
histoire de Marlborough, 1139.
Magalotti, Lorenzo:
travels of Cosmo, Grand Duke of Tuscany, 2204.
Magdalene College MSS., Pepys MSS., 175.
Magoffin, R. van Demon:
trans. Grotius, 1311.
Magrath, John Richard:
ed. Flemings in Oxford, 2255.
Mahaffy, John Pentland:
epoch in Irish history, 3355.
Mahaffy, Robert Pentland:
calendar state papers, Irish, 3272.
Mahan, Alfred Thayer:
influence of sea power, 1276.
Mahler, Margaret:
Chirk castle, 3442.
Mahon, Lord: v. Stanhope.
Maidment, James:
ed. dramatists of the restoration, 2363,
ed. ballads and other fugitive pieces, 2469.
historical fragments, 2962.
bibliography of, 2962 n.
ed. Argyle papers, 2964.
ed. analecta Scotica, 2965.
ed. state papers of Melros, 2970.
ed. letters and state papers, 2973.
ed. Spottiswoode miscellany, 2985.
ed. Scotish pasquils, 3000.
Mainwaring, Sir Henry:
life and works, 1286.
seaman's dictionary, 1352.
Maitland, Frederick William:
constitutional history, 243.
collected works, 590.

Maitland, John, Duke of Lauderdale:
correspondence of, 3011.
letters addressed to, 3011 n.
Maitland, John Alexander Fuller:
ed. Fitzwilliam virginal book, 2607.
Maitland, William:
history of London, 2899.
Maizeaux, Peter des:
life of Hales, 1519.
Major, Richard Henry:
ed. Strachey's travels, 3527.
Makin, Bathshua:
education of gentlewomen, 2227.
Makower, Felix:
church of England, 1464.
Malabari, Phirosi B. M.:
Bombay in the making, 3792.
Malbon, Thomas:
civil war in Cheshire, 1174.
Malcolm, Harcourt:
documents relating to the Bahamas, 3830.
Malcolm, James Peller:
anecdotes illustrative of manners, 2136.
manners and customs, 2156.
Malden, Henry Elliot:
ed. Wheeler's iter bellicosum, 1037.
storm of Maidstone, 1188.
Malham, J.:
ed. Harleian Miscellany, 87.
Mallet, Sir Charles Edward:
university of Oxford, 2296.
Mallet, David:
ed. Bolingbroke's works, 821.
Manchée, W. H.:
the Westminster city fathers, 2915.
Manchester, Duke of: v. Montagu, William Drogo.
Mandeville, Bernard:
fable of the bees, 2410.
Mandley, J. G. de T.:
ed. portmote records of Salford, 2829.
Manley, Thomas:
iter Carolinum, 833.
Mann, J. S.:
ed. social England, 2171.
Manners, Emily:
Elizabeth Hooton, 1703.
Mant, Richard:
church of Ireland, 3312.
Mantell, Walter:
short treatise, 491.
Mantoux, P.:
reports of parliamentary debates, 388.
Manwaring, G. E.:
ed. Mainwaring, 1286.
Mar and Kellie MSS.: 3047.
Marah, William Hennessey:
life of Juxon, 1529.
Markham, Christopher A.:
ed. records of Northampton, 2840.
Markham, Sir Clements Robert:
Markham memorials, 802.
life of Fairfax, 1091.
the fighting Veres, 1116.
life of Robert Fairfax, 1284.
ed. Martin's life, 1287.
ed. voyages of Baffin, 3472.
ed. voyages of Lancaster, 3753.
Markham, Gervase:
English husbandman, 2004.
way to get wealth, 2010.
cavalarice, 2045.
cheape and good husbandry, 2046.
countrey contentments, 2085.
Marks, Alfred:
who killed Godfrey, 1815.
Marlborough, Duke and Duchess of: v. Churchill.
Marlet, Léon:
life of countess of Derby, 876.
Marriott, John Arthur Ransome:
Falkland, 889.
Marsden, John Buxton:
history of puritans, 1603.
Marsden, R. G.:
early prize jurisdiction, 1307.
Marsh, Bower:
records of the company of carpenters, 2898.
Marshall, Julian:
annals of tennis, 2162.
Marston, John:
works, 2411.
Marsys, F. de:
persecution of catholics, 1785.
Marten, Henry:
life, 930.
Martin, Frederick:
history of Lloyds, 1904.
Martin, John Biddulph:
'The Grasshopper', 1968.
Martin, Stephen:
life, 1287.
Martyn, Benjamin:
life of Shaftesbury, 975.
Martyn, Thomas:
English connoisseur, 2548.
Marvell, Andrew:
works, 412, 2412.
Marvin, John G.:
legal bibliography, 452.
Marwick, Sir James David:
ed. records of royal burghs, 3002.
ed. records of Glasgow, 3007.
ed. Scottish Burgh Record Soc. Miscellany, 3010.
ed. Edinburgh guilds, 3054.
Mary II:
lives and memoirs, 931–6.
Mary of Modena:
life, 937.
Masefield, John:
ed. Dampier's voyages, 3486.
Maseres, Francis:
ed. Welwood, 67.
ed. May, 308.
ed. select tracts, 1158.
Mason, Francis:
consecration of bishops, 1406.

Mason, Irvine:
three centuries of chemistry, 2675.
Mason, Richard:
certamen, 1822.
Mason, Thomas:
ed. books belonging to St. Martin-in-the-Fields, 2893.
Massinger, Philip:
works, 2413.
Masson, David:
ed. Manchester and Cromwell, 1165.
Drummond of Hawthornden, 2396.
life of Milton, 2417.
ed. of Scottish privy council register, 3008.
Massue de Ruvigny, Henri de, Earl of Galway:
life, 1131.
Mather, Cotton:
magnalia, 3591.
diary, 3632.
Mathew, Edmund:
memoir, 1768.
Mathieson, William Law:
politics and religion, 3103.
Scotland and the union, 3110.
Matthews, Arnold Gwynne:
congregational churches, 1679.
Matthews, John Hobson:
catholicism in S. Wales, 1834.
ed. Cardiff records, 3400.
Maundrell, Henry:
journey from Aleppo, 3510.
Mavor, William Fordyce:
collection of voyages, 3466.
Maxfield, —:
martyrdom, 1793.
Maxwell, Constantia:
colonization of Ulster, 3372.
Maxwell, William George:
ed. instructions from the East India Co., 3730.
May, Ernest Horatio:
dissertation on Jeremy Taylor, 1557 n.
May, John:
estate of clothing, 1850.
May, Robert:
accomplisht cook, 2106.
May, Thomas:
history of long parliament, 308.
Maydman, Henry:
naval speculations, 1252.
Mayhew, Experience:
journals, 3623.
Maynwaring, Arthur:
life, 938.
the Medley, 2525.
Mayo, Charles Herbert:
minute books of Dorset committee, 2804.
Mayo, John Horsley:
medals of the army, 1017.
Mayor, John Eyton Bickersteth:
ed. Robinson's autobiography, 968.
ed. Ferrar's lives, 1512.
letters of Williams, 1566.
Cambridge under Queen Anne, 2258.
Mayow, John:
study of, 2727.
Mazure, F. A. J.:
Histoire de la revolution, 198.
Meadowe, Sir Philip:
Sweden and Denmark, 689.
observations, 1301.
Meager, Leonard:
mystery of husbandry, 2028.
Medley, Dudley Julius:
constitutional history, 226.
Meehan, Charles Patrick:
ed. Lynch's Kirwan, 3216.
confederation of Kilkenny, 3314.
Hugh O'Neill, 3322.
Irish Franciscan monasteries, 3323.
Meikle, Henry William:
ed. correspondence of Scots Commissioners, 3063.
Meindl, Vincenz:
Sir George Etheredge, 2399.
Melros, Earl of: v. Hamilton, Thomas.
Melvill, Sir Andrew:
life, 1100.
Melville, Andrew:
life, 3185.
Melville, George, Earl of:
letters, 2982.
Melville, William Leslie:
ed. Leven and Melville papers, 2982.
Mendel, Hermann:
Musikalisches Konversations-Lexicon, 2613.
Mercator or commerce retrieved: 2528.
Mercurius Civicus: 2486.
Mereness, Newton D.:
Maryland, 3685.
Merewether, Henry Alworth:
history of the boroughs, 2789.
Mermaid series: the best plays of the old dramatists: 2364.
Merrett, Christopher:
catalogus librorum in Musaeo Harveano, 2696.
short view of the frauds, 2704.
Merz, Teresa:
the Junto, 241.
Mesmes, Jean Antoine de, comte d'Avaux:
negotiations in Holland, 637.
negotiations in Ireland, 3253.
Meyer, Arnold Oscar:
toleration, 1400.
Clement VIII and James I, 1759.
Meyrick, Sir Samuel Rush:
history of Cardiganshire, 3417.
Michael, Wolfgang:
cabinet government, 293.
ed. Koch, 622.
Cromwell, 872.
Middlesex and Hertfordshire Notes and Queries: 2870.
Middleton, Sir Henry:
voyage, 3729.

Middleton, Thomas:
works, 2414.
Miege, Guy:
three embassies, 688.
present state of England, 2191.
Mignet, François Auguste Marie:
Spanish succession, 639.
Mikell, William E.:
ed. essays in legal history.
Military and maritime discipline: 1027.
Mill, Alexander:
index to Scottish Hist. Rev., 2925.
Mill, James:
history of India, 3789 n.
Millar, Alexander Hastie:
ed. Strathmore's diary, 3020.
ed. Wedderburne's compt buik, 3039.
Millar, John Hepburn:
literary history of Scotland, 3105.
Scottish prose, 3121.
Milles, Thomas:
replie, 1849.
Millner, John:
compendious journal, 1044.
Mills, James:
registers of St. John, Dublin, 3288.
Milman, Lena:
Sir Christopher Wren, 2593.
Milne, Samuel Milne:
standards of the army, 1015.
Milton, John:
state papers, 86.
letters of state, 604.
last thoughts on the Trinity, 1728.
of education, 2219.
works and lives, 2415–20.
ready and easy way, 2750.
Minsheu, John:
guide into tongues, 2216.
Minute-book kept in the stewartory of Kirkcudbright: 2996.
Miscellanea Aulica: 68.
Miscellanea Scotica: 2952.
Misson de Valbourg, Henri:
memoires et observations, 2197.
Mitchell, Alexander Ferrier:
ed. minutes of Westminster Assembly, 1575 n.
ed. record of General assemblies, 3025.
Mitchell, Sir Arthur:
bibliography of Scottish topography, 2924.
list of travels and tours in Scotland, 3022 n.
Mitsukuri, Gempachi:
on Anglo-Dutch relations, 734.
Mocket, Richard:
doctrina ecclesiae, 1407.
Moirre, Abraham de:
de mensura sortis, 2687.
Molesworth, Robert, Viscount:
account of Denmark, 690.
Molesworth, Sir William:
ed. works of Hobbes, 2746 n.
Molloy, Charles:
de jure maritimo, 1300.
Molloy, Fitzgerald:
queen's comrade, 927 n.
Molyneux, William:
Ireland's being bound by act of parliament, 3234.
Monck, Christopher, Duke of Albemarle:
life, 808.
Monck, George, Duke of Albemarle:
letters, 47.
observations, 1026.
lives, 1080–83.
Monckton, Sir Philip:
memoirs, 1101.
Money, Walter:
battles of Newbury, 1173.
Monk, James Henry:
life of Bentley, 2265.
Monkhouse, Thomas:
ed. of Clarendon state papers, 94.
Monmouth, Duke of: v. Scott, James.
Monmouth, Earl of: v. Carey, Robert.
Monro, Robert:
Monro his expedition, 1035.
Monson, Sir William:
naval tracts, 1234.
Montagu, William Drogo, 7th Duke of Manchester:
court and society, 778.
Montagu of Beaulieu MSS.: 162.
Montague, Charles, Earl of:
life, 901.
Montague, Francis Charles:
ed. of Macaulay's essays, 204.
history of England, 240.
Montereul, Jean de:
diplomatic correspondence of, 3040.
Monteth, Robert:
history of troubles of Great Britain, 2939.
Montgomery, William:
Montgomery MSS., 3254.
Montmorency, J. E. G. De:
state intervention in education, 2280.
Montrose, Marquis of: v. Graham, James.
Montrose MSS.: 3004.
Moone, Joshua:
life of Belasyse, 1084.
Moore, Adam:
bread for the poor, 2060.
Moore, Sir Edward:
Liverpool in Charles II's time, 2824.
Moore, John:
crying sin of England, 2061.
Moore, John Hamilton:
collection of voyages, 3464.
Moore, Sir Jonas:
history of the Bedford Level, 2074.
Moore, Margaret F.:
two bibliographies, 1845.
Moore, Norman:
illness of Prince Henry, 2713.
history of the study of medicine, 2718.
St. Bartholomew's Hospital, 2722.

Moran, Patrick Francis:
spicilegium Ossoriense, 3275.
life of Plunket, 3316.
catholic archbishops, 3318.
Moray, Sir Robert:
life, 3186.
Mordaunt, Charles, Earl of Peterborough:
conduct in Spain, 1147.
lives, 1148–50.
Mordaunt, Henry, 2nd Earl of Peterborough:
succinct genealogies, 754.
More, Henry:
life, 1542.
poems, 2421.
More, Henry:
Society of Jesus, 1773.
Moreland, William Harrison:
Dutch sources for Indian history, 3727.
India at the death of Akbar, 3802.
from Akbar to Aurangzeb, 3804.
Morgan, Charlotte E.:
novel of manners, 2347.
Morgan, Lewis Henry:
league of the Iroquois, 3654.
Morgan, Sir Thomas:
true relation, 165 n.
Morgan, William Thomas:
political parties, 251.
ministerial revolution, 251 n.
election of 1710, 365.
Morice, William:
share in restoration, 942.
Morison, Robert:
plantarum historiae, 2654.
Morland, Sir Samuel:
evangelical churches, 674.
Morley, Henry:
Bartholomew Fair, 2160.
Morley, John Viscount:
Cromwell, 869.
Morley, Thomas:
introduction to practical music, 2596.
Morres, H. R., Lord Mountmorres:
transactions of the Irish parliament, 3250.
Morrice, James Cornelius:
Wales in the 17th century, 3381.
Morrice, Thomas:
apologie for schoolemasters, 2217.
Morrice, Thomas:
life of Orrery, 3241.
Morrin, James:
ed. Irish patent and close rolls, 3265.
Morris, David B.:
the Stirling Guildry book, 3016.
Morris, John:
life of Gerrard, 1802–3.
Morris, Mowbray:
Montrose, 1105.
Morris, Rupert H.:
siege of Chester, 1176.
Morrison, Alfred:
collection of MSS., 143.
Morse, Hosea Ballon:
East India Co. trading to China, 3807.
Mortimer, John:
whole art of husbandry, 2031.
Morton, Charles:
ed. Whitelocke's Swedish embassy, 693.
ed. Whitelocke's notes, 2766.
Morton, Nathaniel:
New England's memorial, 3590.
Morton, Thomas:
innocency of ceremonies, 1408.
Moryson, Fynes:
itinerary, 3511.
Motey, Vicomte du:
Guillaume d'Orange et les Antilles, 3824.
Motley, John Lothrop:
history of United Netherlands, 731.
Mott, Frederick Blount:
unitarianism, 1738.
Motteville, Françoise de:
Henrietta Maria, 909.
Mountagu, Edward, Earl of Sandwich:
life, 1291.
Mountagu, Richard:
appello Caesarem, 1410.
Mountmorres, Lord: v Morres.
Mowat, John Lancaster Gough:
sixteen old maps, 2035.
Mowat, Robert Balmain:
Roe's mission to Vienna, 670.
Mozley, James B.:
essays, 1458.
Muddiman, Henry:
ed. Parliamentary Intelligencer, 2498.
ed. Mercurius Publicus, 2499.
Muddiman, J. G.:
history of English journalism, 2538.
beginnings of English journalism, 2540.
tercentenary handlist of newspapers, 2543.
life of Henry Muddiman, 2544.
Muffet, Thomas:
insectorum theatrum, 2634.
Muller, Pieter Lodewijk:
ed. of Wilhelm III und Waldeck, 133.
Mullinger, James Bass:
Platonists, 1401.
university of Cambridge, 2270.
grammar schools, 2286.
Mun, Thomas:
England's treasure, 1859.
Mundy, Peter:
travels, 3512.
Munk, William R.:
roll of the College of Physicians, 2739.
Muralt, Beat Ludwig:
lettres sur les Anglais, 2201.
Murch, J.:
presbyterian churches, 1730.
Murdock, Alexander Drimmie:
ed. Wishart, 1102.
ed. the Grameid, 3017.
ed. Macpherson, 3043.

Murdock, W. G. Blaikie:
Stuarts and art, 2562.
Mure, William:
ed. Caldwell papers, 2994.
Murphy, Denis:
Cromwell in Ireland, 3332.
Murphy, Gwendolen:
bibliography of character-books, 2304.
Murray, Alice E.:
commercial relations of England and Ireland, 3356.
Murray, Sir George:
ed. Marlborough's dispatches, 1141.
Murray, Hugh:
travels in Asia, 3545.
travels in North America, 3546.
discovery in Africa, 3547.
ed. travels in Africa, 3548.
discovery in the Polar Seas, 3549.
Murray, Robert:
advancement of trade, 1866.
on raising loans, 1948.
Murray, Robert H.:
guide to MSS. in Trinity College, Dublin, 3197 n.
Ireland 1603–1714, 3199.
ed. journal of Stevens, 3294.
revolutionary Ireland, 3368.
Mutatus polemo: 1823.
Myddelton, Jane:
life, 943.
Myddleton, W. M.:
Chirk castle accounts, 3406.
Myers, Albert Cook:
Irish quakers, 3353.
ed. narratives of early Pennsylvania, 3634.
Myers, Denys Peter:
collections of treaties, 599.
Mynshul, Geffray:
essayes of a prison, 2086.
Mytton, Thomas:
papers of, 1196.

Nagel, W.:
Musik in England, 2617.
Nalson, John:
impartial collection, 56.
journal of the high court of justice, 57.
common interest of king and people, 2751.
Nance, R. Morton:
sailing ship models, 1373.
Napier, Mark:
memorials and memoirs of Montrose, 1103–4.
memorials of Dundee, 1127.
ed. of Spottiswoode, 2927.
Napier of Merchistoun, John:
logarithms, 2676.
Narbrough, Sir John:
voyage to the South Sea, 3513 n.
Narrative of imprisonment of lords: 422.
Nason, Arthur Huntingdon:
James Shirley, 2447.
Nayler, James:
lives, 1706.
Neal, Daniel:
history of puritans, 1596.
history of New England, 3639.
Nedham, Marchamont:
discourse concerning schools, 2226.
ed. Mercurius Britanicus, 2488.
ed. Mercurius Pragmaticus, 2491.
ed. Mercurius Politicus, 2496.
ed. Publike Intelligencer, 2497.
case of the commonwealth, 2745.
excellency of a free state, 2745 n.
Needham, F. R. D.:
ed. Warcup's journal, 996.
Nelson, Robert:
life of Bull, 1497.
life, 1543.
Neville, Henry:
Plato redivivus, 2753.
Neville, Mary:
English Benedictine nuns, 1779.
Neville, Richard Griffin, Lord Braybrooke:
ed. Bramston, 822.
ed. Pepys, 947.
New academy of complements, the: 2131.
New catalogue of all the small tracts: 1387.
Newcastle, Duke and Duchess of: v. Cavendish.
Newcome, Henry:
diary, 1651.
Newcourt, Richard:
repertorium, 1388 n.
Newdigate, Sir Richard:
diary, 944.
Newdigate-Newdegate, A. E., Lady:
gossip from a muniment room, 894.
cavalier and puritan, 944.
Newhouse, Daniel:
art of navigation, 1363.
Newlin, Thomas:
trans. of Parker, 78.
Newton, Arthur Percival:
great farm of customs, 270.
records of Greencloth, 270 n.
colonizing activities of puritans, 3564.
Newton, Sir Isaac:
principia, 2684.
works and correspondence, 2688–9.
life, 2691.
bibliography, 2691 n.
Newton, William:
life of Kennet, 1531.
Nias, J. B.:
life of Radcliffe, 2730.
Nicholas, Sir Edward:
papers of, 144.
debates in commons, 391.
Nicholas, Sir Nicholas Harris:
ed. Digby's memoirs, 878.
Nicholls, Sir George:
history of the poor law, 1992.

Nichols, J. B.:
ed. Dunton, 882.
Nichols, James:
ed. Fuller's church history, 1416.
Nichols, John:
ed. Fuller's worthies, 748.
progresses of James I, 2137.
literary anecdotes, 2321.
Nichols, John Gough:
ed. Halkett, 902.
Jesuits' College at Clerkenwell, 1775.
Nickolls, John:
ed. of Milton state papers, 86.
Nicoll, Allardyce:
restoration drama, 2352.
Nicoll, John:
diary, 3187.
Nicolson, William:
letters, 1434.
Nightingale, Benjamin:
the ejected of 1662, 1666.
Lancashire nonconformity, 1670.
Nijhoff, Martinus:
ed. bibliography of Netherlands, 720.
Nimmo, James:
narrative, 3188.
Noble, Mark:
lives of regicides, 769.
Noorden, Carl von:
Europäische Geschichte, 212.
Norden, John:
surveiors dialogue, 2000.
England, 2187.
Norfolk, Duke of: v. Howard, Thomas.
Norman, Philip:
ed. survey of London, 2895.
later history of the Steelyard, 2901 n.
Norris, Herbert E.:
Huntingdonshire books, 2819.
Norris, William Gregory:
John Ap John, 3383 n.
North, Sir Dudley:
life, 786.
discourses on trade, 1874.
considerations upon the East India trade, 3747.
North, Francis, Lord Guilford:
narrative, 402.
life, 786.
North, John:
life, 786.
North, Roger:
Examen, 84.
autobiography, 786.
discourse of the poor, 1989.
memoirs of musick, 2612.
Northcote, Sir John:
note-book, 404.
Northleigh, John:
topographical descriptions, 3514.
Norton, Robert:
the gunner, 1021.
Norwood, Matthew:
system of navigation, 1361.
Norwood, Richard:
seaman's practice, 1351.
Notestein, Wallace:
committee of both kingdoms, 268.
winning of the initiative, 355.
ed. commons' debates, 398.
ed. D'Ewes' journal, 401.
history of witchcraft, 2181.
Nourse, Timothy:
campania foelix, 2030.
Noy, William:
treatise, 486.
Nugent, Lord: v. Grenville, George Nugent Temple.
Nuttall, P. Austin:
ed. of Fuller's worthies, 748.
Nye, Philip:
apologeticall narration, 1573.
Nye, Stephen:
history of the Unitarians, 1725.

Oaten, Edward Farley:
European travellers in India, 3773.
Oates, Titus:
true narrative, 1810.
O'Brien, George A. T.:
economic history of Ireland, 3373.
O'Callaghan, C.:
ed. macariae excidium, 3257.
O'Callaghan, Edmund Bailey:
ed. documentary history of New York, 3599.
ed. laws of New Netherland, 3599 n.
ed. documents relative to New York, 3606.
history of New Netherland, 3653.
O'Callaghan, John Cornelius:
history of the Irish brigade, 3313 n.
O'Connor, G. B.:
Stuart Ireland, 3367.
O'Conor, Charles:
ed. Castlehaven's memoirs, 3219.
O'Conor, Matthew:
military history of the Irish nation, 3313.
O'Donoghue, F. M.:
engraved British portraits, 2563.
Oeconomy of his majesty's navy office: 1264.
Official returns of members of parliament: 368.
O'Flanagan, James Roderick:
lord chancellors of Ireland, 3324.
Ogilby, John:
Britannia, 2194.
traveller's guide, 2194 n.
America, 3817.
Oglander, Sir John:
memoirs, 2857.
Ogle, Joseph:
congregational churches, 1667.
Ogle, O.:
Calendar of Clarendon state papers, 94.
O'Grady, William Hugh A.:
Strafford and Ireland, 3376.

O'Hart, John:
Irish landed gentry, 3333.
O'Kelly, Charles:
macariae excidium, 3257.
Old South Leaflets: 3620.
Oldfield, Thomas Hinton Burley:
representative history, 362.
Oldham, John:
satyrs upon the Jesuits, 2423.
Oldmixon, John:
Clarendon and Whitlocke compar'd, 55 n.
critical history, 183.
history of England, 185.
secret history of Europe, 185.
life of Maynwaring, 938.
the Medley, 2525.
memoirs of the press, 2533.
memoirs of North Britain, 2936.
British empire in America, 3592.
Oldys, William:
ed. Harleian Miscellany, 87.
Oley, Barnabas:
ed. Jackson's works, 1526.
Oliver, George:
biography of jesuits, 1774.
bibliography of, 1774 n.
Oliver, Vere Langford:
ed. Caribbeana, 3813.
history of Antigua, 3852.
Ollard, Sidney Leslie:
dictionary of church history, 1476.
Omond, George William Thomason:
ed. Arniston memoirs, 3014.
early history of Scottish union, 3123 n.
lord advocates of Scotland, 3142.
life of Andrew Fletcher, 3168 n.
O'Neill, Hugh:
life, 3322.
O'Neill, Owen Roe:
life, 3349.
Oppenheim, Martin:
ed. Monson's tracts, 1234.
administration of the navy, 1269.
Orford, Earl of: v. Russell, Edward.
Orkney, Earl of: v. Hamilton, George.
Orléans, Pierre Joseph D'.:
history of England, 181.
Orlich, Leopold von:
ed. Schwerin's letters, 659.
Orme, Robert:
historical fragments, 3779.
Orme, William:
ed. works of Baxter, 1628.
ed. Kiffin, 1649.
life of Owen, 1652.
Ormerod, George:
Lancashire during the civil war, 1189.
Ormonde, Dukes of: v. Butler.
Ormonde MSS.: 172, 3286.
Ornsby, George:
ed. Cosin's correspondence, 1505.
ed. Granville's remains, 1517.
Orr, Robert Low:
life of Henderson, 3174 n.
Orrery, Earl of: v. Boyle, Roger.
Osborne, Dorothy:
letters, 945.
Osborne, Francis:
Traditionall memoyres, 104.
works, 2112.
Osborne, Peregrine, Marquis of Caermarthen:
Brest expedition, 1328.
Osborne, Thomas, Earl of Danby and Duke of Leeds:
memoirs, 74.
impeachment, 423.
letters, 633.
life, 921.
Osgood, Herbert Levi:
American colonies in the 17th century, 3694.
American colonies in the 18th century, 3694 n.
Osmond, Percy H.:
life of Cosin, 1505 n.
Ottley, Robert L.:
Lancelot Andrews, 1488.
Otway, Thomas:
works, 2425.
Oughtred, William:
clavis mathematicae, 2679.
Overall, John:
convocation book, 1423.
Overall, W. H. and H. C.:
ed. records known as the Remembrancia, 2884.
Overbury, Sir Thomas:
a wife now the widow, 2426.
observations, 3515.
Overton, John Henry:
English church, 1459.
life in the English church, 1461.
life of Law, 1540.
Ovington, John:
voyage to Surat, 3742.
Owen, Edward:
catalogue of Welsh MSS., 3379.
Owen, George:
Pembrokeshire, 3391.
the taylors cussion, 3404.
Owen, Henry:
English law in Wales, 3434.
Owen, John:
life, 1652.
Owen, John Morris Gwynne:
Old Association, 1662.
Oxford, Earl of: v. Harley, Robert.

Packard, Francis R.:
life of Ambroise Paré, 2728 n.
Packe, Edmund:
Oxford Blues, 1060.
Page, William:
ed. Victoria history, 2790.
Paget, John:
paradoxes and puzzles, 213.
Pagitt, Ephraim:
heresiography, 1576.

Paine, John Knowles:
history of music, 2622.
Pakeham, David:
court leet, 502.
Palfrey, John Gorham:
history of New England, 3661.
Palgrave, Sir Reginald Francis Douce:
Cromwell, 872 n.
Palgrave, Sir Robert Henry Inglis:
ed. dictionary of political economy, 1847.
Palmer, Alfred Newbald:
Wrexham, 3428.
old nonconformity of Wrexham, 3429.
Palmer, Barbara, Duchess of Cleveland:
life, 853.
Palmer, Charles Ferrers Raymund:
life of Cardinal Howard, 1838.
Palmer, Geoffrey:
notes of debates, 403.
Palmer, Roger, Earl of Castlemaine:
catholique apology, 1824.
Palmer, Samuel:
nonconformists' memorial, 1621 n.
Palmer, William:
ed. Virginia state papers, 3614.
Panzani, Gregorio:
memoirs, 1826.
Papillon, A. F. W.:
life of Papillon, 1907.
Papillon, Thomas:
life, 1907.
Papworth, Wyatt:
renaissance and Italian architecture, 2584.
Parasnis, Rao Bahadur D. B.:
history of the Maratha people, 3799.
Paré, Ambroise:
works and life, 2728.
Park, Godfrey Richard:
Yorkshire M.P.s, 370.
Park, Thomas:
ed. Harleian miscellany, 87.
Parke, Gilbert:
ed. of Bolingbroke's correspondence, 102.
Parker, Irene:
dissenting academies, 2291.
Parker, Robert:
military transactions, 1036.
Parker, Samuel:
history, 78.
Parkes, Jean:
travel in England, 2212.
Parkinson, John:
paradisi in sole, 2006.
Parkman, Francis:
Count Frontenac and New France, 3663.
half-century of conflict, 3674.
Parkyns, Sir Thomas:
Cornish-hugg-wrestler, 2132.
Parnell, Arthur:
on Macpherson, 97 n.
war of succession in Spain, 1052.
Parnell, James:
lives, 1707.
Parr, Richard:
life of Usher, 1561.
Parry, Sir Charles Hubert Hastings:
music of the 17th century, 2620.
Parry, Edward Abbot:
ed. Dorothy Osborne's letters, 945.
Parsons, Daniel:
ed. Slingsby's diary, 1111.
Parsons, Robert:
answer to Coke's report, 1818.
Paterson, James:
pietas Londinensis, 1388.
Paterson, William:
writings, 3189.
lives, 3190–1.
Paton, Henry:
ed. Scottish privy council register, 3008.
ed. the Clan Campbell, 3059.
Paton, James:
ed. Scottish national memorials, 3019.
Patrick, Symon:
autobiography and works, 1544.
Pattison, Mark:
Isaac Casaubon, 1501.
Milton, 2418.
Paues, A. C.:
bibliography of literature, 2303.
Paul, George:
ed. Egerton's observations, 558.
Paul, Sir George Morison:
ed. Johnston's diary, 3177.
Paul, H. G.:
John Dennis, 2394.
Paul, Herbert Woodfield:
life of Queen Anne, 810.
Paul, Sir James Balfour:
ed. Registrum magni sigilli, 2949.
ed. Scots peerage, 3150.
Payne, Joseph Frank:
Thomas Sydenham, 2732.
Peacham, Henry:
compleat gentleman, 2089.
Peacock, Edward:
bibliography of Lilbourne, 33 n.
ed. of Monckton papers, 1101.
army lists, 1163.
notes on Rainborowe, 1290.
list of catholics, 1828.
Peacock, Mabel Geraldine Woodruffe:
index of royalists' name, 139.
Pearce, Thomas:
laws of the stannaries, 1884.
Pearson, F. S.:
bibliography of Worcestershire, 2860.
Pearson, John:
exposition of the creed, 1419.
Pease, Theodore Calvin:
the leveller movement, 2776.
Peck, Francis:
Desiderata curiosa, 81.
catalogue of tracts against popery, 1816.

Pecke, Samuel:
ed. Perfect Diurnall, 2487.
ed. Perfect Diurnall of . . . the armies, 2495.
Peirce, James:
vindiciae fratrum dissentientium, 1585.
Peirce, Robert:
Bath memoirs, 2709 n.
Pellham, Edward:
God's power and providence, 3516.
Penington, Isaac:
works and life, 1709–10.
Penn, Christopher Denstone:
naval history, 1238.
Penn, Granville:
life of Sir William Penn, 1288.
Penn, William:
works and lives, 1711–14.
Penn, Sir William:
life, 1288.
Penney, Norman:
ed. Fox's journal, 1699.
ed. Sarah Fell's account book, 2153.
Pennington, Sir John:
journal, 1380.
Penson, Lillian M.:
colonial agents of the West Indies, 3826.
Pepys, Samuel:
preservation of Charles II, 840.
diary and lives, 947–51.
bibliotheca Pepysiana, 1214.
naval memoirs, 1250.
naval MSS., 1272.
and the navy, 1273.
naval minutes, 1273 n.
lover of music, 2621.
Percy, Thomas:
reliques, 2465.
Perkins, P.:
seaman's tutor, 1360.
Perks, Sydney:
history of the Mansion House, 2913.
essays on old London, 2913 n.
Perrin, William Gordon:
admiralty library, 122.
lord high admiral, 1269 n.
ed. Pett's autobiography, 1289.
Perry, George G.:
history of the church, 1456.
Perry, William S.:
ed. collections about the American colonial church, 3612.
American episcopal church, 3664.
Perth, Earl of: v. Drummond, James.
Peterborough, Earls of: v. Mordaunt.
Peterkin, Alexander:
ed. records of Kirk of Scotland, 2972.
ed. of acts of Kirk of Scotland, 2974 n.
Peters, Hugh:
life, 1653.
Petit, Louis D.:
ed. Dutch pamphlets, 721.
Petiver, James:
Musei Petiveriana, 2662.
Petre, Edward:
English colleges and convents, 1760.
Petre, F. Loraine:
Norfolk Regiment, 1073.
Pett, Sir Peter:
ed. Anglesey's memoirs, 809.
Pett, Phineas:
autobiography, 1289.
Pettus, Sir John:
constitution of parliaments, 317.
preface to England's independency, 527.
fodinae regales, 1863.
Petty, Sir William:
political arithmetic, 165 n.
economic writings, 1893.
lives, 1911, 3347.
advice to Mr. S. Hartlib, 2220.
essay on the growth of London, 2882.
political anatomy of Ireland, 3231.
history of the Down survey, 3263.
Petyt, William:
ancient right, 318.
miscellanea parliamentaria, 319.
jus parliamentarium, 328.
Peyton, Sir Edward:
divine catastrophe, 104 n.
Pharmacopoea Londinensis: 2735.
Phenix, the: 72.
Philip, James:
the Grameid, 3017.
Philipps, Fabian:
purveyance, 519.
Phillimore, William Phillimore Watts:
Index nominum, 139 n.
index to bills, 261.
Phillips, Edward:
continuation of Baker's chronicle, 30.
theatrum poetarum, 2308.
life, 2427.
Phillips, John:
continuation of Heath's chronicle, 48 n.
speculum crape-gownorum, 1422.
life, 2427.
Phillips, John Rowland:
civil war in Wales, 3425.
Phillips, Ulrick B.:
ed. American industrial society, 3698.
Philopatris: v. Child, Josiah.
Phoenix Britannicus: 81.
Pickering, David:
ed. statutes at large, 434.
Picton, James Allanson:
Cromwell, 872 n.
Pietersz, Joseph L.:
ed. Jamaica under the Spaniard, 3846.
Pike, Clement Edward:
ed. Essex papers, 3245 n.
origin of the regium donum, 3365.
Pike, Luke Owen:
house of lords, 337.
history of crime, 581.
Pine Coffin MSS., 137.
Pink, W. D.:
Lancashire M.P.s, 371.

Pinkerton, John:
collection of voyages, 3465.
Pirenne, Henri:
bibliography of Belgium, 705.
Pitcairn, Robert:
Scottish criminal trials, 2963.
Pitcairn, Thomas:
ed. acts of General Assembly, 2981.
Pitman, Henry:
sufferings and adventures of, 165 n.
Pitt, Moses:
cry of the oppressed, 2123.
Pitt, Thomas:
life, 3796.
Pittis, William:
life of Radcliffe, 2729.
Pitts, Joseph:
account of Mahometans, 3517.
Pitts, Thomas:
western martyrology, 756.
Planché, J. R.:
Inigo Jones, 2580.
Plattes, Gabriel:
discovery of infinite treasure, 2008.
profitable intelligencer, 2009.
Playford, John:
English dancing master, 2100.
musick for song and viol, 2600.
Pleadings in the King's Bench touching the City of London: 2880.
Plomer, Henry Robert:
transcript of stationers' register, 5 n.
dictionary of booksellers, 19 n.
Plot, Robert:
natural history of Oxfordshire, 2843.
natural history of Staffordshire, 2850.
Plume, Thomas:
life of Hacket, 1518.
Plumptre, Edward Hayes:
life of Ken, 1530.
Plunket, Hogan E., Count:
ed. Jacobite war, 3257.
Plunket, Oliver:
life, 3316.
Pocock, Edward:
life, 952.
Pocock, Nicholas:
church restoration settlement, 1462.
life of Steward, 1555.
Poems on affairs of state: 2467.
Pole-Gell MSS.: 1178.
Political merriment: 2462.
Pollard, Alfred William:
records of the Bible, 1381 n.
Pollen, John Hungerford:
ed. Mathew's memoir, 1768.
ed. Challoner, 1787.
list of martyrologies, 1789 n.
ed. Maxfield's martyrdom, 1793.
ed. Tower bills, 1795.
ed. Southcote's note-book, 1832.
ed. Bedingfeld papers, 1835.
biographies of catholics, 1843.
Pollock, John:
popish plot, 1814.
Pomeroy, Ralph Legge:
5th Dragoon Guards, 1062.
Pons, Emile:
Youth of Swift, 2450.
Poole, Rachel [Mrs. R. L. P.]:
ed. catalogue of portraits, 2558.
Gilbert Jackson, 2566.
catalogue of portraits at Oxford, 2570.
Pope, Alexander:
works, 2428.
Pope, Walter:
life of Seth Ward, 1480.
Popes brief or Romes inquiry: 1820.
Porritt, Annie G.:
unreformed house of commons, 363.
Porritt, Edward:
unreformed house of commons, 363.
Portal, Ethel M.:
academ roial, 2349.
Porter, Endymion:
life, 953.
Portland, Earl of: v. Bentinck, William.
Portland MSS.: 151, 3038.
Portsmouth, Duchess of: v. Kéroualle.
Portus, Garnet V.:
caritas Anglicana, 1402.
Post Boy, the: 2511.
Post Man, the: 2510.
Potter, Richard:
pathway to perfect sailing, 1353.
Potts, Thomas:
discoveries of witches, 2083.
Povey, Charles:
discovery of indirect practices, 1877.
unhappiness of England, 1878.
bibliography, 1910.
Powell, Sir Nathaniel:
on the commissioners of sewers, 2072.
Powell, Richard:
courts of leet, 490.
Powell, Robert:
depopulation arraigned, 2056.
Powell, Thomas:
attorney's almanac, 476.
Tom of all trades, 2095.
Powell, Vavasor:
bird in the cage, 3387.
lives, 3388.
Powell, Walter:
diary, 3405.
Power, D'Arcy:
ed. South's craft of surgery, 2714.
William Harvey, 2726.
Powicke, Frederick J.:
life of Baxter, 1629.
life of Browne, 1631.
Powis, Earl of: v. Herbert, Edward James.
Powys-land Club:
publications, 3396.
Prayer, Carlo:
Oliver Cromwell, 681.
Prendergast, John P.:
calendar state papers, Irish, 3272.
report on Ormonde MSS., 3286 n.
Cromwellian settlement, 3319.

Prendergast, John P. (*cont.*)
account of Sir Audley Mervyn, 3327.
Ireland 1660–1690, 3336.
Present condition of the English navy: 1261.
Prestage, Edgar:
on Anglo-Portuguese relations, 714, 717.
Preston, John:
life, 1545.
Preston, Richard:
ed. Sheppard's common assurances, 488.
Preuss, Georg Friedrich:
William III and Bavaria, 667.
Pribram, Alfred Francis:
life of Lisola, 664.
Österreichische Staatsverträge, 668.
Price, F. G. Hilton:
Temple Bar, 1963.
Price, John:
mystery and method of restoration, 51.
Prideaux, Humphrey:
letters, 956.
Prince, John:
worthies of Devon, 755.
Pringle, Arthur T.:
ed. consultations at Fort St. George, 3761.
Prior, Nathaniel:
lives, 957–8.
poems, 2429.
Pritchard, Emily M.:
ed. Owen's taylors cussion, 3404.
Privilegia Londini: 2881.
Procter, Francis:
Book of Common Prayer, 1467.
Propert, J. L. P.:
introduction to exhibition of portrait miniatures, 2553.
Proposals and reasons for constituting a council of trade: 1879.
Prothero, Sir George Walter:
ed. select statutes: 155.
parliamentary privilege, 336.
Prothero, Rowland E., Lord Ernle:
English farming, 2039.
Proud, Robert:
history of Pennsylvania, 3648.
Prowse, D. W.:
Newfoundland, 3559.
Pryce, Arthur Ivor:
diocese of Bangor, 3447.
Pryde, G. S.:
estate of the burgesses, 3128.
Public income and expenditure: 1954.
Public Record Office:
guide to, 8.
state papers foreign in, 597.
war office records in, 1019.
admiralty records in, 1211.
treasury records in, 1937 A.
index of inquisitions, 2785.
state papers Irish in, 3272.
See also *sub* state papers.
Puget De La Serre, Jean:
histoire de l'entree de la reine, 2873.
Pugh, Robert:
Elenchus elenchi, 35 n.
Pulling, Alexander:
order of the coif, 583.
Pulsifer, D.:
ed. records of New Plymouth, 3603.
Pulton, Ferdinando:
de pace, 465.
Purcell, Henry:
Orpheus Britannicus, 2602.
works, 2606.
life, 2615.
Purchas, Samuel:
his pilgrimes, 3450.
Purves, Sir William:
revenue of Scottish crown, 3035.
Pym, John:
life, 959.

R. M.:
memoirs of the Irish rebellion, 3304.
Racovian catechisme, the: 1723.
Radcliffe, Sir George:
life of Strafford, 83.
life, 960.
Radcliffe, John:
lives, 2729–30.
Raikes, George Alfred:
Honourable Artillery Company, 1063.
Rainborowe, Thomas:
life, 1290.
Rainbow, Edward:
life, 1546.
Raine, James:
ed. Rokeby's journal, 569.
ed. Hutton correspondence, 1525.
Raines, Francis Robert:
ed. Assheton's journal, 815.
life of Chetham, 850.
ed. devotions of Derby, 875.
Rait, Robert Sangster:
ed. acts and ordinances, 445.
ed. five Stuart princesses, 795.
thoughts on the union, 3126.
Raithby, John:
statutes relating to the admiralty, 1304.
Raleigh, Sir Walter:
prerogative of parliaments, 307.
trial, 593.
lives, 961–4.
essays, 1216.
observations touching trade, 1887.
Raleigh, Sir Walter:
ed. complete works of Halifax, 2767.
Ralph, James:
history of England, 186.
other side of the question, 926 n.
Ramsey, Andrew Michael:
life of Turenne, 1113.
Randolph, Edward:
papers of, 3625.
Ranke, Leopold von:
history of England, 214.

Rannie, David Watson:
Cromwell's major-generals, 228.
Rapin de Thoyras, Paul:
history of England, 184.
life of, 184 n.
Rariora: v. Hodgkin, John Eliot.
Rastell, John:
terms of the law, 479.
Ravenscroft, Thomas:
briefe discourse, 2598.
Ravenstein, Ernest George:
ed. Battell's adventurers, 3473.
Rawdon, Marmaduke:
life, 965.
Rawlin, W.:
ed. laws of Barbadoes, 3833.
Rawlinson, Hugh George:
life of Shivagi, 3795.
English beginnings in western India, 3801.
Ray, John:
itineraries, 2202.
history of plants, 2658.
synopsis of plants, 2659.
synopsis of animals, 2661.
classification of insects, 2664.
collection of travels, 3451.
observations in the Low Countries, 3518.
Raymond, John:
itinerary, 3519.
Raymond, Thomas:
autobiography, 806.
Raymond-Barker, Mrs. R.:
ed. condition of catholics, 1840.
Rayner, John L.:
ed. complete Newgate calendar, 764 n.
Read, Charles:
ed. memoirs of Dumont de Bostaquet, 3267.
Reasons offered by the Merchant Adventurers: 1855.
Redgrave, Samuel:
introduction to catalogue of portraits, 2550.
Redington, Joseph:
ed. treasury papers, 1953.
Rees, Thomas:
nonconformity in Wales, 3422.
Reeve, Henry:
ed. Whitelocke's Swedish embassy, 693.
Reeve, Thomas:
God's plea for Nineveh, 2104.
Refin'd courtier, the: 2107.
Reflections upon the constitution . . . of the trade to Africa: 1881.
Registrum magni sigilli regum Scotorum: 2949.
Regula placitandi: 552.
Reid, Alexander Gordon:
ed. Hay's diary, 3173.
Reid, James Seaton:
presbyterian church in Ireland, 3311.
Reid, John:
Scots gardner, 2026.
Reid, Rachel R.:
council of the north, 271.
Reid, Stuart J.:
Duke and Duchess of Marlborough, 929.
Reily, Hugh:
Ireland's case, 3233.
Relf, Frances Helen:
petition of right, 348.
commons' debates, 398.
Relton, Francis Boyer:
fire insurance companies, 1910.
Remarkes on the humours of the town: 2111.
Remarks on the present condition of the navy: 1259.
Renwick, James:
life, 3193.
Renwick, Robert:
the burgh of Peebles, 3005 n.
ed. records of Glasgow, 3007.
ed. records of Stirling, 3016.
ed. records of Lanark, 3027.
Report of the commissioners [on] Irish forfeitures: 3235.
Report of the committee [on] local records: 2783.
Reports of the royal commission on public records: 2787.
Reports on the state of certain parishes in Scotland, 2967.
Reresby, Sir John:
memoirs, 966.
Review of the universal remedy for all diseases: 1947.
Revolution politicks: 82.
Reyce, Robert:
breviary of Suffolk, 2853.
Reyher, Paul:
masques anglais, 2344.
Reynald, Hermile:
Louis XIV and William III, 645.
Lisola's embassy, 664.
Reynardson, Sir Abraham:
memoir of, 2904.
Reynolds, Myra:
learned lady, 2294.
Rhys, Sir John:
Welsh people, 3435.
Ribton-Turner, C. J.:
history of vagrants, 1993.
Rich, Mary, Countess of Warwick:
autobiography and lives, 998.
Richards, John:
diary, 2140.
Richards, Thomas:
puritan movement in Wales, 3445.
religious developments in Wales, 3448.
visitation of Jesus College, 3449.
Richardson, A. B.:
catalogue of Scottish coins, 3102.
Richardson, C. J.:
architectural remains, 2579.
Richardson, H. G.:
forest history, 1935.

Richardson, M. A.:
reprint of rare tracts, 117 A.
Richman, Irving Berdine:
Rhode Island, 3688.
Richmond, Duchess of: v. Stuart.
Rickards, R.:
ed. Llandaff records, 3403.
Ridley, Sir Thomas:
view of law, 463.
Riemann, Hugo:
musik-lexikon, 2616.
Riess, Ludwig:
English factory at Hirado, 3800.
Rigaud, Stephen Jordan:
correspondence of scientific men, 2666.
Rigaud, Stephen Peter:
ed. correspondence of scientific men, 2666.
Rimbault, E. F.:
cheque-book of the chapel royal, 2608 n.
Ringhoffer, Carl:
pamphlets on the Spanish succession war, 622 n.
Ringrose, Basil:
voyage of Sharp, 3520.
Rinuccini, Giovanni Battista:
nunziatura, 3258.
Riordan of Muscry, D.:
restoration of Charles II, 2939.
Ristine, F. H.:
tragicomedy, 2346.
Rittmeyer, Rudolf:
naval warfare, 1236.
Roberts, George:
life of Monmouth, 940.
ed. Yonge's diary, 1008.
social history, 2158.
Roberts, John:
life, 1715.
Roberts, Paul Ernest:
history of India, 3789 n.
Roberts, Peter:
y Cwtta Cyfarwydd, 3398.
Roberts, Richard Arthur:
historical MSS. commission, 23.
Roberts, T. R.:
eminent Welshmen, 3441.
Robertson, Alexander:
life of Moray, 3186.
Robertson, Charles Grant:
ed. select statutes, 169.
Robertson, George Croom:
life of Hobbes, 2746.
Robertson, John:
ed. ecclesiastical records for Lanark, 2969.
Robertson, Joseph:
ed. of Gordon's diary, 1132.
ed. of Gordon's history, 2977.
ed. national MSS. of Scotland, 2998.
Robinson, Edward:
civil war in Lancashire, 1190.
Robinson, Edward Forbes:
coffee houses, 2168.
Robinson, Henry:
new modelling of the lawes, 499 n.
liberty of conscience, 1382.
Robinson, John:
works and life, 1654–5.
Robinson, John:
account of Sweden, 691.
Robinson, John Robert:
life of Chandos, 830.
Robinson, Matthew:
autobiography, 968.
Robinson, Richard:
sieges of Bristol, 1184.
Rochester, Earl of: v. Wilmot, John.
Roe, Sir Thomas:
embassy to the Great Mogul, 3765.
Rogers, Charles:
ed. Scott of Scotstarvet, 2940.
ed. Stirling's register, 3013.
social life in Scotland, 3090.
Rogers, Edward:
life of Rogers, 1656.
Rogers, James Edwin Thorold:
protests of the lords, 386.
Bank of England, 1967.
history of agriculture and prices, 2033.
Rogers, John:
life, 1656.
Rogers, John Davenport:
Newfoundland, 3562.
Rogers, Woodes:
cruising voyage, 1376, 3521.
Rohde, Eleanor Sinclair:
old English gardening books, 1998 n.
Rokeby:
journal, 569.
Rolle, Henry:
abridgment, 523.
reports, 530.
Rollins, Hyder E.:
commonwealth drama, 2350.
analytical index to ballads, 2461.
collections of ballads, 2480.
Martin Parker, 2482.
black letter broadside ballad, 2483.
Romney, Earl of: v. Sidney, Henry.
Rooke, Sir George:
journal, 1336.
Roorback, O. A.:
bibliotheca Americana, 3578 n.
Rooseboom, Matthijs Pieter:
Scottish staple in the Netherlands, 3119.
Roosevelt, Theodore:
Cromwell, 872 n.
Root, Winfred T.:
lords of trade, 285 n.
Pennsylvania and the British government, 3703.
Roscoe, Edward Stanley:
life of Harley, 946.
English prize court, 1313.
Roscommon, Earl of: v. Dillon, Wentworth.

Rose, D. Murray:
ed. Purves, 3035.
Rose, George:
observations, 194.
Rose, Sir George Henry:
ed. Marchmont papers, 2961.
Ross, Alexander:
arcana microcosmi, 2638.
Ross, Thomas:
architecture of Scotland, 3094.
ecclesiastical architecture of Scotland, 3099.
Ross, William:
pastoral work, 3072 n.
Ross, William Gordon:
military engineering, 1168.
Squire papers, 1169.
battle of Naseby, 1193.
battle of Edgehill, 1199 n.
Rossetti, Carlo:
diary, 1831.
Rothes, Earl of: v. Leslie, John.
Round, John Horace:
case of Lucas and Lisle, 1182 n.
Colchester during the Commonwealth, 2809.
Rous, John:
dairy, 1547.
Rousset de Missy, Jean:
ed. supplément au corps diplomatique, 611.
lives of Eugène and Marlborough, 1136.
Routh, Enid Maud Grace:
balance of power, 623.
Tangier, 3563.
Routh, Martin Joseph:
ed. of Burnet, 76.
Row, John:
history of the kirk, 2978.
Row, William:
supplement to Blair, 3160.
Rowe, Nicholas:
dramatic works, 2430.
Rowlands, William:
Cambrian bibliography, 3378.
Roxburghe ballads: 2474.
Royal Charter of Confirmation . . . to the city of London: 2878.
Royal College of Physicians:
catalogues of the library, 2696, 2698.
directions for the cure of the plague, 2702.
pharmacopoea, 2735.
statutes, 2738.
Royal College of Surgeons:
catalogue of library, 2697.
Ruding, Rogers:
annals of the coinage, 1962.
Rules of civility, the: 2110.
Rumbold, Sir Horace:
family of Rumbold, 787.
Rump, the: 2466.
Rundall, Thomas:
voyages towards the north-west, 3522.
memorials of Japan, 3752.
Rupert, Prince Palatine:
lives, 1108–10.
at Lisbon, 1340.
Rushworth, John:
historical collections, 45.
Strafford's trial, 409.
Russell, Arthur T.:
life of Andrewes, 1487.
Russell, C. W.:
calendar state papers, Irish, 3272.
report on Ormonde MSS., 3286 n.
Russell, Edward, Earl of Orford:
public accounts, 432.
naval accounts, 1263.
on La Hogue, 1326.
Russell, Elmer Beecher:
American colonial legislation, 283.
Russell, Frank S.:
life of Peterborough, 1149.
Russell, James:
murder of Archbishop Sharp, 2950.
Russell, Lord John:
ed. Lady Russell's letters, 971 n.
life of Russell, 972.
Russell, Michael:
ed. Spottiswoode, 2927.
ed. Keith's catalogue of bishops, 3129.
Russell, Rachael, Lady:
letters, 971.
Russell, W. H.:
ed. laws of Mercers Co., 1891.
Russell, William, Lord:
life, 972.
Russell, William Clark:
life of Dampier, 3550.
Rutherford, Samuel:
lives, 3194.
Ruthven, Patrick, Earl of Forth and Brentford:
correspondence, 1164.
Rutland MSS.: 146.
Rutt, John Towill:
ed. Burton's diary, 411.
ed. Calamy's autobiography, 1636.
Rutty, John:
quakers in Ireland, 3242.
Rycaut, Sir Paul:
original papers, 2934.
Rye, William Brenchley:
England as seen by foreigners, 2206.
index to Norfolk topography, 2833.
ed. Norwich rate book, 2834.
state papers relating to musters, 2836.
Rymer, Thomas:
antiquity of parliament, 327.
foedera, 606.
short view of tragedy, 2310.

S. W.:
lives of regicides, 746.
Sabin, Joseph:
books relating to America, 3569.
Sacheverell, Henry:
bibliography of, 1548.

Sacheverell, William:
life, 982.
Sachs, Julius von:
history of botany, 2671.
Sackville-West, V.:
ed. Anne Clifford's diary, 854.
Sadleir, Thomas Ulick:
Alumni Dublinenses, 3297.
Sainsbury, Ethel Bruce:
ed. calendar of court minutes, 3771.
St. Albans, Viscount: v. Bacon, Francis.
St. Christopher, island of:
defeat of the English, 3848.
Saint-Évremont, Charles de Marguetel de Saint-Denis:
œuvres, 2431.
St. John, Henry, Viscount Bolingbroke:
letters and correspondence, 102.
lives, 820–1.
philosophical works, 821 n.
St. John, Oliver:
speech against ship money, 1243.
St. Lo, George:
England's interest, 1254.
St. Pierre:
journal, 1151.
Saintsbury, George:
ed. Ann Blencowe's receipt book, 2106 n.
Elizabethan literature, 2328.
Salisbury, Earl of: v. Cecil.
Salley, A. S.:
narratives of early Carolina, 3627 n.
Salmon, Nathaniel:
lives of bishops, 1482.
Salmon, Thomas:
examination of Burnet's history, 77.
Salomon, Felix:
Geschichte, 1710–14, 227.
Frankreichs Beziehungen, 3095.
Salt, Henry Richard:
Berks baptist association, 1664.
Saltonstall, Charles:
the navigator, 1350.
Samson, Thomas:
popish plot in Ireland, 3221.
Samuel, Wilfred S.:
first synagogue, 1753.
Sancroft, William:
life, 1549.
modern policies, 2747.
Sanders, Mary F.:
Mary II, 935.
Sanderson, Robert:
Walton's life, 751.
works, 1550.
Sanderson, Robert:
ed. foedera, 606.
ed. letters from William III, 726.
Sanderson, Sir William:
aulicus coquinariae, 37 n., 104 n.
history of James I, 42.
history of Charles I, 43.
Sandford, Francis:
kings of England, 752.
Sandwich, Earl of: v. Mountagu.
Sandys, George:
relation of a journey, 3523.
Sandys, Sir John Edwin:
classical scholarship, 2289 n.
Sandys, Thomas:
case of, 3740.
Sanford, John Langton:
studies of the great rebellion, 209.
governing families, 779.
Sansom, Oliver:
autobiography, 1716.
Sargeaunt, John:
Westminster school, 2277.
Saris, John:
voyage to Japan, 3766.
Sarker, Jadunath:
history of Aurangzib, 3794.
Sarmiento de Acuna, Count of Gondomar:
letters, 127.
life, 713.
Sarsfield, Patrick, Earl of Lucan:
life, 3348.
Satchell, Thomas:
bibliotheca piscatoria, 2079.
Satow, Ernest Mason:
ed. voyage of Saris, 3766.
Saunders, H. W.:
ed. papers of Sir Nathaniel Bacon, 2837.
Saunders, William L.:
ed. records of N. Carolina, 3616.
Savage, James:
ed. Winthrop's journal, 3594.
Savage, John:
trans. transactions in Savoy, 675.
Savery, Thomas:
navigation improved, 1370.
Savile, Sir George, 1st Marquis of Halifax:
life, 900.
new model at sea, 1255.
lady's new year's gift, 2230.
complete works, 2767.
Savile, Henry:
correspondence, 122.
Sawle, W.:
impartial relation, 1040.
Sawyer, Edmund:
ed. Winwood's memorials, 727.
Sayle, Charles Edward:
early printed books at Cambridge, 13.
Scargill-Bird, S. R.:
guide to Public Record Office, 8.
Schelling, Felix Emanuel:
Elizabethan drama, 2343.
Schlesinger, A. M.:
colonial appeals, 282.
Schmid, D.:
George Farquhar, 2400 n.
Schmoller, Gustav:
mercantile system, 1913.
Schomberg, Friedrich von:
live, 1152.
Schomburgh, Robert Hermann:
history of Barbadoes, 3835.

Schoolcraft, Henry Lawrence:
grand remonstrance, 339.
England and Denmark, 701.
capture of New Amsterdam, 738.
Schreiber, Lady Charlotte:
collection of playing cards, 2149.
collection of fans, 2150.
Schwerin, Otto von:
Briefe, 659.
Scobell, Henry:
proceedings of lords, 379–80.
parliamentary collections, 441, 444.
Scoble, Andrew R.:
translator of Guizot, 205–7, 1082 n.
Scofield, Cora Louisa:
star chamber, 305.
Scot, Hew:
fasti ecclesiae Scoticanae, 3136.
Scot, Thomas:
services as intelligencer, 264.
Scots Courant, the: 2523.
Scots Postman, the: 2522.
Scott, Eva:
king in exile, 846.
travels of Charles II, 846 n.
life of Rupert, 1110.
Scott, Harold Spencer:
ed. Wilbraham's journal, 1003.
Scott, James, Duke of Monmouth:
lives, 940–1.
Scott, John:
bibliography of Darien Co., 2917.
Scott, Sir Sibbald David:
British army, 1011.
Scott, Temple:
ed. Swift's prose works, 1450 n.
Scott, Sir Walter:
ed. Grammont, 898.
ed. Herbert of Cherbury, 911.
ed. Carey's memoirs, 939.
ed. Warwick's memoirs, 999.
ed. Gwynne's memoirs, 1093.
ed. Carleton's memoirs, 1123.
ed. Dryden's works, 2397.
ed. Swift, 2450.
ed. Fountainhall's notes, 2954.
ed. Memorie of the Somervilles, 3131.
Scott, William:
ed. Laud's works, 1535.
Scott, William Robert:
joint stock companies, 1928.
Scottish economic literature, 2922.
ed. records of a Scottish cloth manufactory, 3050.
fiscal policy of Scotland, 3106.
linen manufacture in Ireland, 3352.
Scott of Scotstarvet, Sir John:
staggering state of Scots statesmen, 2940.
Scottish Historical Review: index, 2925.
Scottish history and life: 3019 n.
Scottish History Society, Miscellany of: 3028.
Scottish national memorials: 3019.
Scott-Moncrieff, Robert:
ed. household book of Lady Grisell Baillie, 3057.
Scott-Moncrieff, William George:
ed. proceedings of justiciary court, 3051.
Scrivener, Matthew:
treatise against drunkenness, 2121.
Scroggs, W. O.:
English finance, 1972.
Scroggs, Sir William:
practice of courts leet, 557.
Scrope, Richard:
ed. of Clarendon state papers, 94.
Scrutton, Thomas Edward:
land in fetters, 584.
commons and common fields, 2063.
Seafield MSS., 3030.
Seaman's opinion of a standing army: 1258.
Seaton, Alexander Adam:
theory of toleration, 1399.
Seccombe, Thomas:
twelve bad men, 789.
Secord, Arthur Wellesley:
Defoe's narrative method, 1123 n.
Secret history of Charles II and James II, 62.
Secretan, Charles Frederick:
life of Nelson, 1543.
Sedley, Sir Charles:
works, 2432.
life, 2432 n.
Seeley, Sir John Robert:
growth of British policy, 619.
Selden, John:
judicature in parliaments, 323.
Jani Anglorum facies altera, 464.
on Fortescue, 468.
history of tithes, 471.
office of chancellor, 525.
works, 561.
mare clausum, 1295.
table-talk, 2433.
Seller, Abednego:
history of passive obedience, 2757.
Seller, John:
English pilot, 1358.
atlas maritimus, 1359.
Sellers, Maud:
ed. York mercers, 1892.
ed. Eastland Company, 1894.
York in the 16th and 17th centuries, 2868.
Senior, William:
Doctor's Commons, 1312.
Sergeant, John:
English secular clergy, 1825.
Sergeant, Philip Walsingham:
Duke and Duchess of Tyrconnel, 3371.
Settle, Elkanah:
life and works, 2434.
Several letters between two ladies: 2127.
Several treaties of peace: 602.
Severn, Charles:
ed. Ward's diary, 997.

Sewel, William:
history of quakers, 1684.
Sewell, Samuel:
diary, 3615.
Seymour, St. John D.:
puritans in Ireland, 3375.
Sha, J.:
improving of barren land, 2014.
Shadwell, Charles Lancelot:
ed. statutes of the university of Oxford, 2249.
enactments in parliament, 2260.
Shadwell, Thomas:
works, 2435.
Shaftesbury, Earls of: v. Cooper.
Shaftesbury papers, the: 3624.
Shakespeare, John Howard:
baptist pioneers, 1624.
Shakespeare, William:
plays and lives, 2437–46.
Sharp, John:
life, 1551.
Sharp, Thomas:
life of John Sharp, 1551.
Sharpe, Charles Kirkpatrick:
ed. Kirkton, 2950.
ed. Law, 2951.
ed. Argyll's letters, 2959.
Sharpe, Reginald Robinson:
calendar of wills, 2890.
London and the kingdom, 2905.
Sharpless, Isaac:
quaker government in Pennsylvania, 3684.
Sharrock, Robert:
improvement of vegetables, 2016.
Shaw, John:
ed. charters of the East India Co., 3764.
Shaw, William Arthur:
bibliographies of Gardiner, 14.
knights of England, 796.
relief of Protestant refugees, 1395.
history of English church, 1466.
ed. Manchester presbyterian classis, 1671.
ed. relief of plundered ministers, 1672.
ed. Bury presbyterian classis, 1673.
ed. tracts on monetary history, 1957.
ed. calendar of treasury books, 1958.
history of currency, 1969.
national debt, 1970.
letters of denization, 2152.
ed. committee for relief of plundered ministers, 2828.
Shea, J. G.:
ed. Colden's history, 3640.
Sheffield, John, Duke of Buckingham:
memoirs and works, 826.
works, 2377.
Sheldon, Gilbert:
life, 1552.
Sheppard, Edgar:
palace of Whitehall, 2908.
Sheppard, William:
court keeper's guide, 487.
common assurances, 488.
faithful counsellor, 504.
country justice, 505.
justice of peace, 508.
parsons guide, 510.
county court, 512.
of corporations, 517.
contracts, 529.
abridgment of law, 531.
Sherlock, William:
case of allegiance, 1424.
discourses, 1553.
Shields, Alexander:
hind let loose, 2932.
life of Renwick, 3193.
Shields, Michael:
faithful contendings displayed, 2946.
Shillington, Violet M.:
England and Portugal, 1924.
Shipley, Edgar Cecil:
baptists in Yorkshire, 1663
Shirley, Sir Anthony:
travels, 3524.
Shirley, E. P.:
Shirley brothers, 3524.
Shirley, James:
works, 2447.
Shirley, Sir Thomas:
travels, 3524.
Shivágí the Maráthá:
life, 3795.
Short, George Burges:
regimental records, 1056.
Shovell, Sir Cloudesley:
shipwreck of, 1379.
Shrewsbury, Duke of: v. Talbot, Charles.
Shurtleff, Nathaniel Bradstreet:
ed. records of Massachusetts Bay, 3602.
ed. records of New Plymouth, 3603.
Sibree, John:
independency in Warwickshire, 1680.
Sichel, Walter:
Bolingbroke, 821.
Sidney, Algernon:
letters, 88 n.
lives and works, 978.
discourses concerning government, 2761.
Sidney, Dorothy, Countess of Sunderland:
life, 984.
Sidney, Henry, Earl of Romney:
diary, 970.
Sidney, Robert, Earl of Leicester:
Journal, 88 n.
Siegert, Eduard:
Roger Boyle, 2424 n.
Simon, André L.:
wine trade, 1923.
Simpkinson, Charles Hare:
life of Harrison, 1095.
Simpson, Evelyn Mary:
prose works of Donne, 1509 n.
Simpson, H. F. Morland:
ed. Wishart, 1102.

Simpson, Percy:
ed. Ben Jonson, 2407 n.
ed. designs for masques by Inigo Jones, 2571 A.
Simpson, W. Sparrow:
history of old St. Paul's, 2902.
Simpson, William:
philosophical dialogues, 2650.
Sinclair, Sir George:
ed. of Argyll's letters, 2959.
Sinclair, Sir John:
public revenue, 1960.
Sitwell, Sir George:
life of Sacheverell, 982.
Skeats, Herbert S.:
history of free churches, 1604.
Skeel, Caroline A. J.:
Canary Company, 1930.
council of the marches, 3439.
Welsh woollen industry, 3446.
Skelton, Sir John:
Charles I, 835.
Skinner, Thomas:
Motus compositi, 35 n.
life of Monck, 1081.
Skrine MSS., 682.
Slingsby, Sir Henry:
diary, 1097 n., 1111.
Sloane, Hans:
voyage, 3525.
Slyngsbie, Sir Robert:
discourse of the navy, 1270.
'Smectymnuus':
answer to a booke, 1571.
Smeeton, George:
historical tracts, 108.
Smellie, Alexander:
men of the covenant, 3149.
Smiles, Samuel:
industrial biography, 1902.
Smith, Alexander:
lives of highwaymen, 759.
Smith, Arthur Lionel:
political philosophy, 2774.
Smith, Charles:
county and city of Cork, 3301.
Smith, Charlotte Fell:
life of Countess of Warwick, 998.
Smith, David Nichol:
characters from histories, 2317.
Smith, Edward:
life of Dewsbury, 1694.
Smith, Edward:
foreign visitors in England, 2208.
Smith, George Charles Moore:
ed. Woodcock's papers, 1446.
Smith, Goldwin:
English statesmen, 780.
Smith, H. Clifford:
jewellery, 2180.
Smith, Hugh:
apology for the oppressed, 2930.
Smith, H. F. Russell:
theory of religious liberty, 1399.
Harrington and his Oceana, 2748 n.
Smith, John:
life and works, 1657–8.
Smith, John:
works, 3619.
Smith, John:
trade and fishing, 1856.
Smith, John:
accidence, 1349.
Smith, John:
memoirs of wool, 1886.
Smith, John:
ed. correspondence of Pepys, 948.
Smith, Sir John:
life, 1112.
Smith, John Edward:
catalogue of Westminster records, 2894.
Smith, John Russell:
bibliotheca Cantiana, 2820.
Smith, Joseph:
quaker bibliography, 1682.
bibliotheca anti-quakeriana, 1683.
Smith, Logan Pearsall:
life of Wootton, 624.
Smith, Matthew:
memoirs, 979.
Smith, Samuel:
colony of Nova Caesaria, 3643.
Smith, Sir Thomas:
voyage to Russia, 3526.
Smith, Vincent Arthur:
history of India, 3789 n.
Akbar, 3798.
Smith, William:
recovery of trade, 1857.
Smythe, George:
memorial to Princess Sophia, 106.
Smythe, George:
ed. Claverhouse's letters, 1126.
Snow, Terence Benedict:
order of St. Benedict, 1762.
Somers, John, Lord:
vindication of parliament, 324.
brief history of the succession, 2756.
Somers tracts: 89.
Somerset, Edward, Marquis of Worcester:
life, 2670.
Worcesteriana, 2670.
Somerset MSS.: 159.
Somerville, James, Lord:
memorie of the Somervilles, 3131.
Somerville, Thomas:
political transactions, 192.
history of Great Britain, 192 n.
Sorbière, Samuel de:
relation d'un voyage, 2190.
Sorley, William Ritchie:
studies on Hobbes and Locke, 2775.
English philosophy, 2777.
Sotheran, Henry Cecil:
bibliotheca chemico-mathematica, 2629.
South, John Flint:
craft of surgery, 2714.
South, Robert:
life and writings, 1554.

Southcote, John:
note-book, 1832.
Southey, Thomas:
history of the West Indies, 3821.
Spalding, John:
memorable transactions in Scotland, 2947.
Spalding, Thomas Alfred:
life of Badiley, 1281.
Spanheim, Ezekiel von:
account of English court, 260.
Sparrow, Anthony:
rationale, 1417.
collection of articles, 1420.
Spedding, James:
ed. of Bacon, 816.
life and times of Bacon, 816 n.
evenings with a reviewer, 816 n.
Speeches and passages: 406.
Speed, Adolphus:
Adam out of Eden, 2015.
the husbandman, 2054.
Speed, John:
theatre of Great Britain, 2186.
Speke, Hugh:
memoirs of revolution, 73.
Spelman, Sir Henry:
archaeologus, 475.
concilia, 483.
on tithes, 496.
reliquiae, 556.
Spence, George:
court of chancery, 577.
Spielmann, Marion Harry:
portrait painting, 2565.
Spilsbury, William H.:
catalogue of library at Lincoln's Inn, 453.
Spingarn, Joel Elias:
ed. critical essays, 2367.
Spottiswoode, John:
History of the Church of Scotland, 2927.
Sprat, Thomas:
on Rye House plot, 58.
Royal Society, 2644.
Sprigge, Joshua:
Anglia rediviva, 1154.
Sprott, George Washington:
ed. Scottish liturgies, 3003.
Squire, William Barclay:
catalogue of music, 2595.
ed. Fitzwilliam original book, 2607.
Stace, Machell:
ed. of Cromwelliana, 103.
Stainer, Charles Lewis:
speeches of Cromwell, 871.
Stair, Viscount: v. Dalrymple, Sir James.
Staley, Vernon:
life of Sheldon, 1552.
Stamp, A. E.:
Marlborough and Charles XII, 698.
Standish, Arthur:
commons' complaint, 2003.
Stanfield, Raymund:
archpriest controversy, 1836.
Stanford, Charles:
Joseph Alleine, 1626.
Stanhope, Philip, 2nd Earl of Chesterfield:
letters, 849.
Stanhope, Philip Henry, Earl:
history of England, 1701–13, 211.
war in Spain, 1051.
Stanley, James, Earl of Derby:
devotions, 875.
Stanleye's remedy: 1979.
Stanning, Joseph Heaton:
royalist composition papers, 2827.
Stapleton, Mrs. Bryan:
catholic missions, 1842.
State papers, calendar of:
domestic series, 124.
Venetian series, 683.
colonial series, America and West Indies, 3552.
colonial series, East Indies, 3553.
State tracts: 64.
Statham, Edward Phillips:
life of Chamberlain, 119 n.
house of Howard, 798.
family of Maunsell, 805.
Stationers, register of the company of:
transcript of registers, 3.
Staunton, Howard:
great schools, 2267.
Stebbing, Samuel:
ed. Sandford, 752.
Stebbing, William:
verdicts of history reviewed, 221.
life of Raleigh, 963.
life of Peterborough, 1150.
Steele, Richard:
life, 2448.
the Tatler, 2526.
the Guardian, 2529.
the Englishman, 2530.
Steele, Robert Reynolds:
Tudor and Stuart proclamations, 263.
Steiner, Bernard Christian:
beginnings of Maryland, 3690.
Maryland under the commonwealth, 3700.
Steinman, George Steinman:
Althorp memoirs, 781.
Duchess of Cleveland, 853.
Mrs. Myddelton, 943.
Stephen, Sir Herbert L.:
Raleigh's trial, 593.
Stephen, Sir James Fitzjames:
history of criminal law, 582.
Stephen, Sir Leslie:
life of Hobbes, 2746 n.
history of English thought, 2768.
Stephen, Thomas:
history of the church of Scotland, 3073.
Stephen, William:
ed. consultations of ministers, 3065.
Scottish church, 3097.
Stephens, Archibald John:
history of the boroughs, 2789.

Stephens, E.:
on Beachy Head, 1324.
Stephens, Jeremy:
ed. Spelman's larger treatise, 496.
Stephens, Thomas Arthur:
bibliography of the Bank, 1937.
Stephens, William Richard Wood:
ed. documents on Winchester cathedral, 1441.
Stephenson, Mill:
index to Archaeologia, 7.
Stern, Alfred:
Geschichte, 230.
Cromwell and Switzerland, 719.
Steuart, Archibald Francis:
ed. Scots in Poland, 3062.
Stevens, David Harrison:
party politics and journalism, 2542.
Stevens, Henry:
American books in the British Museum, 3568.
British trade to the East Indies, 3758.
Stevens, Henry George:
bibliotheca legum, 454.
Stevens, John:
trans. of D'Orleans, 181.
royal treasury, 1959.
journal, 3294.
ed. collection of voyages, 3455.
Stevenson, Andrew:
history of church of Scotland, 3066.
Stevenson, J. Horne:
ed. Registrum magni sigilli, 2949.
Stevenson, William Henry:
ed. records of Nottingham, 2842.
Steward, Richard:
life, 1555.
Stewart, Andrew:
church of Ireland, 3268.
Stewart, Archibald:
Wigtown martyrs, 3082.
Stewart, Duncan:
the covenanters of Teviotdale, 3113.
Stewart, Sir James:
Naphtali, 2929.
Stiles, E.:
judges of Charles I, 768.
Stillingfleet, Edward:
life, 1556.
unreasonableness of separation, 1583.
Stirling, James:
Naphtali, 2929.
Stirling, Earl of: v. Alexander, William.
Stith, William:
discovery of Virginia, 3541.
Stock, Leo Francis:
proceedings of parliaments, 389.
Stocks, Helen:
ed. records of Leicester, 2831.
Stokes, William:
vaulting master, 2101.
Stone, J. M.:
faithful unto death, 1791.
Stopes, Charlotte Carmichael:
accounts of masters of the revels, 2316.
gleanings from records, 2571.
Stopford-Sackville MSS.: 170.
Storer, J. and H. S.:
parish of Clerkenwell, 2900.
Story, George:
true and impartial history, 3232.
Story, Robert Herbert:
life of Carstares, 3164.
Story, Thomas:
journal, 1717.
Stoughton, John:
history of religion, 1393.
Stow, John:
chronicle, 29.
survey of London, 2872.
Strachey, Ray and Oliver:
Keigwin's rebellion, 3797.
Strachey, William:
travel into Virginia, 3527.
Strafford, Earl of: v. Wentworth, Thomas.
Strathmore, Earl of: v. Lyon, Patrick.
Straus, Ralph:
carriages and coaches, 2182.
Strickland, Agnes:
queens of England, 774.
Stride, Edward Ernest:
bibliography of Huguenot refugees, 2152 n.
Strong, Frank:
Cromwell's West Indian expedition, 3844.
Strong, John:
secondary education in Scotland, 3117.
Struthers, John:
ed. minutes of Westminster Assembly, 1575 n.
Strutt, Joseph:
dress and habits, 2154.
sports and pastimes, 2155.
account of engravers, 2549.
Strype, John:
ed. Stow's survey, 2872.
Stuart, Lady Arabella:
life, 983.
Stuart, Frances Theresa, Duchess of Richmond:
life, 967.
Stuart, John:
ed. Spalding, 2947.
ed. Presbytery book of Strathbogie, 2983.
ed. Presbytery records of Aberdeen, 2988.
ed. council register of Aberdeen, 2990.
ed. Blackhall's narration, 3159.
Stuart MSS.: 3296.
Stuart papers at Windsor Castle: 164.
Stuart, Royal House of:
portraits, &c., of, 2554, and Section viii, (1) *passim*.
Stuart tracts, the: 165.
Stubbs, John William:
university of Dublin, 3339.
Stubbs, William:
bibliography of historical works of, 12.

Sturmy, Samuel:
mariners magazine, 1356.
Sucking, Sir John:
fragmenta aurea, 2449.
Summers, W. H.:
history of congregational churches, 1661.
Sunderland, Countess of: v. Sidney, Dorothy.
Supplication to the kings maiestie: 1817.
Sutherland, Charlotte:
catalogue of the Sutherland collection, 2549 A.
Sutherland, William:
ship-builders assistant, 1371.
Sutherland MSS.: 136.
Sutton, Charles W.:
life of Chetham, 850.
Sutton, Robert, Lord Lexington:
correspondence, 660.
Swart, Stephen:
Netherland-historian, 1322.
Swift, Jonathan:
last four years of Queen Anne, 92.
conduct of the allies, 607.
ed. Temple's works, 986.
works, 2450.
Sydenham, Thomas:
works and life, 2731–2.
Sydney: v. Sidney.
Sydney, William Connor:
social life, 2167.
Sylvester, Matthew:
reliquiae Baxterianae, 1627
Symonds, Richard:
diary, 1162.

Tacquet, Andrew:
military architecture, 1027.
Taine, Hippolyte A.:
history of literature, 2324.
Tait, James:
Lancashire quarter session records, 2830.
Talbot, Charles, Duke of Shrewsbury:
correspondence, 109.
Talbot, Richard, Duke of Tyrconnel:
life, 3371.
Tangye, Sir Richard:
two protectors, 867.
Tanner, Joseph Robson:
life and private correspondence of Pepys, 950–1.
bibliotheca Pepysiana, 1214.
ed. Pepys's memoirs, 1250.
ed. Holland's discourses, 1270.
administration of the navy, 1271.
catalogue of Pepysian MSS., 1272.
Samuel Pepys and the navy, 1273.
naval preparations of James II, 1335.
historical register of University of Cambridge, 2262 n.
Tarrant, William George:
unitarianism, 1739.
Taswell, William:
autobiography, 985.
Tatham, Geoffrey Bulmer:
Dr. John Walker, 1431 n.
sale of episcopal lands, 1470.
puritans in power, 1477.
Taubman, Nathaniel:
memoirs, 1330.
Taunton, Ethelred Luke:
black monks, 1764.
jesuits in England, 1777.
Tawney, R. H.:
agrarian problem, 2038.
Taylor, Adam:
history of general baptists, 1601.
Taylor, Frank:
wars of Marlborough, 1145.
Taylor, Ida Ashworth:
Henrietta Maria, 907 n.
Taylor, Jeremy:
liberty of prophesying, 1384.
works, 1557.
Taylor, John:
works, 2451.
Taylor, John:
bibliotheca Northantonensis, 2838.
ed. tracts relating to Northants, 2839.
Taylor, John Francis:
Owen Roe O'Neill, 3349.
Taylor, Joseph:
journey to Edinburgh, 3045.
Taylor, Silvanus:
common good, 2058.
Taylor, William:
old halls in Cheshire, 2585.
Taylor, William Bramley:
library catalogue of the Society of Apothecaries, 2699.
Taylor, William Cooke:
civil wars in Ireland, 3310.
Tedder, Arthur W.:
naval history, 1240.
Te Lintum, C.:
merchant adventurers, 1921.
Temperley, Harold William Vazeille:
inner and outer cabinet, 292.
Temple, Sir John:
Irish rebellion, 3209.
Temple, Richard Carnac:
ed. Mundy's travels, 3512.
ed. Bowrey's countries round Bengal, 3768.
ed. diaries of Streynsham Master, 3775.
Temple, Sir William:
observations on United Provinces, 724.
works and life, 786–7.
Tench, N.:
reasons humbly offered, 1872.
Tenison, Thomas:
life, 1558.
Teonge, Henry:
diary, 1377.
Term catalogues: transcript, 1668–1709, 13.
Terry, Charles Sanford:
life of Leven, 1099.
life of Dundee, 1128.

siege of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, 1195.
army of the solemn league and covenant, 1210.
Hist. MSS. Reports relating to Scotland, 2920.
catalogue of publications of Scottish societies, 2921.
siege of Edinburgh castle, 2958 n.
rising of 1745, 3041.
chevalier of St. George, 3042.
Cromwellian union, 3044.
ed. Craig's de unione, 3053.
ed. free quarters in Linlithgow, 3064.
Pentland rising, 3109.
Scottish parliament, 3111.
Terry, Edward:
voyage to East India, 3734.
'Thaddeus,' Father:
Franciscans in England, 1763.
Thibaudeau, Aphonse Wyatt:
ed. of Morrison catalogue, 143.
Thimm, Carl Albert:
fencing and duelling, 2172.
Thomas, David Richard:
diocese of St. Asaph, 3424.
Thomas, Edward:
life of Marlborough, 1144.
Thomas, Francis Sheppard:
notes on public departments, 257.
Thomas, Isaiah:
printing in America, 3566.
Thomas, Joshua:
baptist association in Wales, 3414.
Thomas-Stanford, Charles:
ed. Boscobel, 838.
civil war in Sussex, 1198.
Thomason tracts, the:
catalogue, 17.
Thompson, Sir Edward Maunde:
ed. Hatton correspondence, 138.
ed. Prideaux letters, 956.
ed. Haddock correspondence, 1224.
ed. diary of Cocks, 3755.
Thompson, Nathaniel:
the Loyal Protestant, 2507.
Thomson, Mrs. A. T.:
Duchess of Marlborough, 927 n.
Thomson, Gladys Scott:
roads in England and Wales, 2211.
Thomson, I.:
ed. Turner's memoirs, 1114.
Thomson, J. Maitland:
ed. Registrum magni sigilli, 2949.
Thomson, John Henderson:
ed. a cloud of witnesses, 2935.
martyr graves of Scotland, 3084.
Thomson, Thomas:
ed. Calderwood, 2931.
ed. acts of Parliament of Scotland, 2948.
ed. Registrum magni sigilli, 2949.
ed. acts of kirk of Scotland, 2974.
lives Henderson and Guthrie, 3134.
ed. Hope's diary, 3175.
ed. Mackenzie's memoirs, 3183.
Thomson, W. G.:
history of tapestry, 2561.
tapestry weaving, 2567.
Thomson, William:
ed. Cunningham, 190.
ed. Watson, 709.
Thoresby, Ralph:
diary and letters, 988.
life, 989.
tour, 3024.
Thorndike, Herbert:
works, 1559.
Thornton, Alice:
autobiography, 990.
Thornton, Percy M.:
Hanover papers, 663.
Thorpe, Francis:
charge at Yorke, 497.
Thorpe, Francis Newton:
federal and state constitutions, 3630.
Thurloe, John:
state papers, 85.
post office under, 265.
on Anglo-Dutch relations, 737.
study on, 991.
Thwaites, Reuben Gold:
France in America, 3696.
Tierney, Mark Aloysius:
ed. Dodd, 1754.
Tillesley, Richard:
animadversions, 471 n.
Tillotson, John:
works, 1560.
Timberland, E.:
history of house of lords, 382.
Tindal, Nicholas:
continuation of Rapin, 184.
Tingey, John Cottingham:
ed. records of Norwich, 2835.
Todd, David P.:
ed. Greely's handbook, 3539.
Todd, Henry John:
life of Walton, 1564.
Todd, James Menthorne:
ed. works of Usher, 1562.
Todhunter, John:
life of Sarsfield, 3348.
Toland, John:
court of Prussia, 657.
christianity not mysterious, 1386.
ed. Harrington's Oceana, 2748.
Anglia libera, 2762.
Tomlins, Sir Thomas Edlyne:
ed. statutes of the realm, 435.
Tönnies, Ferdinand:
ed. Behemoth, 50.
ed. elements of law, 501.
lives of Hobbes, 2746 n.
Toppan, Robert Nixon:
ed. Randolph papers, 3625.
Torbuck, J.:
history of house of commons, 383 n.
Torcy, Marquis: v. Colbert.
Torrens, William MacCullagh:
history of cabinets, 288.

Torrington, Earl of: v. Herbert, Arthur.
Torrington, Lord: v. Byng, George.
Tothill, William:
  court of chancery, 498.
Touchet, James, Earl of Castlehaven:
  memoirs, 3219.
Toudouze, Georges:
  La Hogue, 1339.
Toulmin, Joshua:
  ed. Neal's history of puritans, 1596.
  view of protestant dissenters, 1600.
  life of Biddle, 1726.
Tovey, D'Blossiers:
  Anglia judaica, 1745.
Townsend, Meredith:
  governing families, 779.
Townsend, Richard:
  life, 3343.
Townshend, Dorothea:
  life of Digby, 823.
  life of Porter, 953.
  life of Richard Townsend, 3343.
  life of the Earl of Cork, 3359.
Townshend, Henry:
  diary, 1201.
Traill, Henry Duff:
  ed. social England, 2171.
Trappes-Loman, Richard:
  ed. diary of the blue nuns, 1780.
  ed. English canonesses, 1782.
  ed. Franciscan nuns, 1784.
Treatise of oxen: 2052.
Treby, Sir George:
  collection of letters, 1811.
Trenchard, John:
  short history of standing armies, 1010.
Trent, William Peterfield:
  American literature, 3587.
Tresham, Sir Thomas:
  buildings erected by, 2583.
Trevelyan, Sir Charles Edward:
  ed. Trevelyan papers, 132.
Trevelyan, George Macaulay:
  England under the Stuarts, 238.
Trevelyan, Sir Walter Calverley:
  ed. Trevelyan papers, 132.
Trevor, Arthur Hill, Viscount Duncannon:
  William III, 1006.
Trigg, Francis:
  petition, 2055.
Trott, Nicholas:
  laws of the British plantations, 3593.
Trotter, Eleanor:
  life in the country parish, 2793.
True account of the parliament in Ireland: 3224.
True and large discourse of the voyage, A: 3728.
True and perfect relation of the happy successe: 1318.
True and perfect relation of the whole proceedings: 1798.
True collection of offices and fees: 255.
True narrative of the engagement: 1317.
True report of certaine wonderfull overflowings: 2067.
Trumbull, Benjamin:
  history of Connecticut, 3650.
Trumbull, James Hammond:
  ed. Lechford's Plaine dealing, 3589.
  ed. records of Connecticut, 3600.
Truth brought to light: 63.
Tryon, Rolla Milton:
  household manufactures, 3708.
Tucker, Robert:
  Scottish excise and customs, 2956.
Tullie, Isaac:
  siege of Carlisle, 1177.
Tulloch, John:
  rational theology, 1392.
  puritanism, 1623.
Turenne, Viscount de: v. La Tour d'Auvergne.
Turnbull, G. H.:
  Samuel Hartlib, 2295.
Turner, Edward Raymond:
  secrecy of post, 265 n.
  lord justices, 269.
  articles on cabinet, 296 and n.
  parliament and foreign affairs, 626.
  coal industry, 1906 n.
Turner, Frederick Jackson:
  ed. guide to American history, 3575.
  frontier in American history, 3713.
Turner, G. Lyon:
  ed. original records of early nonconformity, 1595.
Turner, Sir James:
  Pallas armata, 1029.
  memoirs, 1114.
Turner, James Horsfall:
  ed. nonconformist register, 1590.
  ed. Hodgson, 1097.
  ed. Heywood, 1645.
Tutchin, John:
  the Observator, 2516.
Tweedie, William K.:
  ed. Wodrow's select biographies, 3133.
Twells, Leonard:
  life of Pocock, 952.
Two seasonable discourses: 418.
Twysden, Sir Roger:
  commoners liberty, 309.
  journal, 992.
Tyldesley, Thomas:
  diary, 1829.
Tyler, Lyon G.:
  ed. narratives of early Virginia, 3631.
  England and America, 3692 n.
Tyler, Moses Coit:
  American literature, 3570.
Tyrell, James:
  bibliotheca politica, 2760.
Tyson, Edward:
  ourang-outang, 2663.

Underhill, Edward Bean:
  ed. tracts on liberty of conscience, 1383 n.
  ed. records of a church, 1587.

Unwin, George:
seventeenth-century trade union, 1916.
industrial organization, 1920.
gilds and companies of London, 2910.
Upcott, William:
ed. Evelyn's miscellaneous writings, 887.
bibliography of topographical works, 2779.
Upham, Alfred Horatio:
French influence on English literature, 2342.
Urwick, William [sen.]:
nonconformity in Cheshire, 1665.
Urwick, William [jun.]:
nonconformity in Herts., 1669.
Urwick, William:
Trinity College, Dublin, 3342.
Usher, James:
works and lives, 1561–3, 3261.
Usher, Roland Greene:
James I and Edward Coke, 236.
historical method of Gardiner, 249.
institutional history, 355 n.
reconstruction of English church, 1471.
high commission, 1479.
pilgrims and their history, 3709.

Valor beneficiorum: 1425.
Van Citters, Arnout:
verbaal, 732.
Van Dyke, Anthony:
study on, 2556.
Van Golt, Abraham:
Belga-Britannus, 3749.
Van Wassenaar-Duivenvoorde, Jacob:
verbaal, 732.
Van Weede van Dijkveld, Everard:
verbaal, 732.
Vanbrugh, John:
plays, 2452.
Vane, Sir Henry:
lives, 993.
Vast, Henri:
treaties of Louis XIV, 616.
Vaughan, Henry:
works, 2453.
Vaughan, Rice:
discourse of coin, 1942.
Vaughan, Robert:
ed. protectorate, 718.
Vaughan, Rowland:
most approved water works, 2002.
Vedder, Henry C.:
history of baptists, 1611.
baptists in the middle states, 3683.
Veitch, William:
memoirs, 3132.
Venables, Robert:
narrative of, 3845.
Venn, John:
ed. Alumni Cantabrigienses, 2262.
early collegiate life, 2290.
Venn, John Archibald:
ed. Alumni Cantabrigienses, 2262.
Venn, Thomas:
military discipline, 1027.
Venner, Tobias:
via recta ad vitam longam, 2700.
baths of Bath, 2709 n.
Vere, Sir Francis:
commentaries and lives, 1115–16.
Vere, Sir Horace:
life, 1116.
Vermuyden, Sir Cornelius:
on draining the fens, 2071.
Verney, Frances Parthenope, Lady:
Verney memoirs, 788.
Verney, Margaret Maria, Lady:
Verney memoirs, 788.
Verney, Sir Ralph:
notes, 407.
Vernon, George:
life of Heylyn, 1523.
Vernon, James:
letters, 117.
Vertue, George:
note-books, 2547 n.
Verulam MSS.: 173.
Veryard, E.:
journey through the Low Countries, 3528.
Vesey, John:
life of Archbishop Bramhall, 3218.
Vicars, John:
England's Parliamentarie Chronicle, 1153.
England's worthies, 1153 n.
Vile, Thomas:
True Protestant Mercury, 2504.
Villiers, George, first Duke of Buckingham:
letters, 112.
impeachment, 396, 1266.
in Isle of Rhé, 1314.
poems on assassination, 2472.
Villiers, George, second duke of Buckingham:
speech, 420.
life, 825.
the Rehearsal, 2376.
Violet, Thomas:
appeal to Caesar, 1941.
Vreede, Georg Willem:
Netherlands and Cromwell, 729.
Vuiller, Gaston:
history of dancing, 2174.

Waddington, John:
congregational history, 1605.
Wade, C. E.:
life of Pym, 959.
Wadham, Dorothy:
letters, 2256.
Wadsworth, James:
English Spanish pilgrim, 3529.
Wafer, Lionel:
Isthmus of America, 3530.
Waite, Arthur Edward:
ed. collecteana chymica, 2656.

Waitz, Georg:
Quellenkunde, 655.
Wake, William:
authority of Christian princes, 1426.
Wakeman, Sir Offley:
ed. Shropshire, 2844.
Walcott, Mackenzie E. C.:
ed. constitutions and canons, 1404.
ed. Hacket's life, 1518.
Walford, Edwin A.:
battle of Edgehill, 1199.
Walker, Clement:
compleat history of independency, 1578.
Walker, Sir Edward:
historical discourses, 1156.
Walker, Ernest:
history of music, 2623.
Walker, George:
account of the siege of Londonderry, 3285.
Walker, Henry:
ed. Perfect Occurrences, 2490.
ed. Severall Proceedings, 2494.
Walker, John:
sufferings of the clergy, 1431.
Walker, J. Douglas:
ed. records of Lincoln's Inn, 572.
Walker, Obadiah:
of education, 2228.
Walker, Patrick:
lives of covenanters, 3148.
Walker, Sir Patrick:
royal receptions at Edinburgh, 2953.
Walker, Williston:
ed. creeds of congregationalism, 1591.
congregational churches in the United States, 3677.
Wallace, John William:
reporters, 451.
Wallace, Robert:
antitrinitarian biography, 1721.
Waller, Alfred Rayney:
ed. Cambridge history of literature, 2345.
Waller, Edmund:
poems, 2454.
Waller, Sir William:
vindication, 994.
Wallington, Nehemiah:
historical notices, 129.
Wallis, John:
opera mathematica, 2685.
Wallis, J. P.:
Cromwell's constitutional experiments, 266.
Walpole, Horace:
anecdotes of painting, 2547.
Walpole, Sir Robert:
history of parliament, 326.
committee of secrecy, 608.
life, 995.
Walsh, Peter:
history of the loyal formulary, 3217.
Walsingham, Edward:
Britannicae virtutis imago, 1112.
Alter Britannicae heros, 1112 n.
life of Sir John Digby, 1112 n.
Walton, Brian:
life, 1564.
Walton, Clifford:
history of standing army, 1016.
Walton, Isaac:
lives, 751.
compleat angler, 2102.
Warburton, Eliot Bartholomew George:
memoirs of Rupert, 1108.
Warburton, George:
life of Peterborough, 1148.
Warcup, Edmund:
journal, 996.
Ward, Sir Adolphus William:
historical and political writings, 20.
life of Wotton, 624 n.
peace of Utrecht, 625.
Great Britain and Hanover, 665.
Electress Sophie, 666.
Elizabeth, Princess Palatine, 884.
dramatic literature, 2325.
ed. Cambridge history of literature, 2345.
Ward, Agnes Laurentia:
ed. Benedictine nuns, 1783.
Ward, Estelle F.:
life of Albemarle, 808.
Ward, James:
Friar Lane baptist church, 1678.
Ward, John:
diary, 997.
Ward, John:
professors of Gresham College, 2667.
Ward, Mary:
lives, 1839.
Ward, Richard:
life of More, 1542.
Ward, Robert:
animadversions of warre, 1024.
Warden, Alexander J.:
linen trade, 1903.
Warlock, Peter [=Philip Heseltine):
English ayres, 1608 A.
Warner, Ferdinando:
rebellion in Ireland, 3306.
Warner, Sir George Frederick:
ed. Nicholas papers, the, 144.
ed. Defoe's maxims, 262.
Warner, Rebecca:
ed. of epistolary curiosities, 107.
Warr, John:
corruption of laws, 499.
Warrick, John:
moderators of Church of Scotland, 3152.
Warton, Thomas:
life of Bathurst, 2239.
Warwick, Sir Philip:
memoirs, 999.
Warwick, Countess of: v. Rich, Mary.
Wase, Christopher:
considerations concerning free schools, 2229.

Washbourne, John:
bibliotheca Gloucestrensis, 1183.
Wast land's improvement: 2059.
Watson, Foster:
curriculum and text books, 2213.
education during the commonwealth, 2279.
grammar schools, 2283.
beginnings of the teaching of modern subjects, 2285.
scholars and scholarship, 2287.
old grammar schools, 2292.
Watson, Robert:
reign of Philip III, 709.
Watt, Albert:
ed. Reresby, 966.
Waylen, James:
house of Cromwell, 783.
Weaver, John:
history of dancing, 2130.
Weaver, Lawrence:
Royal Scots, 1069.
Webb, Edward Arthur Howard:
Suffolk Regiment, 1074.
Leicestershire Regiment, 1075.
Webb, John:
ed. Birch's memoir, 1085.
civil war in Herefordshire, 1186.
Webb, Maria:
Penns and Peningtons, 1708.
Webb, Philip Carteret:
on legal position of Jews, 1746.
Webb, R.:
ed. of Wallington's historical notices, 129.
Webb, Sidney and Beatrice:
English local government, 2792.
Webb, T. W.:
ed. Birch's memoir, 1085.
ed. civil war in Herefordshire, 1186.
Weber, Ottocar:
treaty of Utrecht, 618.
Webster, John:
academiarum examen, 2222.
Webster, John:
works, 2455.
Webster, R.:
presbyterian church in America, 3659.
Webster, William:
life of Monck, 1081.
Wedderburne, David:
compt buik, 3039.
Wedgwood, Josiah C.:
Staffordshire M.P.s, 376.
Weeden, William B.:
economic history of New Zealand, 3670.
Weever, John:
funeral monuments, 761 n.
Welbe, John:
answer to Dampier, 3531.
Weld, Charles Richard:
life of the Marquis of Worcester, 2670.
Weldon, Anthony:
declaration, 1000.
Weldon, Sir Anthony:
court and character of James I, 37, 42, 104 n.
Weldon, Bennet:
English benedictines, 1761.
Welford, Richard:
committee for compounding, 2806.
Wells, Samuel:
on drainage of Bedford Level, 2077.
Welwod, William:
abridgment of sea laws, 1294.
Welwood, James:
material transactions, 67.
Mercurius Reformatus, 2509.
Wendell, Barrett:
seventeenth century in literature, 2339.
Wentworth, Thomas, Earl of Strafford:
letters and despatches, 84.
trial, 409–10.
lives, 980–1.
Wentworth, Thomas:
executors, 533.
Wentworth papers, the: 142.
Wertenbaker, Thomas Jefferson:
Virginia under the Stuarts, 3705.
planters of colonial Virginia, 3705 n.
Wesley, Samuel:
letter from a country divine, 2235.
Westerfield, R. B.:
middlemen in business, 1929.
Westlake, Herbert Francis:
Westminster Abbey, 1451 n.
Weston, Sir Richard:
discours of husbandrie, 2012.
Weston, Richard:
tracts on agriculture, 1996.
Westwood, Thomas:
bibliotheca piscatoria, 2079.
bibliography of Walton, 2102.
Whalley, Edward:
life, 768.
Wharton, Edward Ross:
the Whartons, 790.
Wharton, Nehemiah:
letters, 1161.
Wharton, Thomas, Marquis:
life, 790 n.
Wheatley, Henry Benjamin:
ed. Evelyn's diary, 886.
ed. Nell Gwyn, 899.
ed. Pepys, 947.
Samuel Pepys, 947.
London past and present, 2903.
Wheatley-Crowe, Henry Stuart:
Royalist revelations, 833 n.
Wheeler, Adam:
iter bellicosum, 1037.
Wheeler, George:
journey into Greece, 3532.
Wheeler, James Talboys:
handbook to the Madras records, 3718.
ed. early records of British India, 3754.
Madras in the olden time, 3787.
history of India, 3789 n.

Wheeler, John:
treatise of commerce, 1848.
laws of merchant adventurers, 1918 n.
Wheeler, William Henry:
history of the fens, 2078.
Whetham, Catherine Dunning:
life of Nathaniel Whetham, 1117.
Whetham, Nathaniel:
life, 1117.
Whetham, William Cecil Dampier:
life of Nathaniel Whetham, 1117.
Whig and Tory: 2468.
Whiston, Edward:
life of Jessey, 1647.
Whiston, James:
Merchants Remembrancer, 2506.
Whiston, William:
memoirs, 1001.
life of Clarke, 1638.
Whitaker, Thomas Dunham:
life of Radcliffe, 960.
Whitbourne, Richard:
discovery of Newfoundland, 3533.
White, John:
first century of scandalous priests, 1415.
Whitebrook, J. C.:
London citizens in 1651, 2897.
Whitehead, George:
autobiography, 1718.
Whitehead, John:
Gospel-labours, 1719.
Whitehead, William Adec:
ed. archives of New Jersey, 3617.
Whitelocke, Bulstrode:
memorials, 55.
Swedish embassy, 693.
life, 1002.
notes upon the king's writ, 2766.
Whitelocke, Sir James:
liber famelicus, 568.
Whiting, John:
catalogue of friends' books, 1681.
persecution exposed, 1720.
Whitley, William Thomas:
baptist bibliography, 1569.
minutes of general assembly, 1593.
British baptists, 1619.
ed. Smith's works, 1658.
baptists in Yorkshire, 1663.
Whitmore, W. H.:
ed. Dunton's letters, 3609.
ed. Andros tracts, 3610.
Whittle, John:
diary, 61.
Whitworth, Charles:
ed. Lloyd's state worthies, 750.
ed. Davenant's works, 1888.
Whitworth, Charles Lord:
account of Russia, 692.
Wight, Thomas:
court leet, 460.
Wight, Thomas:
quakers in Ireland, 3242.
Wigmore, John H.
ed. essays in legal history, 589.
Wilberforce, Samuel:
ed. Evelyn's life of Mrs. Godolphin, 895.
Wilbraham, Sir Roger:
journal, 1003.
Wilding, James:
account book, 2139 n.
Wildman, John:
Putney projects, 34.
Wildridge, Thomas Tindall:
Hull letters, 1203, 2866.
Wilkins, David:
ed. Selden's works, 561.
concilia, 1433.
Wilkins, William Walker:
political ballads, 2473.
Wilkinson, John:
treatise on coroners, 472.
Willcock, John:
life of Vane, 993 n.
life of 8th Earl of Argyll, 3153.
life of 9th Earl of Argyll, 3154.
William III:
correspondence with Waldeck, 133.
letters, 726.
lives, 1004–6.
Williams, Folkestone:
ed. memoirs of Atterbury, 1489.
Williams, John:
holy table, 1411.
life and letters, 1565–6.
Williams, John:
records of Denbigh, 3394.
Llyfr Baglan, 3410.
Williams, Jonathan:
history of Radnorshire, 3421.
Williams, J. B.: v. Muddiman, J. G.
Williams, Robert:
dictionary of Welshmen, 3420.
Williams, Robert Folkestone:
ed. court and times of James I, 119.
ed. court and times of Charles I, 120.
Williams, Roger:
bloudy tenent, 1383.
letters and papers, 3638.
Williams, Thomas:
law of England, 539.
Williams, Thomas L.:
Douay diaries, 1770.
Williams, William Llewelyn:
Welsh catholics, 3437.
court of great sessions, 3444.
Williams, William Rees Jefferson:
lists of county M.P.s, 375.
official lists, 375 n.
Welsh M.P.s, 3431.
great sessions in Wales, 3432.
Williamson, George C.:
portrait miniatures, 2557.
Williamson, J. Bruce:
history of the temple, 573 n.
Williamson, James A.:
English colonies in Guiana, 3825.
Caribbee islands, 3827.
English colonies in Guiana, 3855.

Williamson, Sir Joseph:
letters addressed to, 135.
Williamson, R.:
ed. history of Westminster Assembly, 1602.
Willis, Browne:
notitia parliamentaria, 367.
Willis, Robert:
architecture of university of Cambridge, 2586.
Willis, Thomas:
works, 2733.
Willis, Timothy:
propositiones tentationum, 2631.
Willson, Beccles:
Hudson's Bay Co., 1917.
ledger and sword, 3789 n.
Willughby, Francis:
ornithologia libri, 2648, 2652.
de historia piscium, 2657.
Wilmot, John, 2nd Earl of Rochester:
life, 794.
Burnet's life and death of, 969.
works, 2355.
Wilson, Arthur:
history of Great Britain, 38, 42.
Wilson, C.:
Old Fort William, 3769.
Wilson, Charles Robert:
annals of the English in Bengal, 3762.
Wilson, Charles Townshend:
life of Berwick, 1120.
Wilson, Frank Percy:
ed. Dekker's plague pamphlets, 2712.
the plague in Shakespeare's London, 2712 n.
Wilson, Frederick William:
reign of Queen Anne, 1473.
Wilson, John Postumus:
ed. Andrewes' works, 1486.
Wilson, Philip:
English ayres, 1608 A.
Wilson, Thomas:
works, 1567.
Wilson, Walter:
London dissenting churches, 1675.
life of Defoe, 2392.
Wimbledon, Viscount: v. Cecil, Sir Edward.
Winfield, Percy Harry:
sources of legal history, 457.
history of conspiracy, 594.
Wingate, Edmund:
justice revived, 492.
common law, 511.
maxims of reason, 516.
Winship, George Parker:
ed. Wafer, 3530.
Winsor, Justin:
narrative history of America, 3666.
Cartier to Frontenac, 3676.
Mississippi basin, 3676 n.
Winstanley, William:
England's worthies, 745.
England's triumph, 837 n.
lives of the poets, 2309.
Winthrop, John:
journal, 3594.
life and letters, 3594 n.
Winwood, Sir Ralph:
memorials, 727.
Wise, Thomas James:
Ashley library, 2302.
Wiseman, Richard:
life, 2734.
Wiseman, Robert:
law of laws, 515.
Wishart, George:
memoirs of Montrose, 1102.
Wither, George:
works, 2456.
Witherow, Thomas:
ed. two diaries of Derry, 3282.
Wittke, C.:
parliamentary privilege, 353.
Wodrow, Robert:
sufferings of the Church of Scotland, 2938.
analecta, 2980.
select biographies, 3133.
Wolf, Lucien:
bibliotheca Anglo-Judaica, 1743.
Crypto-Jews, 1747.
Antonio Fernandez Carvajal, 1748.
Menasseh Ben Israel, 1749.
Jewry of the restoration, 1750.
Wolseley, Garnet Joseph, Viscount:
life of Marlborough, 1143.
Wombwell MSS.: 166.
Wonders of the female world, the: 2120.
Wood, Anthony à:
Athenae Oxoniensis, 2231.
history of university of Oxford, 2241.
life and times, 2253.
Wood, A. C.:
embassy at Constantinople, 1926 n.
Wood, H. M.:
Durham protestations, 2807.
Wood, Herbert:
Public Record Office of Ireland, 3198.
Wood, William:
survey of trade, 1882.
Wood-Martin, W. G.:
history of Sligo, 3340.
Woodall, John:
surgeon's mate, 2701.
Woodcock, Thomas:
papers, 1446.
Woodhouse, John:
guide for strangers, 3210.
Woodruff, C. E.:
Canterbury school, 2284.
Woods, Maurice:
history of Tory party, 252 n.
Woolrych, Humphry William:
life of Jeffreys, 575.
life of Coke, 575 n.
Worcester, Marquis of: v. Somerset.

Wordsworth, Christopher:
ecclesiastical biography, 1389.
Wordsworth, Christopher:
coronation of Charles I, 1439.
social life at the universities, 2271.
World displayed, the: 3460.
Worlidge, John:
systema agriculturae, 2021.
Worrall, John:
bibliotheca legum, 447.
Worthington, John:
diary, 1007.
Wotton, Sir Henry:
lives, 624.
letters, 624 n.
Walton's life, 751.
reliquiae, 2457.
element of architecture, 2572.
Wotton, William:
ancient and modern learning, 2233.
Wraxall, Peter:
abridgement of the Indian affairs, 3636.
Wren, Christopher:
parentalia, 765.
Wren, Sir Christopher:
members, 765.
life, 2593.
Wren, Matthew:
memoirs about, 765.
Wren, Stephen:
ed. parentalia, 765.
Wright, Abraham:
novissima Straffordii, 410.
Wright, Irene A.:
ed. English conquest of Jamaica, 3845 n.
ed. English attack on St. Domingo, 3845 n.
Wright, James:
historia histrionica, 2313.
Wright, Thomas:
ed. Lister's autobiography, 923.
ed. Cambridge University transactions, 2245.
political ballads, 2471.
Wright, Thomas:
life of Defoe, 2392 n.
Wright, W. D.:
life of Bramhall, 3351.
Wright, William Aldis:
ed. authorised version of the Bible, 1381.
Wrong, Hume:
government of the West Indies, 3823.
Wycherley, William:
works, 2458.
Wynn, Sir John:
Gwydir family, 3389.
Wynne, W. W. E.:
notes to kalendars of Gwynedd, 3423.
Wynne, William:
life of Jenkins, 609.
Wyon, Frederick William:
history of Great Britain, 217.

Yarranton, Andrew:
England's improvement, 1867.
improvement of land by clover, 2017.
Yelverton, Sir Henry:
treatise, 469.
Yonge, Walter:
diary, 1008.
York, Anne Hyde, Duchess of:
life, 1009.
Yorke, Henry Redhead:
ed. Campbell's lives, 1279.
Yorke, Philip, 2nd Earl of Hardwicke:
ed. state papers, 98.
ed. Carleton's letters, 728.
Yorkshire diaries: 782.
Young, Alexander:
chronicles of the first planters, 3597.
chronicles of the Pilgrim Fathers, 3597 n.
Young, R. M.:
old Belfast, 3350.
Young, Sidney:
annals of barber-surgeons, 2715.
Yule, H.:
Thomas Pitt, 3796 n.

Zeiller, Martin:
itinerarii, 2188.
Zeitlinger, Heinrich:
bibliotheca chemico-mathematica, 2629.
Zimmerman, Benedict:
Carmel in England, 1766.
Zimmermann, Alfred:
Charles II and parliament, 340.
Zook, G. F.:
royal adventurers, 1931.
Zouch, Thomas:
ed. Walton's lives, 751.
Zouche, Richard:
descriptio juris, 480.
elementa, 481.
juris fecialis, 500.
cases in civil law, 506.
solutio quaestionis, 507.
quaestionum juris, 541.
jurisdiction of the admiralty, 1298.

INDEX OF SUBJECTS

Aberdeen: 2988, 2990, 3018.
Aberdeenshire: 3048.
Account-books: 2139–40, 2142, 2146, 2153.
Africa:
  West Africa, 3558.
  See § xv.
African Trade: 1869, 1881, 1931.
Aliens: 2152.
Amboyna: 3731–2.
America:
  baptists, 3644–5, 3683.
  charters and laws, 3573, 3593, 3626, 3630.
  congregationalists, 3677.
  economic history, 3670, 3698, 3707–8.
  immigration, 3613.
  Indians, 3636, 3640, 3654.
  presbyterians, 3659.
  quakers, 3655, 3684.
  religion, 3591, 3612, 3623, 3644–5, 3658–9, 3664, 3686.
  slave trade, 3679.
Assassination plot: 65.
Aylesbury: 358–9.

Bangor: 3447.
Bank of England: 1973, 1944, 1967, 1973, 3189–90.
Bartholomew Fair: 2160.
Bath: 2176, 2709.
Bath and Wells, Diocese: 1460, 1483.
Bee-keeping: 2001.
Belfast: 3329, 3350.
Board of Trade: 281, 285.
Booksellers and printers:
  dictionary of, 19.
Borneo: 3750.
Boyne, Battle of the: 3369.
Brecknock: 3416.
Bristol: 1184, 1987, 2813.
British Museum: 6, 24, 2269, 2781, 3379, 3568, 3583.

Cambridge, university of: 13, 1007, 1525, 2224, 2242–3, 2245–6, 2257–60, 2262, 2268, 2270, 2575, 2586, 2795–6.
Campbell, Clan: 3059.
Canary Islands: 965, 1930.
Canterbury Cathedral: 1450, 1484.
Canterbury School: 2284.
Cardiff: 3400.
Cardigan: 3417.
Cards: 2114, 2149.
Carlisle, Siege of: 1177.
Carmarthenshire: 3409.
Carriages and coaches: 2182.
Ceramics: 2551.
Chancery: 498, 503, 525, 554, 577.
Chester, Siege of: 1176.
China: 3784, 3807.
Chirk Castle: 3406, 3442.
Churchwardens' accounts: 1478.
Clare: 3345.
Coal: 1853, 1863, 1877, 1906.
Coffee houses: 2168.
Colchester: 149 n., 1182, 2809.
Committee of both kingdoms: 268.
Connecticut: 3600, 3650.
Convocation: 1423, 1426–7, 1436, 1445, 1453.
Cooking: 2106, 2128, 2166.
Copper and Brass: 1936.
Cork: 3301.
Corn: 1914, 2040.
Costume and dress: 2138, 2154, 2157.
Cotton: 1898–9, 1933.
Council of the North: 271.
Customs, the: 270, 1966.

Dancing: 2100, 2130, 2174.
Darien Scheme: 2917, 2934, 2945, 2991, 3127, 3189–91.
Declaration of Indulgence: 343.
Denbigh: 3394.
Derwentdale Plot: 250.
Digger movement: 2177.
Dispensing power: 272, 547.
Drogheda: 3207.
Drunkenness: 2090, 2121.
Dublin: 3283, 3288, 3305, 3354.
Dundee: 3039.
Dunkirk: 634.
Dunster: 2849.

East India Company: 1868, 1888, 3717, 3741, 3746, 3785.
Eastland Company: 1872, 1894.
Edgehill, Battle of: 1199.
Edinburgh: 2958, 3051, 3054, 3135.
Engraving: 2545–6, 2549, 2552, 2563.
Eton College: 2263, 2272.

Falconry: 2081, 2084.
Fans: 2150.
Fasti ecclesiae Anglicanae: 1481.
Fasti ecclesiae Scoticanae: 3136.
Fencing: 2163, 2172.
Fishing:
  sport, 2079, 2082, 2102.
  trade, 1856–7, 1782.
Forestry: 1935, 2641, 2791.
Furniture: 2555.

Galway: 3308.
Gambling: 2173.
Gardening: 1998–9, 2006, 2010, 2019, 2587.
Glamorgan Treaty: 3299.
Glasgow: 2995, 3007, 3056.
Glencoe, Massacre of: 2936, 2952.
Gloucester: 2812.
Grand remonstrance, the: 332, 339.
Gray's Inn: 574.
Gwynedd: 3423.

Habeas Corpus: 248, 587.
Hampton Court:
  conference, 1403.

Hanse, the: 1925.
Hawking: 2088, 2115.
High Commission Court: 1479, 2805.
Historical Manuscripts Commission: 23, 2786, 2920, 3576.
Horses: v. § 5, 2080.
Household, the royal: 253–5.
Hudson's Bay Company: 1917.
Huguenots: 2152.
Hull: 1203, 1205, 2866.

Inverness: 3033.
Ireland:
  army lists, 1014.
  booksellers, 19.
  catholicism, 3240, 3258, 3275, 3292, 3316–18, 3323.
  Clarendon's Rebellion, 69 n., 3239.
  Clarke's autobiography, 161.
  Cooke's letters, 160.
  economic history, 1928, 3222, 3237, 3335, 3352, 3356, 3373, 3377.
  forfeitures, 3235.
  legal history, 3201, 3203–5, 3324.
  military history, 1119, 3227–8, 3232, 3256–7, 3267, 3273, 3277, 3284, 3286, 3294, 3310.
  proclamations, 263.
  quakers, 3238, 3242, 3369.
  road-books, 3200, 3210.
  state papers, 3272.
  statutes, 3249.
  Wilbraham's journal, 1003.

Jacobite Bibliography: 3041.
Japan: 3752, 3755, 3766, 3800.
Jewellery: 2180.
Justices of the peace: 473, 492, 505, 508, 543, 2837.

Kilkenny, Confederation of: 3314.
King's Evil, the: 2720.

Lanark: 3027.
Lancashire plot: 568.
Leicester: 2831.
Limerick: 3320, 3337.
Lincoln's Inn: 18, 453, 572.
Linen Trade: 1903, 1983.
Liverpool: 2824.
Llandaff: 3403.
Llansannan: 3402.
Lloyds: 1904.
London: 1388, 1675, 2156, 2589, 2869–916.
Londonderry: 3226, 3282, 3285, 3289.

Madagascar: 3793.
Magdalen College: 2250.
Maidstone: 1188.
Maine: 3668.
Manchester: 1671.
Manners, Reformation of: 2126.
Manorial Records: 1922.
Marston Moor: 209, 1204.
Maryland: 3618, 3621, 3631, 3652, 3685, 3690, 3700.
Massachusetts:
  Historical Society, 3571.
  histories, 3594, 3597–8, 3602, 3608, 3642, 3672, 3675, 3702, 3713.
Merchant Adventurers, the: 1848–9, 1851, 1892, 1918–19, 1921.
Miniatures: 2553, 2557, 2560.
Monmouth rebellion: 152, 157, 165, 170, 223, 855, 940–1, 1037.
Monmouthshire: 3415, 3438.
Montgomeryshire: 3396.

Naseby, Battle of: 1193.
New England:
  histories, 3589–91, 3609, 3623, 3639, 3661, 3699, 3711, 3715.
  voyages in, 3503, 3507.
New Hampshire: 3647.
New Haven: 3607.
New Jersey: 3617, 3643, 3687.
New Netherland: 3567, 3627, 3653.
New Plymouth: 3598, 3603–4.
New York: 738, 3599, 3606, 3633, 3636, 3656.
Newbury, Battles of: 1173.
Newfoundland: 3559, 3562.
Newmarket: 2165.
Non-jurors: 1454.
North Carolina: 3616, 3660.
Northampton: 2840.
Norwich: 2834–5.
Nottingham: 1673, 1678, 2842.
Nova Scotia: 2999, 3013.

Oswestry: 3399.
Oxford:
  printing at, 9.
  university, 2231, 2236, 2241, 2244, 2247–53, 2255–6, 2260, 2274, 2296, 2573, 3433, 3449.

Parish Registers: 1472.
Peebles: 3005.
Peerages:
  English, 785.
  Irish, 3302.
  Scottish, 3150.
Pembrokeshire: 3391, 3418, 3430.
Penmaenmawr: 3393.
Pennsylvania: 3353, 3601, 3634, 3648, 3703.
Petition of Right: 348.
Pilgrim Fathers, the: 1655, 3588, 3597 n., 3622, 3709.
Plague, the: 2711–12, 2914.
Pontefract: 1202, 2864.
Popish plot:
  England, 153 n., 235, 1808–15.
  Ireland, 3221.
Portugal: 715, 717, 1924.
Post Office, the: 265, 267.
Potatoes: 2018.
Prisons: 2086, 2123, 2147, 2792 n.
Privateering: 3637, 3857–8.
Privy Council:
  Colonial, 3554.

England, 275 *seq.*
Scotland, 3008.
Proclamations: 263.
Public Record Office:
England, 8, 259, 597, 1019, 1211, 1937 A, 2785, 3551–3, 3586.
Ireland, 3198.
Purveyance: 519.

Radnorshire: 3421.
Reading: 2794.
Regicides, the: 223 n.
Rhé, Isle of: 1314, 1316, 1331.
Rhode Island: 3605, 3662, 3688.
Ripon, treaty of: 128.
Royal Historical Society: 27.
Royal Society, the: 2643–4, 2668–9.
Royalists, the:
confiscated estates, 139, 2806, 2827, 2867.
lists of officers, 1155.
martyrologies, 46, 749, 1824.
Rye House Plot: 58, 91, 891.

St. Asaph: 3424.
St. Bartholomew's Hospital: 2722.
St. Helena: 3735, 3756, 3790.
St. Paul's Cathedral: 1432, 2582, 2902.
Salford: 2829.
Salisbury: 2859.
Scarborough: 1206.
Scotland:
agriculture, 2026, 2029.
architecture, 3094, 3099.
army lists, 1014 n.
art, 3104.
ballads, 2469, 2477.
banking, 3089.
booksellers, 19.
catholics, 1755, 1757, 1769, 1774, 3052, 3093.
coinage, 3102.
conspiracy of 1703, 431.
descriptions, 104 n., 176, 3026.
economic history, 1928, 2922, 3050, 3054, 3056, 3083, 3092, 3106, 3116, 3119–20.
education, 3085, 3115, 3117–18, 3135.
literature, 3105, 3121.
military history, 1094, 1097, 1099, 1102–6, 1126–30, 1134, 1156, 1163, 1207–10.
navy, 1239.
newspapers, 2520–3.
parliament, 2948, 3111, 3141.
proclamations, 263.
royal burghs, 3002, 3010, 3128.
social history, 3080, 3087, 3090, 3112.
tours, 154 n., 3022, 3024, 3045.
Secretaryship of State: 257.
Sheriffs: 472, 474.
Ship money: 485, 565, 1243–4.
Siam: 3557.
Sligo: 3340.
Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge: 2276.
South Carolina: 3624, 3681.
Southampton: 2815–16.
Spectator, The: 2320, 2527.
Stirling: 3016.
Stitchill, Baron Court of: 3049.

Tangier: 3563.
Tapestry: 2561, 2567.
Tatler, The: 2320, 2526.
Temple, the: 573.
Tennis: 2162.
Test Act, the: 1790.
Tin mining: 1927.
Tithes:
in England, 471, 496, 510, 532.
in Scotland, 3069.
Tobacco: 2005, 2159.
Tory party: 252.
Treason, law of: 489.
Trinity College, Dublin: 3197, 3297, 3339, 3342, 3355.
Turkey: 1926, 3484, 3738.

Ulster, Plantation of: 3328, 3330–1, 3372.
Union of England and Scotland: 2933, 3044, 3047, 3053, 3061, 3067, 3098, 3110, 3123, 3126.
Usury: 1938–40.
Utrecht, Treaty of: 608, 617–18, 625.

Vaulting: 2101.
Victoria History of the Counties: 2790.
Virginia: 3579, 3595, 3614, 3628–9, 3641, 3649, 3657, 3669, 3678, 3705.

Wales:
baptists, 3388, 3414, 3419.
catholics, 1834, 3437.
civil war, 3425.
council of the marches, 3439.
legal history, 3432, 3434, 3444.
national library, 3380, 3382.
parliamentary history, 3431.
quakers, 3383 A.
statutes, 3408.
woollen industry, 3446.
Waterford: 3293.
West Indies: 3565, 3814 *seq.*, 3585.
Westminster Abbey: 1438, 1451.
Westminster Assembly, the: 1575, 1602.
Westminster School: 2263, 2275, 2277.
Whitehall: 2908.
Wight, Isle of: 2857.
Wigtown martyrs: 3082.
Winchester Cathedral: 1441, 1483.
Winchester College: 2263, 2278.
Wine Trade: 1923.
Witches: 540, 542, 2083, 2134, 2181, 3635.
Wool Trade, the: 1850, 1854, 1857, 1861, 1886, 1900, 1908, 1934.
Worcester: 2261.
Wrestling: 2132.
Wrexham: 3428–9.

York: 2868.

PRINTED IN ENGLAND AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS, OXFORD
BY JOHN JOHNSON, PRINTER TO THE UNIVERSITY

a39001 006089984b

Z 2018 D25 MS
DAVIES G*BIBLIOGRAPHY OF BRITISH HIST

INSERT BOOK
MASTER CARD
FACE UP IN
FRONT SLOT
OF S.R. PUNCH

UNIVERSITY OF ARIZ
LIBRARY

MASTER CARD

GLOBE 901144-0